

70-17,025

KOUMJIAN, Dickran Karnick, 1934-
A NUMISMATIC HISTORY OF SOUTHEASTERN CAUCASIA
AND ADHARBAYJĀN BASED ON THE ISLAMIC COINAGE
OF THE 5TH/11TH TO THE 7TH/13TH CENTURIES.

Columbia University, Ph.D., 1969
History, medieval

University Microfilms, Inc., Ann Arbor, Michigan

A NUMISMATIC HISTORY OF SOUTHEASTERN CAUCASIA AND
ADHAR-BAYJĀN BASED ON THE ISLAMIC COINAGE OF THE
5TH/11TH TO THE 7TH/13TH CENTURIES

by

Dickran Karnick Kouymjian

Submitted in partial fulfillment of the requirements
for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy, in the Faculty
of Philosophy, Columbia University

1969

ABSTRACT

A NUMISMATIC HISTORY OF SOUTHEASTERN CAUCASIA
AND ADHARBAYJĀN BASED ON THE ISLAMIC COINAGE OF THE
5TH/11TH TO THE 7TH/13TH CENTURIES by Dickran Karnick
Kouymjian

The study is a numismatic history of five Islamic dynasties which flourished in southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān from the Seljuq invasion to the Mongol conquest of the Middle East, that is roughly from the mid-5th/11th to the mid-7th/13th centuries. It is based on the corpus of coins of each of the dynasties, which are: the Shirvānshāhs; the Maliks of Darband; the Ildegizids, atābegs to the Seljuqs of Iraq; the Bīshkīnid Maliks of Ahar at Ahar now in Iran; and an unidentified vassal of the Ildegizids.

The characteristic features of this coinage are its almost exclusive copper composition, its careless minting, and its purely epigraphical legends. These qualities separate it from the coinage of the neighboring Islamic areas. In the adjacent regions of eastern Anatolia, though the coinage was also exclusively copper, it was fairly carefully and regularly struck and usually carried some anthropomorphic or zoomorphic motifs; in central and western Iran, though strictly representational, it was usually regular and gold was struck as well as copper. Because of these distinct numismatic features the area and

the dynasties under consideration represent a geographical and historical unit.

Some of these coins were struck "regularly", i.e., approximately round and originally intended to carry a complete die impression, while others were struck "irregularly", i.e., extremely diverse in shape and size and almost never bearing a full die impression. The Ildegizids and the Maliks of Ahar, both located to the south of the Araxes River, struck the former type; the Maliks of Darband and the Shirvānshāhs, situated north of the Kur River, struck the latter, irregular type. With the exception of those of the Maliks of Darband, the overwhelming majority of coins lacks the mention of a mint name or date.

Throughout the work the numismatic tradition and political history of the neighboring Christian Kingdom of Georgia and the Seljuq Sultanate of Iraq, situated to the northwest and southeast of the region respectively, are referred to; the economic and political relations of the five dynasties with these neighboring powers is discussed and analyzed.

Chapter One lists and evaluates all references to these dynasties in the medieval Islamic and Christian (Armenian, Georgian, Syriac) sources, which are shown to be inadequate for a comprehensive history of these dynasties with the possible exception of the Ildegizids. Therefore, the numismatic evidence proves to be indis-

pensible for an accurate, if still incomplete, history of these dynasties. The chapter also contains a review of all previous numismatic and historical literature on the subject.

Chapter Two presents an historical and numismatic background to the problem with emphasis on Seljuq institutions and select numismatic questions of the period, such as the so-called "silver crisis", irregular copper coinage, mints and coin hoards.

The next five chapters are devoted to the corpora of the respective dynasties. Each one is preceded by an introduction and followed by a short conclusion and a genealogical table. Within the corpora proper each important coin or issue is followed by an historical and numismatic commentary in which new information presented by the coinage is discussed and evaluated.

A concluding chapter contains observations on the political history, the social and economic structure, and the monetary circulation of the area based on the numismatic evidence presented in the study. At the end there is a map, photographs of selected coins from each of the corpora, and a bibliography.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS.....	v
ABBREVIATIONS.....	viii
NOTES.....	xi
 Chapter	
INTRODUCTION.....	1
 CHAPTER ONE: THE SOURCES AND THE LITERATURE	
I. THE ISLAMIC SOURCES: ARABIC AND PERSIAN...	16
A. General Narrative Histories.....	18
B. Local Histories.....	28
C. Biographies.....	30
D. Geographies.....	30
E. Travel Accounts.....	31
F. The <u>Diwans</u> of the Court Poets.....	32
G. Collections of Sources.....	35
II. THE GEORGIAN SOURCES.....	36
III. THE SYRIAC SOURCES.....	38
IV. THE ARMENIAN SOURCES.....	39
V. EPIGRAPHY.....	45
VI. NUMISMATIC LITERATURE.....	46
VII. GENERAL LITERATURE.....	56
A. The Ildegizids.....	56
B. The Bīshkīnid Maliks of Ahar.....	60
C. The Shirvānshāhs.....	61
D. The Maliks of Darband.....	66
 CHAPTER TWO: THE HISTORICAL AND NUMISMATIC BACKGROUND	
I. THE HISTORICAL BACKGROUND.....	72
A. The Pre-Seljuq Period.....	72
B. The Seljuq Conquest.....	81
C. The Fragmentation and Dissolution of the Great Seljuq Empire.....	86
D. The Khwārazmian and Mongol Invasions...	91

	<u>Page</u>
Chapter	
II. THE NUMISMATIC BACKGROUND.....	101
A. The Pre-Seljuq Period.....	101
B. The Seljuq Period.....	106
C. The Khwarazmian and Mongol Period.....	112
D. The Silver Crisis.....	115
E. Copper Coinage, Regular and Irregular.....	118
F. <u>Tanghas</u> , Mints, Hoards and Monetary Circulation.....	123
INTRODUCTION TO THE CORPUS.....	133
CHAPTER THREE: THE SHIRVĀNSHĀH CORPUS	
I. INTRODUCTION.....	136
II. THE CORPUS.....	142
A. Farīburz b. Sālār.....	142
B. Minūchīhr b. Farīburz.....	155
C. Afrīdūn b. Farīburz.....	157
D. Minūchīhr II b. Afrīdūn.....	159
E. Akhsatān b. Minūchīhr II.....	169
F. Shāhānshāh b. Minūchīhr II.....	184
G. Afrīdūn II b. Minūchīhr II.....	188
H. Farīburz II b. Afrīdūn II b. Minūchīhr II..	190
I. Farrukhzād b. Minūchīhr II.....	194
J. Garshāsp b. Farrukhzād b. Minūchīhr II.....	196
K. Akhsatān II b. (Farīburz II ?).....	207
L. Rashīd b. (Farrukhzād ?).....	208
M. Jalāl al-Dīn Sultānshāh b. Shirvānshāh (Rashīd ?).....	211
N. Farīburz III b. Garshāsp b. Farrukhzād b. Minūchīhr II.....	216
O. Akhsatān III b. Farīburz III B. Garshāsp...	228
P. Farrukhzād II b. Akhsatān III.....	235
III. CONCLUDING OBSERVATION AND GENEALOGY.....	238
CHAPTER FOUR: THE MALIKS OF DARBAND CORPUS	
I. INTRODUCTION.....	243
II. THE CORPUS.....	248
A. Muzaffar b. Muhammad b. Khalīfa.....	248
B. Bekbārs b. Muzaffar.....	269
C. 'Abd-al-Malik' b. Bekbārs b. Muzaffar.....	278
III. CONCLUDING OBSERVATIONS AND GENEALOGY.....	283

Chapter	Page
CHAPTER FIVE: THE ILDEGIZID CORPUS	
I. INTRODUCTION.....	288
II. THE CORPUS.....	296
A. Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz.....	296
B. Muhammad Jihān Pahlavan b. Ildegiz.....	312
C. Qizl Arslan 'Uthmān b. Ildegiz.....	324
D. Abu Bakr b. Muhammad Jihān Pahlavan.....	333
E. 'Uzbek b. Muhammad Jihān Pahlavan.....	358
III. CONCLUDING OBSERVATIONS AND GENEALOGY.....	365
CHAPTER SIX: THE BISHKĪN CORPUS	
I. INTRODUCTION.....	369
II. THE CORPUS.....	378
A. Bīshkīn b. Muhammad.....	378
B. Mahmūd b. Bīshkīn.....	389
III. CONCLUDING OBSERVATIONS AND GENEALOGY.....	407
CHAPTER SEVEN: CORPUS OF AN UNIDENTIFIED ILDEGIZID VASSAL	
I. INTRODUCTION.....	411
II. THE CORPUS.....	415
SUMMARY AND CONCLUSION.....	419
BIBLIOGRAPHY.....	439
TABLES OF THE REIGNING DATES OF NEIGHBORING RULERS	458
MAP.....	460
PLATES.....	461

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

This study developed out of a fellowship project conducted at the American Numismatic Society during the summer of 1965. Originally a study of Caucasian coinage in the 6th/12th and 7th/13th century was to serve as a tool for a critical translation of the 7th/13th century Armenian historian Kirakos of Ganja. However, it soon became evident that the coins of this area had as yet neither been catalogued nor studied. Under the guidance of Dr. George C. Miles, Curator of the Society's museum, a systematic classification of these coins was undertaken and eventually achieved.

Simultaneously with the completion of the identification and arrangement of these coins, Dr. Nina G. Garsoïan, Prof. of Armenian Language and Literature, agreed with Dr. Miles that a corpus of all such coinage accompanied by an historical commentary would contribute to our understanding of the political and economic forces at work in Caucasia during the whole confused era of the 5th/11th to the 7th/13th centuries. Thus this dissertation is a numismatic history of the region based on a corpus of all Islamic coins which have been published as well as those unpublished specimens in the American Numismatic Society and other public and private collections which were accessible.

The numismatic aspects of the study would have been impossible without the constant guidance and encouragement of Dr. Miles, who patiently explained the vagueries of Islamic coinage and often letter by letter helped me read and understand the difficult Arabic legends. Over and again he made sense out of the incomprehensible. The historical sections of the thesis were written under the supervision of Professor Garsolian, whose succinct suggestions on historiography and organization have produced any coherence that may exist in the work. A debt must also be acknowledged to Dr. Tibor Halasi-Kun, Professor of Turkic History and Philology, who was first responsible for my interest in the Seljuq period, for his advise on some of the Turkological aspects of the thesis.

I would also like to express my thanks to the following people for the kindnesses they have extended to me over the past four years: Dr. Kh. Mushegian, Keeper of Coins, the Armenian National Museum, Armenia S.S.R.; Z.M. Buniatov, Director of the Arabic Section of the Institute for the Peoples of the Near and Middle East, Baku, Azerbaijan S.S.R.; Miss Helen Mitchell, Assistant Keeper of Islamic Coins, the Heberden Coin Room, the Ashmolean Museum, Oxford; Miss Anne Jacobsen, Assistant Keeper of Coins, the National Museum, Copenhagen; Dr. I.A. Börner, Keeper of Coins, Staatliche

Museum, Berlin; M. Curiel, Keeper of Islamic Coins, the Bibliothèque Nationale, Paris; Mr. R. Lowick, Keeper of Islamic Coins, the British Museum, London; Artuk Bey, Keeper of Coins, and Yevrig Hanım, Assistant Keeper, the Archeological Museum, Istanbul; Nuri Pere Bey, Curator of Coins, and Ibrahim Bey, Assistant Curator, Yapı ve Kredi Bankası, Istanbul; l'Institut Français d'Archéologie Orientale, Cairo, for the use of its library; the late Professor Vladimir Minorsky for several suggestions on Caucasian matter; and Mr. Henry Grunthal, Curator of Medieval Coins, the American Numismatic Society, for his constant advise on general numismatic matters.

ABBREVIATIONS

- ANS American Numismatic Society.
- BM British Museum; followed by III, S. Lane-Poole, Catalogue of Oriental Coins in the British Museum, Vol. III (London, 1877).
- BN Bibliothèque Nationale, Paris.
- BSOAS Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies, London.
- EI₁, EI₂ Encyclopaedia of Islam, first and second editions, Leiden.
- Excursus Kratkii kurs istorii Azerbaidzhana, s prilozheniem ékskursa po istorii Shirvanshakhov XI-XIV v.v. (A Short Course of the History of Adharbayjān with an Appendix of an Excursus on the Shirvānshāhs of the XI-XIV Centuries) (Baku, 1923).
- Georgian Chronicle The Georgian Royal Annals, trans. M. Brosset, Histoire de la Géorgie, Vol. I, Part I (I/1) (St. Petersburg, 1849).
- GMS Gibb Memorial Series.
- IA İslām Ansiklopedisi (Istanbul, 1940-).
- I.A.K. Izvestia Arkheologicheskogo Komiteta (Bulletin of the Archeological Committee), St. Petersburg.
- Iz.ANAZ. Izvestia Akademii Nauk Azerbaidzhaniskoi (Bulletin of the Academy of Science of Azerbaijan), Baku.
- Iz.AZ.A.K. Investii Azerbaidzhana Arkheologicheskogo Komiteta (Bulletin of the Azerbaijan Archeological Committee), Baku.
- Iz.AZ.FAN Izvestia Azerbaidanskogo Filiala Akademii Nauk (Bulletin of the Azerbaijan Branch of the Academy of Science), Baku.
- Iz.AZ.GNII Izdatel'stvo Azerbaidzhaniskii Gosudarstvennyi Nauchno-Issledovatel'skii Institut (Publishing House of the Institute of Scientific Investigation of the Government of Azerbaijan), Baku.

- IA.Azkon** **Izvestii Azkonstaris (Bulletin of Azkonstaris),**
Baku.
- JA** **Journal Asiatique, Paris.**
- JAOS** **Journal of the American Oriental Society, New**
Haven.
- Klady, I-IX** **E.A. Pakhomov, Monetae Klady Azerbaidzhana i**
druzhikh respublik i kraev Kavkaza (Coin Hoards
of Azerbaidzhan and Other Republics and Regions
of the Caucasus), 9 fascicule volumes (Baku,
1926-1966.
- Kratkii** **See Excursus.**
- LOINA** **Leningradskogo otdelenia Instituta narodov**
Azii (The Leningrad Section of the Institute
of the People of Asia).
- M.S.** **B. Dorn, Nova Supplementa (St. Petersburg, 1855).**
- NZ** **Numismatische Zeitschrift, Vienna.**
- RAS** **Royal Asiatic Society.**
- RHC, Doc. arm.** **Recueil des historiens des croisades.**
Documents arméniens (Paris, 1869-1906).
- RN** **Revue Numismatique, Paris.**
- RNE** **Revue de la Numismatique Belge, Brussels.**

NUMISMATIC ABBREVIATIONS

- access.** **accession.**
- AE** **$\text{\textcircled{A}}\text{E} = \text{Æ}$, copper**
- approx.** **approximately.**
- AR** **$\text{\textcircled{A}}\text{R} = \text{AR}$, silver.**
- AV** **$\text{\textcircled{A}}\text{V} = \text{A}$, gold.**
- d** **diameter.**

H Hoard, followed by a number from E. Pakhomov, Klady, I-IX.

illus. illustrated.

k vyp. k vypusk, from fascicule, cf., Pakhomov, Klady.

n.a. not accessible, usually a book or article.

obv. obverse side of coin.

rev. reverse side of coin.

t thickness.

w weight.

NOTE ON TRANSLITERATION

For Arabic and Persian the system of transliteration used has been that of the Encyclopaedia of Islam with some modifications. The underlining of double consonant forms has been dropped, i.e., dh is represented by dh. The ج and چ are represented by j and q, the ع by a ^c raised one half space above the line, and the hamzah by ' . Compounds with Allāh have usually been rendered as one word, e.g., lidīnillāh. Certain frequently used nouns have been purposely left without markings or allowed to stand in their Western form. They are Seljuq for Saljūq, Turkoman for Turkomān, Kipchak for Qipchāq, Tabriz for Tabrīz, Baghdad for Baghdād, Iraq for ^cIrāq, Islam for Islām, caliph for khalīfa, atabeg for atābak, sultan for sultān, and vizir for wazīr. However, when such words have been translated directly from a source or a coin, the exact transliteration is used.

For Armenian the standard Hübschmann-Meillet transliteration has been employed with certain modifications adapted to the standard typewriter keyboard. The inverse circumflex has been replaced by an ' over the letter, e.g., ժ, Ճ, զ, է, and ը are z, č, ž, é, and j respectively.

The Library of Congress system of transliteration has been followed for Russian with the following changes. The ѣ has been changed from ĭ to i, and the ѡ to ia without the

connecting segment above, i.e., \widehat{ia} . Turkish words have been left in their modern orthography with the accommodations \dot{g} for \check{g} , \dot{i} for \check{i} , and commas for the cedillas in the letters \mathring{c} and \mathring{s} .

A final note on usage, the medieval city of Bākū is spelled with the long vowels while the modern city is in its Russian form. The same distinction is made with Darband and the modern Derbend and Adharbayjān and the Soviet Republic of Azerbaijan.

INTRODUCTION

The purpose of this thesis is to bring to the history of southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān from the 5th/11th to the 7th/13th century all information which can be obtained from the Islamic coinage struck during that period and in that area. It is a numismatic history based on the corpora of all known coins of five dynasties. The initial task and basic research of the study, and, therefore, its core, is the identification and classification of several thousand unpublished and published coins. The resultant corpus is a body of specialized numismatic data; this in turn is explained and interpreted. Therefore, the preparation of the corpus, its explanation, and the historical, economic and social interpretation of the data in this study constitutes its thesis.

In this work southeastern Caucasia¹ and Adharbayjān signifies the geographical area south and east of the

¹The area bounded on the north by the Caucasus, on the west and on the east by the Black and Caspian Seas, and on the south from west to east, Anatolia (Asia Minor), Syria, Mesopotamia, and Iran, it is marked by a cultural and historical unity and individuality of its two parts Armenia and Georgia which distinguish it from the neighbouring areas. I have adopted this usage and terminology from Cyril Toumanoff who points out the cumbersomeness of the term "Ciscaucasia" and both the awkwardness and the late Russian imperial expansionist point of view of "Transcaucasia." See a full discussion in C. Toumanoff, "Introduction to Christian Caucasian History," Part I, Traditio, XV (1959), p. 2 and n. 1.

Caucasus extending from the city of Darband² in the north to Marāgha³ in the south, from Dvin⁴ in the west to the Caspian Sea in the east. This region encompasses the Abbāsīd provinces of Sharvān⁵ (including Darband), Arrān, Mūqān,⁶ the eastern tip of Armenia (Arminiyah) lying north of the Araxes River, and Adharbayjān.⁷ The period covered is roughly from the arrival of the Seljuq in the latter half of the 5th/11th century to the definitive Mongol, i.e.

²Known to the Arabs as Bāb al-Abwāb, the Gate of Gates, because of its natural mountain barrier reinforced by the construction in Sasanian times of walls and fortifications extending into the Caspian Sea. It served as both the frontier and gateway between the northern nomadic steppe zone and the settled Middle East. The modern Derband, spelt in its Turkish vocalization, is the capital of the Dagestan Autonomous Region of the U.S.S.R.; see W. Barthold's article "Derband" in EI₁.

³To the east of Lake Urmīya, it is now in Iran; see W. Barthold's article "Marāgha" in EI₁.

⁴Known to the Arabs as Dabīl, it was the capital of the province of Arminiyah situated north of the Araxes River. The ancient site now in Armenia S.S.R. has been recently excavated. See K. Kafadaryan, Dvin k'ak' ew nra petumnerē (The City of Dvin and Its Excavations), I, (Erevan, 1952), and, Kh. Mushegian, Denezhnoe ebrashchenie Dvina po numizmaticheskim dannym (The Monetary Circulation of Dvin according to Numismatic Data), (Erevan, 1962).

⁵The area which lies north of the River Kur beginning from the confluence of the Iora River to the Caspian Sea.

⁶Arrān lies on the south bank of the Kur up to its confluence with the Araxes; Mūqān is east of Arrān still on the south bank of the Kur extending to the Caspian.

⁷See V. Minorsky's article "Adharbāidjān" in EI₂. For the whole geographical lay out see G. Le Strange, The Lands of the Eastern Caliphate (London, 1905), map I.

Il-Khānid,⁸ occupation of the area in the mid 7th/13th century, about 200 years.

The Islamic dynasties whose numismatic corpora will be presented in this thesis are the Ildegizid atabegs, the so-called Kasrānid branch of the Shirvānshāhs, the Maliks of Darband, the Bīshkīnids (also referred to as the Maliks of Ahar), and a still unidentified vassal of the Ildegizids. These will be discussed in detail in the introductory remarks preceeding each corpus. However, since most of these dynasties are unfamiliar even to Middle East historians, a few comments will be made to facilitate the reading of the introductory chapters. The Darband Maliks and the Shirvānshāhs took their names after the regions they ruled. The Bīshkīnid Maliks of Ahar as mamlūks (military slaves) to the Ildegizids had as fief an area west of Ardabīl and north of Mt. Sabalān with the city of Ahar as its capital.⁹ The locality of the

⁸The Mongols in Iran were called Il-Khāns after the title of Hūlāgū, a grandson of Chingiz-Khan, sent as governor of Iran by his brother Mengū, the Great Khan, in 654/1256; for a discussion and references on the title see Atī-Malik Juvaini, The History of the World-Conqueror, trans. J.A. Boyle (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1958), Vol. II, 632, n.55.

⁹If not the actual capital certainly the city where the dynasty's coins were minted. The city is in present day Iran mid-way between Tabriz and Ardabīl.

unknown vassal of the Ildegizids probably should be looked for in Mūqān as will be discussed later. The Ildegizids themselves had Arrān and especially Adharbayjān as their power base including the cities of Tabrīz, Ardabīl and for periods Marāgha, Naxījawan¹⁰ and even Dvin. After 555/1160 when as atabegs to the Seljuqs of Iraq they became the power behind the sultanate, they had virtual control of all of al-Jibāl, including the main cities of Rayy, Hamadān and Isfahān.

The selection of this geographical area and these dynasties was made in the following manner. An examination of the Islamic coinage of all minting authorities in eastern Anatolia, northern Syria, Caucasia, upper Mesopotamia and northwestern Iran during the 6th/12th and first quarter of the 7th/13th centuries showed the overwhelming majority¹¹ of coins to be copper issues. These in turn fell into two

¹⁰ Arabic: Nakhjuwān, on the north bank of the Araxes now in the region of the same name within the borders of Armenia S.S.R., but belonging to Azerbaijan S.S.R.

¹¹ More than 95%, the exceptions (to be discussed later) being base gold issues of the Seljuqs of Iraq and the Ildegizids; the former fall outside the central area of this study and the latter are exactly three in number. There are also some dozen silver coins of the Shirvānshāhs from the 5th/11th and the very early 6th/12th centuries, which along with the Ildegizid gold, are included in the corpus.

discernable categories: a representational group portraying human and/or animal forms and a purely epigraphical group. The former were further differentiated by their generally regular size and shape and nice striking, while the latter were usually irregular in size and shape and very poorly struck. These distinctions will be examined in more detail in the body of this study, but for our present purpose they are important because the two categories separated themselves geographically. The coinage of southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān without a single exception was non-representational; that of eastern Anatolia, northern Syria, and upper Mesopotamia was for the most part representational. Therefore, the research project started by an examination and classification of all purely epigraphical copper coinage of the 6th/12th and early 7th/13th centuries which happened to coincide with all Islamic coinage of southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān.

These coins originated from the five dynasties enumerated above. There were in fact other Islamic dynasties in the area during this period, the Shaddādids of Ganja¹²

¹²A dynasty of Turkish origin which had its capital first at Dvin and then Ganja (in central Arrān just south of the Kur, the modern Kirovabad, Azerbaijan S.S.R.: see V. Barthold - J. Boyle, "Ganja," *EL*,) in the 4th/10th and 5th/11th centuries. For a history of the dynasty see V. Minorsky, "New Light on the Shaddādids of Ganja," Part I, *Studies in Caucasian History*, (London, 1953), pp. 1-77.

and Ani¹³ and the Ahmadīlīs of Marāgha,¹⁴ but their numismatic tradition is either unknown or limited to one or two recorded examples.¹⁵ Therefore, solely on the basis of numismatic evidence in the 6th/12th and the early 7th/13th centuries this area forms a single unit striking irregular, epigraphical copper coinage.¹⁶

¹³Ani was the capital of the Bagratid Kingdom of Armenia situated on the right bank of the Araxes; its ruins are now on the Turkish side of the Turko-Armenian frontier. The Shaddādids began to rule in Ani after its capture by Alp Arslān in 456-7/1064. For this branch of the dynasty see also Minorsky, "The Shaddādids of Ani," part II of *ibid.*, pp. 79-106.

¹⁴The dynasty takes its name from a Turkish (Oghuz/-Turkoman ?) mamlūk of Ahmadīl b. Ibrāhīm (a Kurd by origin) with the name Aq-Sunqur; who because of this relationship was known as "al-Ahmadīlī." Marāgha was the capital of the dynasty which also controlled Tabriz for much of the 6th/12th century. See Minorsky, "Marāgha," EI₁; "Ahmadīlīs," EI₂.

¹⁵For the Shaddādids of Ganja we know three rulers who struck coins few of which have survived; see E. de Zambaur, Manuel de Généalogie et de Chronologie (Haber, 1927), pp. 184-5; for the Ani branch there have been no coins published thus far. What may be the first known numismatic specimen from this dynasty, a copper of Minūchīhr b. Abul-Aswār, is discussed in the corpus of the Shirvānshāhs, *infra*, p. .

¹⁶The Christian Kings of Georgia in neighbouring central and western Caucasia minted bilingual (Georgian and Arabic) coppers and the Seljuqs of Iraq also struck some gappar pieces. Though these are really outside the geographical area of this work, they will be discussed for comparative purposes in the chapter on the numismatic background.

However, this numismatic unity, based perhaps on an arbitrary system of consolidation, is not paralleled by a similar uniformity in other features of these dynasties. Ethnically they seem to have quite different origins.

Shams al-Din Ildegiz, the founder of the Ildegizid dynasty, was a Kipchak Turkic¹⁷ mamlūk.¹⁸ The Bīshkīnids are reputed

¹⁷On the Kipchaks (Qipchaqs) see V. Minorsky, Hudūd al-‘Alam (London, 1937), pp. 315-317. Terms such as Kipchak and Oghuz/Ghuzz (see infra, n.20). Turkic were originally ethnic or tribal denominations which have since become linguistic labels. On phonetic grounds the Turkic languages can be divided into an eastern and western group. The western was historically important, but today is only represented by the small Chuvash group of Orthodox Christian Turks in central Russia. The more important eastern group is composed of the Turki, Oghuz, Kipchak, Sayan and Yakut Turkic languages. The last is confined to a small group in northeastern Siberia and stands linguistically apart from the other four. The Sayan group is also small and usually associated with Buddhist elements. In terms of their historical role the three most important groups are the Turki Turks, to which belong the historical Uighurs and Uzbeks; the Kipchak Turks including the Kirghiz, Khazar (though among Turkologists there is still not complete agreement), Pechenegs, Kumans, the Golden Horde, Kipchaks proper, and Mamlūk Dynasty of Egypt; and finally the Oghuz/Ghuzz, which number in their ranks the Seljuqs, the Safavids, the Ottomans as well as the various Turkoman (see n.20) tribes. The Oghuz and Kipchak Turks are the only groups which had a significant effect on the Middle East in our period. For a concise statement on the Turkic languages and their literature see T. Halasi-Kun's introduction to J. Németh, Turkish Grammar, trans. T. Halasi-Kun ('S-Gravenhage, 1962), pp. 13-18. For the division of Turkic languages today with bibliography see J. Benzing, Einführung in das Studium der Altaischen Philologie und der Turkologie (Wiesbaden, 1953).

¹⁸For Shams al-Din's Kipchak origin see S. Lane-Poole, The Mohammadan Dynasties, 2nd ed. (Paris, 1925), p. 171; M. Bala, "Il-Deniz," IA.

to have been of Georgian origin,¹⁹ while the other unidentified vassal of the Ildegizids may be of Oghuz/Turkoman Turkic²⁰ origin. The Malik of Darband were Arabs, though later they

¹⁹Qazwīnī, Ruzhat al-Qulub, ed. G. Le Strange, Gibb Memorial Series, XXIII (London/Leiden, 1919), p. 82; see the introduction to their corpus for a full discussion.

²⁰The Turkoman (also "Turkmen") were of Oghuz (referred to as the Ghuzz/Ghūs in the Arabic and Persian texts respectively) origin; see n. 17 *supra*. The distinction between the two usages is by no means clear in the early sources. According to Claude Cahen the term Turkoman designated those Oghuz who were descendants of groups which followed the Seljuqs from Transoxiana (the area north of the Oxus/Syr Darya) into Iran even if they later abandoned the Seljuqs to go off on their own into Asia Minor. Oghuz referred to all others, especially those who stayed on in Central Asia. Later in the 6th/12th century and afterwards the term Turkoman became generalized to apply to all Oghuz tribal units, usually nomadic, in the Middle East; see C. Cahen, "Ghuzz," Et. 2. The same author's latest word on the Turkoman question is that it is a term "...obscure alike in origin and meaning, which designates the nomadic Muslim Turks, contrasting them on the one hand with the sedentarized Turks and on the other with those nomads who had remained unbelievers," idem, Pre-Ottoman Turkey, trans. J. Jones-Williams (London, 1968), p. 8. There is a generally accepted theory that the home-base of the Turkomans after their migration into the Middle East was in Adharbayjān, precisely the area under consideration in this work; see most recently Cahen, ibid., p. 33, and more generally the section "The Seljukid Empire and the Turks" in ibid., pp. 32-50. On the general subject of the Oghuz and the Oghuz Turkomans see also I. Kafesoğlu, "A propos du nom Türkmen," Oriens, XI (1958), pp. 146-150, in which the author suggests that Turkoman is a political rather than ethnic term; and also F. Sumer, Oğuzlar (Türkmenler) (Ankara, 1967), an exhaustive historical study.

adopted a Turkic veneer by the choice of their names.²¹ The Shirvānshāhs were also originally Arabs, but later became Iranized.²²

Further, there is a dissimilarity in the dimensions of the political sovereignty of each dynasty. The Maliks of Darband controlled a single city; the Bīshkīnids, several towns clustered around Ahar. The Shirvānshāhs controlled a whole province, while the Ildegizids the provinces of Arrān and Adharbayjān with suzerainty after 555/1160 over most of al-Jibāl. We cannot say what territory was under the control of the unidentified dynasty. The longevity of each dynasty also varied. As will be shown later only the Shirvānshāhs existed both prior to the Seljuq invasion and after the Mongol occupation. The other four originated in Seljuq times and pass out of existence just before or during the devastation of the area by the Khwārazmshāhs,²³ Jalāl

²¹See V. Minorsky, A History of Sharvān and Darband (Cambridge, 1958), p. 140, and a thorough discussion in the introduction to their corpus.

²²Probably in the reign of the Shirvānshāh Yazīd b. Ahmad (381/991 to 418/1029), see V. Minorsky, ibid., p. 63.

²³Khwārazm is the fertile delta area formed by the Oxus River (Amu Darya) where it empties into the southern part of the Aral Sea. Khīva is its most famous city and the Khwārazmshāhs reigned from the 5th/11th century until they were destroyed by the Mongols. For a comprehensive study see I. Kafesoğlu, Harezmshāhlar Devleti Tarihi (485-617/1092-1229) (Ankara, 1956).

al-Dīn, in the first quarter of the 7th/13th century. Again, in their relations with non-Muslim powers our dynasties display divergent attitudes. The Ildegizids had hostile relations with their Christian neighbours despite the praise they receive for their benevolence from some Armenian historians.²⁴ We have no concrete evidence of contacts between the Bīshkīnids or the unidentified vassal with Christians. Both the Maliks of Darband and the Shirvānshāhs had marital and other connections (to be discussed later) with the Georgians.²⁵

²⁴Mxit'ar Goš in his Chronicle says that Ildegiz put an end to the troubles in Arrān and stopped the looting in Caucasian Albania; see the translation of the text in C.J.F. Dowsett, "The Albanian Chronicle of Mxit'ar Goš," BSOAS (1958), p. 488. Vardan calls Ildegiz (Eltkuz), along with two other Muslim rulers, "lover of Christians and (one who) causes a country to flourish (K'ristoneaser ew a'xarhater." Vardan Vartapet, Havak'yun Patmut'ean (Universal History), ed. (Venice, 1862), p. 124. For friendly relations between the Armenians of Siunik' (Arrān) and the Ildegizids see Step'anos Orbēlean, Patmut'iwn nahangin Sisakan (History of the Province of Siunik') trans. M. Brosset, Histoire de la Siounie (St. Petersburg, 1864), pp. 195, 222-223. See also the remarks by H. Manandian, The Trade and Cities of Armenia, trans. N. Garsoian (Lisbon, 1965), p. 182, and K'nnakan tesut'yun hay kolovrdi patmut'yan (Critical Survey of the History of the Armenian People), Vol. III (Erevan, 1952), p. 106; and further remarks by Dowsett, ibid., n.6, pp. 487-8.

²⁵For details see the respective corpora; according to Ibn al-Athīr, al-Kāmil, ed. Tornberg, XII, p. 160, even the Ildegizid Abu Bakr married the daughter of a Georgian King, but the Georgian sources are apparently silent on the matter, see the reference in V. Minorsky, "The Georgian maliks of Ahar," BSOAS, XIII/4 (1951), p. 873.

Yet in spite of these differences our dynasties can be treated as a unit. By the mere act of minting coins they all expressed some degree of political autonomy, for in Islam the two traditional ways of demonstrating sovereignty were the mentioning of the ruler's name in the khutbah²⁶ and the striking of coins.²⁷ Thus, these dynasties form a unit because of their geographic proximity, their common Islamic religious affinity, and their independent sovereign authority.

For the Middle East as a whole, the political unity brought to it by the Seljuq conquest was to come to an end after the death of Sultan Malikshāh and his Persian vizir Nizām al-Mulk in 485/1092. By the beginning of the 6th/12th century the empire was already breaking up into numerous self-governing areas. This disintegration and its consequences will be discussed in a later chapter. The broad pattern of events was that on the one hand rulers from the indigenous populations of more remote areas of the empire were able to realize various degrees of autonomy and on the other Seljuq princes and Seljuq affiliated

²⁶A special homily and prayer usually delivered at a cathedral mosque by an official preacher (khātib) before the midday prayer on Fridays, see A.J.Wensinck, "Khutbah", EI₁.

²⁷G.C. Miles, The Numismatic History of Rayy (New York, 1938), p. 8.

military chieftains were able to carve out independent domains throughout the empire.²⁸ By the end of the century this trend had reached its maximum proportion, but was then reversed in the 7th/13th century by the succession of the Khwārazmshāh and then the Mongol invasions.

The major part of the study will deal with this complicated 6th/12th century,²⁹ when the remarkable proliferation of dynasties produced a confused and complex historical tradition. After enumerating and identifying the various sovereign forces operative in that century, there will be an endeavour to simplify some of the historical problems through an examination of the numismatic evidence to establish as clearly as possible the de jure and de facto sovereign authorities and determine the relationship of one

²⁸ A third event which took place just after the death of Malikshah, but which was not directly related to it was the phenomenon of the Crusades, the first of which began in 489-490/1096. Though their effect was considerable along the Mediterranean coast and northern Syria, the Crusades had no effect on our dynasties. For an exhaustive treatment of the Crusades in the Muslim east see C. Cahen, La Syrie du nord à l'époque des Croisades (Paris, 1940); see also the articles by C. Cahen and H.A.R. Gibb in A History of the Crusades, ed. K. Setton, Vols. I and II (Philadelphia, 1955 and 1962).

²⁹ By the 6th/12th century is meant the period up to the arrival of the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn in the first quarter of the 7th/13th century.

to another. In the first three centuries of Islam, the orthodox caliph, first in Medina, then Damascus under the Umayyads, and finally, at Baghdad under the ^cAbbāsids, was the supreme political and religious authority in all the lands of Islam. The weakening of the ^cAbbāsīd Caliphate in the 3rd/9th century still left the caliph de jure sovereign, but de facto authority was in other hands, at first the all-powerful Turkic bodyguard,³⁰ and later the shī'ite Iranian Būyid dynasty.³¹ The Seljuqs, as self

³⁰They were brought in, in great numbers, from Central Asia as purchased slaves or captives of war to take the place of the Persians and remnants of the Arabs in the standing army of the caliph. By the beginning of the caliphate of al-Mu^ctasim (218/833-228/842), they had become the most powerful element in the army and were soon to direct the political affairs of the ^cAbbāsīd caliphate. This pattern of a Turkic mamlūk army which eventually obtained military and then political control of their original master's state was to be repeated many times in the subsequent history of Islam. On this general question see R.N. Frye and A. Sayfī, "Turks in the Middle East before the Saljuqs," JOAS, LXIII (1943), 194-207, and, S. Hamdi, Die Entstehung und Entwicklung des türkischen Einflusses in Abbasidenreiche..., unpublished thesis (Tübingen, 1954) (reference from B. Spuler, The Muslim World, Part I, trans. F.R.C. Bagley (Leiden, 1960), p.62, n.1.

³¹The family which took control of the Dailamite dynasties of Iranian origin from the southern Caspian province of Dailam around the year 308/920. The name originates from Buya, the father of three sons who began successively taking control of the important cities of al-Jibāl and Iraq, culminating in the occupation of Baghdad in 334/946. In time they too were to fall under the control of their Turkic army, but in name at least were able to keep control of the caliphate until the arrival of the Seljuqs in 447/1055. This period when the independent Iranian Ṣāmānīd dynasty (to be discussed later) was in control of Khorāsān and Transoxiana and the

appointed saviours of the orthodox sunnī caliphate, maintained the fiction of this de jure sovereignty, while subtly changing the function of the office to a predominantly religious one, gathering for themselves de facto and to some extent a newly justified de jure political authority under the enhanced title of sultān.

During the Seljuq decline two sultanates were formed, one in Khorāsān, one in al-Jibāl. The former had precedence over the latter, therefore creating an echelon of authority starting with the caliph as token leader of all Islam, then the sultan of Khorāsān with the title the Supreme Sultan (sultān al-a^cẓam), and finally the sultan of Iraq (al-Jibāl), the Exalted Sultan (sultān al-nu^cazzam). As the 6th/12th century grew older a fourth level was added when atabegs and other Seljuq military leaders gained authority over or independence from their masters. Finally, as in the case of the Bīshkīnid Maliks of Ahar, mamlūks of the atabegs

Būyids in control of Iraq and Iran has been labeled as the Iranian Intermezzo by V. Minorsky. See V. Minorsky, "La domination des Dailamites," Publications de la Société des Etudes Iraniennes, No. 3 (1932), 26 pp., reprinted in idem, Iranica, (London/Teheran, 1964), pp. 12-30; and now the excellent article by C. Cahen, "Būwayhid or Būyid," EI₂.

achieved a fifth level in the chain of sovereign authority.³²

In addition to a consideration of the question of authority, the economic and social relationships among the five dynasties and between them as a unit and their neighbours will be studied. However, it must be emphasized that it is not the intent of this study to present a systematic historical account of these dynasties, for our present knowledge of them is still too incomplete for such an undertaking. In the following chapters the sources will be discussed and the historical and numismatic background presented.

³²However, by the time the Bāghids achieve autonomy in the late 6th/12th century, the Seljuq sultanates have disappeared, replaced by the Khwārizmshāhs who assumed the title of sultan, but played no role in the affairs of southeastern Caucasia until the arrival of Jalāl al-Dīn in the first quarter of the next century.

CHAPTER ONE

THE SOURCES AND LITERATURE

In this chapter the primary written sources including epigraphy and the secondary literature, historical and numismatic, will be discussed and evaluated. The sources are arranged according to language: Islamic (Persian and Arabic), Georgian, Armenian and Syriac. The first of these is by far the largest group and will be sub-divided according to type, e.g. historical, biographical, poetical.

I. THE ISLAMIC SOURCES: ARABIC AND PERSIAN

The principal sources for the Islamic dynasties of southeastern Caucasian and Adharbayjān are the Muslim writers of the 5th/11th to the 8th/14th century. However, it must be stated at the outset that for our purpose they are fragmentary and full of lacunae. They are exclusively written in Arabic or Persian, there being no relevant sources in Turkish for the period.¹ Arabic and Persian sources will be

¹Even though a Turkic language was unquestionably, the everyday speech of the Seljuqs and the Ildegizid atabegs, Arabic and especially Persian were the official languages of the court and literature of these dynasties. There was an Islamic Turkic literature as early as the 5th/11th century among the Qarakhānids whose state included both sides of the Altai Mts. in Central Asia, but none of the three major works (the Diwān lughāt at-turk by Maḥmūd of Kashgar, the Qutadghu Bilik of Yusuf of Balasaghun, and the mystical poems of the

treated together since no valid distinction in grouping can be made between them. For instance even though the court poets of the Shirvānshāhs wrote principally in Persian in the 6th/12th century, the only narrative history treating this dynasty is the 5th/11th century Arabic Ta'rikh al-Bāb.² Since most of the sources are narrative histories written for the caliph in Baghdad or the Seljuq sultan, minor dynasts are only mentioned if they should effect or be effected by events around the sultan or the caliph.

The Islamic sources fall into several categories. Narrative histories of a general nature represent the bulk of these; local histories, biographies, dīwāns (collections) of court poets, travel accounts, and geographical works make up the rest. Correspondence and documents, especially the

6th/12th century Ahmad Yasavī) concern us. Turkic literature begins anew in the 8th/14th century, but again it is beyond the scope of this study. The best general work on Turkic literature is A. Bombaci, Storia della Letteratura Turca, trans. I. Melikoff, Histoire de la littérature turque (Paris, 1968); for the Qarakhanids see Chapter VII, pp. 65-89. See also T. Halasiz-Kun, op.cit., p. 17; and, C. Cahen, Pre-Ottoman Turkey, pp. 11-13.

²See infra, nn. 40-45.

inshā' collections,³ though they contain some indirect references to the Iraqi Seljuqs, they contain nothing directly concerning our dynasties.

In the following discussion emphasis will be on material directly pertaining to the dynasties in this work. Two of these, the Bīshkīnids and the unidentified vassal of the Ildegizids, lack any direct source. Therefore, the latter will not enter into the subsequent discussion, and the fragmentary references to the former will be mentioned in passing.

A. General Narrative Histories

The only narrative source for the history of the Shirvanshahs is the 5th/11th century Ta'rikh al-Bāb,⁴ which has not come down to us, but which has been preserved in the Jāmi' al-duwal, an Arabic work by Ahmad ibn Lutfullāh

³Rashīd al-Dīn Vatvāt, The Letters of Rashīd-ad-Dīn Vatvāt (Nāmah-hā-yi Rashīd'al-Dīn Vatvāt), ed. G. Toocyerkani (Tehran, 1960), idem, Majma'at Rasā'il, ed. M.A. Fahmī, 2 Vols. (Cairo, 1939). References from K.A. Luther, The Political Transformation of the Seljuq Sultanate of Iraq and Western Iran: 1152-1187, Thesis (Princeton University, 1964), p. 287 and discussion on pp. 282-283.

⁴Also referred to as Ta'rikh Bāb al-abwāb (Minorsky, Sharvan, p. 2) and Ta'rikh al-Bāb wa Sharvan (ibid., Arabic text, p. 1).

Münejjim-bashī, d. 1113/1702. Until recently the work was only known in a Turkish abridgement of 1142/1730 by Ahmad Nedīm entitled Sabāʿif al-akhbār.⁵ Münejjim-bashī states that the Taʾriḫ al-Bāb was compiled in Darband circa 500/1106, but the events in it only reach the year 468/1075.⁶ The Arabic text of the section of the Jāmiʿ al-duwal comprising the Taʾriḫ al-Bāb has been published with translation and copious notes in two separate studies.⁷ The Taʾriḫ's account of the Shirvānshāhs begins with the founder of the dynasty, the amīr Yazīd b. Mazyād, in the 2nd/8th century and continues to the time of Farīburz b. Sallār, the third quarter of the 5th/11th century.⁸ This

⁵ Even the Arabic original said to be the author's (Münejjim-Bashī's own draft), seems to abridge the original Taʾriḫ al-Bāb; see V. Minorsky, Studies in Caucasian History (London, 1953), p. 4. The MSS are listed in Minorsky, Sharvan, p. 1. The Turkish abridgement was published in Istanbul, 1285/1868.

⁶ Minorsky, Sharvan, p. 41, text p. 16.

⁷ V. Minorsky, Studies, op.cit., deals with the section on Arrān, i.e., the Shadāddids of Ganja and Ani, and, Sharvan, op.cit., with Darband and Sharvan.

⁸ His son Afrīdun is actually mentioned as succeeding his father, but the date is not given, Minorsky, Sharvan, p. 41, text p. 16.

rich history is full of details on monetary matters while describing the Seljuq conquest of Caucasia. Unfortunately, the Ta'rikh al-Bāb stops just short of the important and fully independent period of Shirvānshāh rule. Mūnejjim-bashī tries to fill in the dynasty's genealogy during the 6th/12th and 7th/13th centuries, but he has no reliable guide like the Ta'rikh al-Bāb and, therefore, produces a confused and inaccurate list of rulers.⁹

Likewise, the sections in the Ta'rikh on Darband (al-Bāb) end a half century before the rule of the Maliks of Darband. There is not even a "confused" genealogy to fill the gap, for Mūnejjim-bashī was seemingly unaware of these rulers. In fact there is not a single source directly concerned with the events in Darband for the whole of the 6th/12th or 7th/13th centuries; the same is true for Shirvān.

Other important Muslim narrative sources of the 6th/12th to the 8th/14th centuries are those which discuss the events of the Seljuqs of Iraq.¹⁰ After the mid 6th/12th

⁹Ibid., Annex I, "Mūnejjim-bashī on the later Sharvānshāhs," pp. 129-138, text pp. 27-32.

¹⁰Also sometimes referred to as the Seljuqs of Iran. In reality they are the Seljuqs who controlled the province of al-Jibāl which included territory of both Iran and Iraq.

century this part of the Seljuq family falls under the control of their Ildegizid atabegs. Therefore, the history of the latter is sprinkled throughout the history of the former. Unfortunately, there is no work devoted specifically to the Ildegizid atabegs like Ibn al-Athīr's history of the Zangid atabegs of Mosul (Mawsil).¹¹ The work closest to a history of the dynasty is the Arabic Akhbār al-dawlat al-saljūqiyya attributed by Muhammad Iqbāl to 'Alī'ibn Nāsir al-Ḥusaynī.¹² The work was probably composed by some one who was very close to the Ildegizids. It is a general history of the Seljuqs, but only the last third discusses the Seljuqs of Iraq and the Ildegizids.¹³ The narrative ends at 590/1193

¹¹Ta'rikh al-dawlat al-atābakiyyah: mulūk al-Mawsil, text and trans. (Histoire des Atabeks de Mossoul), RHC, Historiens Orientaux, II (Paris, 1876).

¹²Ed. M. Iqbāl (Lahore, 1933); Turkish trans. Necati İğal, Ahbār üd-devlet is-selcukiyye (Ankara, 1943). For a discussion of the authorship see the introduction pp. vii-xiii in Turkish trans.; also M. Sanullah, The Decline of the Saljūqid Empire (Calcutta, 1938), pp. xxi-xxii; C. Cahen, "The Historiography of the Seljuqid Period," Historians of the Middle East, ed. B. Lewis and P. Holt (Oxford, 1962), p. 70; Luther, p. 278, especially n.4.

¹³The first part of the work from the death of Malikshāh in 485/1092 to 547/1152 is borrowed, with acknowledgement, from 'Imād al-Dīn al-Isfahānī's Musrat al-fatra, which will be discussed shortly; see Cahen, Ibid., p. 70, and idem, Syrie du nord, op.cit., p. 50.

though the text continues to the first quarter of the 7th/13th century. Most of the information in this section is first hand and original, with many details about the campaigns of the Ildegizids against the Georgians and about events in Adharbayjān and Arrān. However, there is not more than the mere mention of Shirvān and nothing at all about Darband. Unfortunately, the Akhbār suffers from confused chronology and the survival of a unique manuscript (B.N., 2145).

The Persian Rāhat al-sudūr by Muhammad al-Rāwandī¹⁴ is rich with material on the Ildegizids, though there is almost nothing on either the Maliks of Darband and the Shirvānshāhs. Al-Rāwandī, a native of al-Jibāl, was a close friend of the last sultan of Iraq, Tughril b. Arslānshāh (d. 591/1194), and was in a position to witness the events of the latter part of the 6th/12th century.¹⁵ The second part of the Rāhat, especially the events of 555/1160-595/1199, is the original work of Rāwandī; for the prior period, including the history of the Great Seljuqs, he

¹⁴The Rāhat-us-Sudūr wa Āyat-us-Surūr: Being a History of the Saliuqs, ed. M. Iqbal, GMS, n.s., Vol. II (Leyden, 1921); Turkish trans., Ahmed, Ates, 2 Vols. (Ankara, 1957, 1960).

¹⁵For the details of his life see Iqbal's introduction, Turkish ed., pp. XIII-XVIII.

reproduces the Saljūq-nāmah of Zahīr al-Dīn Nīshāpūrī.¹⁶ The latter was himself the tutor of Sultan Arslānshāh (555/1160-571/1176) and provides an outline of his reign.¹⁷ Rāwandī is overladen with verse and excessive moralizing which greatly reduces the work's utility as an historical source.¹⁸

The Arabic Nusrat al-fatra by ^cImād ad-Dīn (519/1125-597/1201), already discussed as a source for the Akhbār (*supra*, n.13), comes down to us in an abridged form, the Zubdat al-nusrah by al-Bundārī.¹⁹ ^cImād al-Dīn was in the service of the Seljuqs of Iraq for about ten years until 560/1165, after which he left Iraq and entered the service of the Ayyūbids.²⁰ Despite his long winded style, there is

¹⁶The original text, long thought lost, has now been published by Gelāleh Khāwar (Tehran, 1332/1953).

¹⁷See the long discussion in Cahen, "Historiography," *op.cit.*, pp. 73-76.

¹⁸For a general discussion of its value see Th. Houtsma, "Some Remarks on the History of the Seljuqs", Acta Orientalia Hungarica, III (1924), p. 138; Cahen, *ibid.*; Sanullah, pp. xxv-xxvii; Luther, pp. 277-278.

¹⁹Ed. Th. Houtsma, Recueil de textes relatifs à l'histoire des Seldjucides, Vol. II (Leyden, 1889); Turkish trans. by Kivameddin Burslan, Irak ve Horasan Selcuklulari Tarihi (Istanbul, 1943).

²⁰See Houtsma's introduction; Cahen, "Historiography," pp. 68-69; Luther, 279-280. The original of ^cImād al-Dīn's Nusrat has come down to us (MS, B.N., Arab 2145); for an interesting comparison of it to al-Bundārī's version, see Cahen, p. 68, n.44, and *idem*, Syrie du Nord, pp. 50-53.

much material on Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz. Once again there is only a passing reference to the Shirvānshāhs and nothing on the Maliks of Darband.

The universal history, al-Kāmil fī al-ta'rikh, of Ibn al-Athīr²¹ is of course useful for the period. Although the focus of attention in the 6th/12th century is on the events around the Ayyūbid and Zangid atabegs in western Iraq and Syria, much interesting material is to be found on dynasties in this study. al-Kāmil was finished in 619/1222; it covers events up to the arrival of Jalāl al-Dīn Khwārazmshāh. Of particular interest are the descriptions of several campaigns of the Ildagizids and the Seljuqs of Iraq against the Georgian Kingdom and a very interesting passage on "Darband of Sharvān" in the first quarter of the 7th/13th century. Most of the material related to events in Adharbayjān and more northerly provinces are scattered and isolated. Taken as a whole, Ibn al-Athīr, though often very biased and seldom citing his sources, is a critical historian who tries to understand

²¹Ed. C.J. Tornberg, Ibn-el-Athiri Chronicon, 14 Vols. (Leyden/Upsala, 1851-76). For translation of passages of interest to Caucasia and Adharbayjān see C. Defrémery, "Fragments de géographes et d'historiens Arabes et Persans inédits", JA, Series IV, Vol. XIV (1849); extracts in RCH, Historiens Orientaux, I (1872), II (1876); most recently P.K. Zhuze, Materialy po istorii Azerbaidzhana iz Tarikh-al-kamil' Ibn-al-Asira (Baku, 1940).

the motivation behind events in history.²²

The Ta'rikh-i guzida compiled in 730/1330 by the Persian Hamdullāh Mustawfī al-Qazwīnī²³ has a long section of the Seljuqs of Iraq. Qazwīnī's source was probably either the Rāhat al-sudūr by Rāwandī which terminates at 595/1199, or, Nīshāpūrī's Saljūq-nāmah also used by Rāwandī.²⁴ The narrative on the Ildegizids terminates around 590/1194 with the death of Sultan Tuḡhril b. Arslānshāh and the mention without details of the deaths of the Ildegizids Abū Bakr and his brother 'Uzbek in 607/1210-11 and 622/1225 respectively.²⁵ The Ta'rikh-i guzida also contains one of the rare references to the Bīshkīnid Maiks of Ahar in which the Georgian origin of the dynasty

²² Francesco Gabrieli remarks, "He remains... perhaps the only real historian of Islam in the earlier Middle Ages," see "The Arabic Historiography of the Crusades," in Lewis and Holt, op.cit., p. 104. See also Cahen, Syrie du nord, pp. 58-59.

²³ Ed. Edward G. Brown, Vol. I, facsimile text, GMS XIV (Leyden/London, 1910), Vol. II, indices and abridged trans. (London, 1913).

²⁴ Sanauallah, pp. xxvi-xxvii.

²⁵ Ed. Brown, p. 478, trans., p. 107.

is given.²⁶ On the Shirvānshāhs and the Maliks of Darband there is nothing.

The two great Persian historians on the Mongols, ḤAtā-Malik Juwainī and Rashīd al-Dīn, have details of interest to us during the period of Jalāl al-Dīn, the first quarter of the 7th/13th century. Juwainī's Ta'rikh-i Jahān-Gushā,²⁷ written from 650/1252 to 658/1260, contains details on the fall of the Ildegizid dynasty and the last of the Bīshkīnids. Since he was appointed by the Il-Khānid Hūlāgū as governor of Baghdad and its surroundings, he unquestionably had access to documents and histories in the possession of the caliphate.²⁸ In addition there are passing references to Shirvān, Darband and Georgia. The Jāmi' al-Tawārikh of Rashīd al-Dīn²⁹ has a section on the Seljuqs,

²⁶Ibid., p. 441; the same material but in more detail is given by Nasawī, Sīrat, ed. Houdas, p. 18 (for full citation see below and for complete details see the Introduction to the Bīshkīnid corpus).

²⁷Ed. Mirza Muhammad Qazvini, 3 vols., GMS, XVI/-1,2,3 (London, 1912, 1916, 1937); trans. John A. Boyle, The History of the World-Conqueror, 2 vols. (Cambridge, Mass., 1958).

²⁸The duties of his office finally forced him to put aside work on the history. For the details on his life and work see the introduction to Boyle's trans., pp. xv-xxxv, especially p. xxv.

²⁹Part I, ed. and trans., E. Quatremère, Histoire des Mongols de la Perse (Paris, 1836) is of no interest to this work. For reference to the ed. and tr. by I.N.Berezin

"Tawārīkh-i-Āl-Seljuq,"³⁰ which has much information on the Seljuqs of Iraq and the Ildegizids, but it is directly drawn from the Rāhat al-sudūr of Rāwandī or from the latter's source, the Saljūqnāmah, and therefore, contains nothing new.³¹

Finally there are a large number of narrative histories which mention in passing one or more of our dynasties or the Seljuqs of Iraq. Those from later centuries (after 7th/13th) are derivative, using one of the above mentioned sources for their information on our period. These works will only be listed here; full citations will be given as they are used in the corpus and in the bibliography. They are Ibn al-Jawzī, al-Muntazam fī Ta'rīkh (events up to 573/1177 mostly centered around Baghdad); Sibṭ ibn al-Jawzī (Syrian of the 7th/13th century, the son-in-law of the former), Mir'āt al-zamān; al-Ḥamavī (d. 1252), al-Ta'rīkh al-Mansūrī; Abu'l-Fidā' (d. 732/1331), al-Muḥtasar fī ta'rīkh al-bashar; Ibn Khaldūn (732/1332-

(1858-1888) see Boyle, p. xiiv; for Part II, ed. E. Blochet, GMS, XVIII (London, 1912). For a new trans. by the Russians, Sbornik letopisei, I/1, A.A. Khetagutov, I/11, O.I. Smirnova (Moscow, 1952).

³⁰Section II, part v, ed. Ahmed Ates, "Dhikr-i Tārīkh-i Āl-i Salchūq," Türk Tarih Kurumu Yayınlarından, Series III, No. 6 (Ankara, 1960); reference from Luther, p. 287.

³¹Sansullah, p. xxvii.

808-1406), Kitāb al-^cibar wa dīwān al-mubtada'; al-^cAīnī (762/1360-855/1451), al-Ta'riḫ: Mirkhwānd (837/1433-904/1498), Rawdat al-safā'; Ghaffārī, Jahān-ārā (completed in 972/1564); al-Khākī, Aḥsan al-tawāriḫ, a work of 1019/1610-11.

B. Local Histories

Because of its importance to the history of Shirvān and Darband, the Ta'riḫ al-Bāb has already been discussed above. There is also a collection of poems, letters and a narrative for Shirvān and Arrān, especially the city of Baylaqān, for the end of the 5th/11th century by an official of the latter city, Mas^cūd b. Nāmdār, a Kurd by birth.³² Ibn al-Athīr's famous study on the Zangid atebegs of Mosul, Ta'riḫ al-dawlat al-atābakiyyah: mulūk al-Mawsil,³³ which covers the same period as the last books of his al-Kāmil, though often with different facts contains many details on Ildegizids. The Ta'riḫ Mayyāfāriqīn by Ibn Azraq al-Fāriqī (510/1117-572/1176)³⁴ discusses Georgia's relations with

³²The B.N. MS has now been completely rearranged and analyzed with an excerpt and translation of the text by V. Minorsky and C. Cahen, "Le Recueil Transcaucasien de Mas'ūd b. Nāmdār," JA, CCXXXVII/1 (1949), pp. 93-142.

³³Ed. and trans., "Histoire des Atabeks de Mossoul," RHC, Historiens Orientaux, II (1876); see also Cahen, Syrie du nord, p. 58.

³⁴The section for the years 559/1164-571/1175-6

Shirvān and hostilities against Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz. The author was in the service of the Georgian King Dimitri in the years 548-9/1153-4, during which time he accompanied the king of Darband. In describing his visit he identified the ruler of the city as Malik Muzaffar, a very important fact for the history of the Maliks of Darband.³⁵ Ibn Isfandiyyār's Tā'rikh-i Tabaristān (first quarter of the 7th/13th century) has interesting material on the later Ildegizids and the Seljuqs of Iraq.³⁶ Finally, though not of much direct use for our dynasties, the Badā'i' al-azmān fi waqā'i' Kirman (events up to 612/1215) by Afdal al-Dīn Kirmānī³⁷ is important for relations between the Seljuqs

were published as additions to Ibn al-Qalānisi, ed. and summary in English, H.F. Amedroz, History of Damascus (Leyden, 1908), pp. 253-256, resume pp. 46-48. Minorsky has published in translation and analyzed other sections of the work (MS, B.M. Oriental 5803) in a series of studies; "Caucasica in the History of Mayyāfāriqīn," BSOAS, XIII/1 (1949), 27-35; Studies, pp. 79-106; and Sharvan, Annex V, pp. 170-172. See also C. Cahen, "Le Diyar Bakr au temps des premiers Urtukides," JA (1935), and idem, Syrie du nord, pp. 46-47.

³⁵Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 139 and p. 170.

³⁶The first part is available in an abridged trans., E.G. Browne, History of Tabaristan, GMS, III (London, 1905); however, the more interesting second part is only available in the ed. by A. Iqbāl with few notes and no index (Tehran, 1320/1902-3 ?), see Luther's remarks, p. 281.

³⁷Ed. M. Bayānī (Tehran, 1326/1908); see comments by Cahen, "Historiography," p. 76 and Luther, p. 282.

of Iraq and the Seljuqs of Kirman.³⁸

C. Biographies

Nasawī's biography of the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn, Sīrat al-sultān Jalāl al-Dīn Manguberaī,³⁹ has the most detailed account of the last days of the Ildegizid and Bīshkīnid dynasties. The author who died in 647/1249, was the secretary of the Khwārazmshāh and provided a direct account for the years 615/1218 to 629/1231. The text and translation are based on a single manuscript in the Bibliothèque Nationale.⁴⁰ Another biography, Juvaini's Jahān-Gushā, is more a history than a biography and, thus, has been discussed above.

D. Geographies

Two geographical works afford some minor data, but little which is not already available from other sources.

³⁸A city and province in southeastern Iran, where a prince of the Great Seljuq dynasty, Qawurt b. Chagri Beg, had already by the 430's/1040's carved out an independent Seljuq state which was to last for almost 150 years; for details see Cahen, Pre-Ottoman Turkey, p. 22; S. Lane-Poole, The Mohammedan Dynasties, p. 153; I. Kafesöglu, "Selçuklular," IA, Vol. 10, pp. 378-379.

³⁹Ed. and trans., O. Houdas, Histoire du Sultan Djelal ed-Din Mankobirti, 2 vols. (Paris, 1891, 1895). On the spelling of the name see the note under the Bishkinid corpus.

⁴⁰"The French translation...teems with misunderstandings and needs a thorough revision," Minorsky, "Caucasica II", BSOAS, XIII/4 (1951), p. 868, n.2.

Yāqūt's Mu^cjam al-buldān⁴¹ written about 621/1124, has some fragmentary comments on the Shirvānshāhs and Bīshkīnids. The Nuzhat al-gulūb of Qazwīnī⁴² (d. 740/1340) is a late Il-Khānid source with interesting sections on Adharbayjān, the tūmān (district) of Bīshkīn, Shirvān, Darband, Arrān, and other areas of Caucasia. Its greatest use is the comparison of the revenue from each province and district of the Il-Khānid empire with the tax collected in Seljuq times.

E. Travel Accounts

The Spanish traveller Abū-Hāmid al-Andalusī al-Gharnātī (d. 565/1169-70) visited Barband some time between 524/1130 and 545/1150.⁴³ In his Tuhfat al-Albāb⁴⁴ he

⁴¹Ed. F. Wüstenfeld, 6 vols. (Leipzig, 1866-1873), reprint (Tehran, 1965); new edition, 5 vols. (Beirut, 1957).

⁴²Ed. Guy Le Strange, GMS, XXIII/1 (London, 1915); trans., idem, The Geographical Part of the Nuzhat al-gulub (London, 1919).

⁴³Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 139.

⁴⁴Ed. Gabriel Ferrand, "Le Tuhfat al-Albāb," JA, 1925, no.1, text, pp. 1-148, 193-204, ' resume and partial translation, pp. 241-283.

mentions the name of the Malik of Darband, which along with Ibn al-Azraq's testimony (supra p. 12) helps us establish the line of these rulers. As an example of negative evidence, demonstrating the remoteness of this area from the caliphate, another Spanish traveller to the Middle East, Ibn Jubayr, visited then Baghdad between 578/1183-581/1185, but does not mention a single person or place from southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān, not even the Seljuqs of Iraq.⁴⁵

F. The Dīwāns of the Court Poets

This material is especially important for the history of Sharvān in the 6th/12th century when Minūchihr II graced his court with Persian poets; of these the two most famous were Falakī-i Shirvānī and Khāqānī.⁴⁶ Their

⁴⁵The Rihla, ed. M.J. de Goeje (revision of edition by W. Wright), GMS, V (Leiden/London, 1907; reprint, 1949); trans., R. Broadhurst, The Travels of Ibn Jubayr (London, 1952). Ibn Jubayr does mention the Seljuqs of Rum, the branch of the family in Anatolia, in several places, e.g.; trans., p. 227.

⁴⁶One of Minūchihr's royal titles was Khāqān, thus Khāqānī, the poet of the Khāqān; his real name was Afdal al-Dīn Ibrāhīm Badīl b. 'Alī Shirvānī, see Ahmed Ates, "Hakānī," IA. A third poet in the court was Abū'l-'Alī, regarded as the teacher of the other two; for an important surviving fragment in the Haft Iqlīm (dated 1002/1593-4; MSS, B.M., Or. 203 and Or. 4902) by Amin Ahmad-i Rāzī, see Hasan, Falakī, "Appendix," pp. 95-96.

divāns (collected poems)⁴⁷ are full of historical references not only of importance to the Shirvānshāhs, but also to the Ildegizids, the Maliks of Darband, and the Georgians. The historical data in their poems have been the subject of several important studies.⁴⁸ To a lesser extent the famous Nizāmī's works are helpful; his Laylā wa Majnūn was dedicated to Akhsatān b. Minūchihr II, while his Khusrav wa Shīrīn and Iskandarnāmah were dedicated to the Ildegizids Muhammad Pahlavān and Abū Bakr respectively.⁴⁹

The Ildegizids and their overlords the Seljuqs of Iraq had also a large number of panegyrists besides Nizāmī; unfortunately, they have not received any systematic study from an historical point of view. Their divāns may prove to be a fruitful source for this period. The following list

⁴⁷For Falakī, Divān-i-Falakī, ed. H. Hasan, Royal Asiatic Society (London, 1930); for Khaqānī, Kulliyāt-i-Khaqānī (Lucknow, 1295/1876), and more recently, Divān, A. Abdorrasuli (Tehran, 1316/1937-8).

⁴⁸N. Khanikov, "Mémoire sur Khācāni, poète persan du XII^{ème} siècle," JA, 1864; K. Salemann, Chaharostishia Khakani (St. Petersburg, 1875); Hādī Hasan, Falakī-i-Shirvānī: His Times, Life, and Works, RAS (London, 1929), with two supplements, q.v., *infra*, "Bibliography;" V. Minorsky, "Khaqānī and Andronicus Comnenus," BSOAS (1945), pp. 550-578, reprinted, *idem*, Iranica, pp. 120-150.

⁴⁹Nizāmī flourished from the mid-6th/12th to the early 7th/13th century. For his life, works (including editions and translations) see Ahmed Ateş, "Nizāmī," JA.

is neither complete nor detailed, but gives some idea of what is available for study. 'Imādī-i Shahrīyārī, Dīwān (MS, B.M., Or. 298) was a panegyrist of Muhammad Pahlavān b. Ildegiz; Athīr al-Dīn Akhsikati, Dīwān (MS, B.M., Or. 268), panegyrist of Qizl Arslān b. Ildegiz and Sultan Arslānshāh b. Tughril; the brothers Zahr al-Dīn and Sharaf al-Dīn Shufurwah (MS, India Office, no. 240 for the former; no reference for the latter), wrote for sultans Arslānshāh b. Tughril II and Tughril III b. Arslānshāh; Zahr al-Dīn Fāryābī, Dīwān (MS, B.M., Add. 19, 498) was the court poet of Abū Bakr the Ildegizid.⁵⁰

Finally, the Lubāb al-Albāb⁵¹ of the poet from Transoxiana, 'Awfī (572/1176-635/1232-3), has a section on the Seljuqs with information on the Ildegizids, and, the Tadhkirat al-Shu'arā' (of 892/1487)⁵² of Dawlatshāh contains many interesting excerpts from poets like Fāryābī with details on the Ildegizids.

⁵⁰Ed. (Tehran, 1324/1906). The manuscript references for these poets were taken from Hasan, Falaki, passim.

⁵¹Ed., E.G. Browne, Persian Historical Texts Series, Part I (1906), Part II (1903), n.p. (?), reference from M. Nizamu'd-din, Introd. to the Javani...of...al-'Awfī, GMS, 'New Series, VIII (London, 1929), p. 3.

⁵²Ed. E. G. Browne, The Tadhkiratu 'sh-Shu'arā' ("Memoires of the Poets") (Leyden/London, 1901). Like 'Awfī, Dawlatshāh was from Transoxiana, but Samarqand instead of Bukhārā like the former.

G. Collections of Sources

There are several collections of Islamic sources relative to southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān. The long article by C. DeFrémery⁵³ already cited (supra, n.21) has relevant passages from Ibn al-Athīr, Ibn al-Jawzī, and Ibn Khaldūn. Sections XIII, XVII, XXII, and XXIII of M.F. Brosset, Additions et éclaircissements à l'Histoire de la Géorgie,⁵⁴ contains extracts from Arabic and Persian sources. The four volumes of M.Th. Houtsma's Recueil de textes relatifs à l'histoire des Seljoucides,⁵⁵ are not all useful for this study, but those authors which are, have been discussed under "General Narrative Histories" above. The Recueil des Historiens des Croisades, Historiens Orientaux,⁵⁶ contains some important texts and excerpts, such as works by Ibn al-Athīr, with translations. Finally,

⁵³Fragments de géographes et d'historiens arabes et persans inédits, relatifs aux anciens peuples du Caucase et de la Russie méridionale, traduits et accompagnés de notes critiques," JA, Series 4, XIII-XVII (1849-1851).

⁵⁴St. Petersburg, 1851; for full citation see the next section on Georgian sources.

⁵⁵Vol. I, Histoire des Seljoucides du Kermān par Muhammad Ibrahim (Leyden, 1886); II, Histoire des Seljoucides de l'Iraq: d'après Imād ad-Dīn al-Katīb al-Isfahānī, abridgement by al-Bundārī (1889); III, Turkish adaptation of Ibn Bībī by Yaziji-oğlu (1902); IV, Histoire des Seljoucides d'Asie Mineure d'après l'abrégé du Seldjouknameh d'Ibn-Bībī (1902).

⁵⁶Five volumes (Paris, 1841-1906), reprint 1966-67.

there is N.A. Karaulov's rare Information of Arab Writers concerning the Caucasus, Armenia and Adharbayjān (in Russian).⁵⁷

II. THE GEORGIAN SOURCES

The principal Georgian source for the whole medieval period is the Georgian Royal Annals (Ḳartlīs C'xovreba), a collection of histories.⁵⁸ There are various recensions including an Armenian translation of the 6th/12th to 7th/13th century.⁵⁹ The most famous redaction of King Vaxtang VI (1703-1761) has been edited and translated by M.F. Brosset in his monumental Histoire de la Géorgie depuis l'antiquité jusqu'au XIX siècle with a volume of Additions et Eclaircisse-

⁵⁷Svedeniia arabskikh pisatelei o Kavkaze, Armenii i Azerbeidzhane, Sbornik materialov dlia opisaniia mestnostei i plemen Kavkaza (Collection of Material for the Description of Places and Peoples of the Caucasus), Vols. XXIX (1901), XXXI (1902), XXXII (1903). I have not been able to make use of the copy of this work supposedly in the Yale University Library. See also the handy guide on the Arab sources, Z.M. Buniatov, Obzor istochnikov po istorii Azerbeidzhana: istochniki arabskie (Outline of the Sources concerning the History of Adharbayjan: the Arab Sources) (Baku, 1964), 36 pages.

⁵⁸The five major parts with more recent Georgian editions are listed in detail by C. Toumanoff in the Bibliographical guide of the new edition of the Cambridge Medieval History, Vol. IV, Part I (Cambridge, England, 1966), p. 991.

⁵⁹Juanser, Vrac patmut'ivn (History of Georgia), ed. (Venice, 1884).

ments.⁶⁰ The Annals are an invaluable source for our whole period and all the dynasties whose coins are treated in this study. The Bīshkīnid Maliks of Ahar and the Ildegizids are discussed in relationship to military hostilities carried out against the Georgians, while the Maliks of Darband and especially the Shirvānshāhs both with Georgian matrimonial ties, are regarded almost as cousins.

Other Georgian sources might prove interesting if they were more accessible. An excellent list of them with editions and translation (in so far as they exist) is given by Toumanoff in the work cited supra, n. 58. One notes for instance the 7th/13th century Khvārazmian Invasion of Georgia by Abuserije, Bishop of Tbet'i, which is available only in an old Georgian edition.⁶¹ Like the

⁶⁰Part I, Books 1 and 2, Ancient History until 1469 (1849-1850), Georgian text; Part II, Modern History 1469-1800 (1854), Georgian text; trans. Part II, Books 1 and 2, with additions in each, Modern History (1846, 1857); Additions et éclaircissements, for the Ancient History (1851); Introduction et tables de matières (1858); in all nine volumes, a reprint of which is announced. For a complete table of contents of all volumes see M. Miansarov' (Miansareanc), Bibliographia Caucasica et Transcaucasica, Tom' I, Otd'ly I i II (all published), (St Petersburg, 1874-1876), pp. 564-578. The work is in French, Russian and Armenian; reprint (Amsterdam, 1967).

⁶¹Ed. in F'. Zordania, Chronicles and Other Materials for the History of Georgia (in Georgian), 2 vols. (Tiflis, 1892-1897), Vol. II.

diwāns of the poets discussed in the last section, the Georgian material could contain new and interesting historical information on the dynasties in this work.

III. THE SYRIAC SOURCES

The Syriac chronicles, so useful for the history of the Crusades, Zangids, Ayyūbids, Great Seljuqs, Seljuqs of Rūm, and Mongols, are disappointing for events in Caucasia and Adharbayjān. The two important sources for our period are the Chronicle of Michael the Syrian (520/1126-595/1199) reaching the year 592/1196⁶² and the Chronography by Gregory Abū 'l-Faraj, called Bar Hebraeus (Arabic: Ibn al-^cIbrī), (622/1225-685/1286), continues the narrative to 685/1286.⁶³ There is an early abridged version of Michael the Syrian with a short continuation by the Armenian priest Isahak to 646/1248.⁶⁴ It has a very confused

⁶²Ed. and trans. (partial), J.B. Chabot, Chronique de Michel le Syrien, 4 vols. (Paris, 1899-1910); for Russian trans. of sections dealing with Adharbayjān, see Guseinov (Huseinov), op.cit. (infra, n.133), pp. 25-52.

⁶³Ed. (facsimile) and trans., E.A. Wallis Budge, The Chronography, 2 vols. (London, 1932); Arabic abridgement by the author, Ibn al-^cIbrī, ed. A. Salihani, Ta'rikh mukhtasar al-duwal (Beirut, 1890); Russian trans. (excerpts), Guseinov, ibid., pp. 64-89.

⁶⁴Mik^cayēl Asori, Patmut^ciyw zamanakagrakan (Chronicle History) (Jerusalem, 1871), trans., Victor Langlois, Chronique de Michel le Grand (Venice, 1868), and also in RHC, Documents arméniens, Vol. I.

allusion to Ildegiz and some poor bits on the Seljuq sultan Mas^cūd b. Muḥammad; the Syriac version contains little more.

The generally rich Chronicle of Bar Hebraeus has scatterings of details of relations between the ^cAbbāsīd caliphate and the Seljuqs of Iraq from 516/1122 to 575/1180. Then two or three more elaborate scraps, but not more than a few lines each, about the Ildegizids Pahlavān and his sons Abū Bakr and Qutluḡ Inānj. The sections on the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn are fruitless for our purposes and dwell particularly on the latter's involvement in the affairs of the city of Akhlāt. Perhaps one should not expect more from a Christian living and writing near Mawsil. There is no mention of events in Shirvān and Darband, and hardly anything on the Christian kingdom of Georgia.

IV. THE ARMENIAN SOURCES

The late 5th/11th century writer Aristakēs Lastivertci (464/1071) relates the taking of Ani by Sultan Alp Arslān in 456/1064, but unfortunately nothing about Seljuq relations with the Shirvānshāhs.⁶⁵ The contemporary 6th/12th

⁶⁵Critical ed. K.M. Yuzbaşyan, Patmut'iwān (History) (Erevan, 1963); trans. E. Prud'homme, Revue de l'Orient, Ser. 3, XV-XVII (Paris, 1863-1864).

century sources, so useful for the southern areas of Armenia, are disappointing for eastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān. The Chronicle of Matthew of Edessa (Matteoſ Urhayeci) from 341/1952 to 531/1136 with a continuation by Gregory the Priest (Grigor Erēc) to 563/1168⁶⁶ has accounts of the Georgian raids against Arrān, Shirvān and Ani in circa 518/1124 and 557/1161-2. Though Ildegiz was involved in the latter episode, he is not mentioned by name and likewise there is no mention of other personalities in this study except for Seljuq sultans of Iraq in passing. Samuel of Ani's (Samuēl Aneci) Chronology to 575/1179 with an anonymous continuation to 759/1358⁶⁷ has some abbreviated notices on Georgian-Muslim conflicts mentioned by Matthew.

The most interesting 6th/12th century source is the incomplete Chronicle of Mxit'ar Goſ.⁶⁸ It was written

⁶⁶patmut'iwu (History), ed. (Jerusalem, 1869), excerpts with trans. in RHC, Documents arméniens, Vol. I; trans. E. Dulaurier (Paris, 1858).

⁶⁷Zamanakagrut'iwu (Chronology), ed. A. Tēr-Mrtēčan (VaĶarſapat, 1893), ed. (extracts) and Fr. trans. in RHC, Doc. ARM., I; Latin trans., J. Zohrab and A. Mai (Milan, 1818); Fr. trans., M.F. Brosset, Collection d'historiens arméniens, Vol. II (St. Petersburg, 1876).

⁶⁸The text is given in Z. Aliſan, Hayapatu, patmut'iwu Hayoc (History of the Armenians), Vol. II (Venice, 1901), pp. 276-278 and 338-353. There is now an English translation with introduction and elaborate notes by C.J. F. Dowsett, "The Albanian Chronicle of Mxit'ar Goſ," BSOAS, XXI/3 (1958), pp. 472-490. The appellation "Albanian" (Arm.: AĶuank') is Dowsett's; the work has no title and was appended to the same author's Datastanagirk' (Book of the Tribunals) in a Venice MS, see ibid., p. 473 for details.

circa 580/1184, but relates events in Arrān, especially the city of Ganja (Arm.: Ganjak), in great detail from about 533/1139 to 557/1162. Relations between Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz and the Ahmadīf atabegs (supra, "Introd.", n.14) are discussed as are those between these two atabeg dynasties and their Iraqi Seljuq overlords. Ildegiz's rise to the leadership of the Seljuq domains is presented in most clear terms. The narrative breaks off abruptly with the Georgian-Muslim raids and counter-raids in the area in 557/1162.⁶⁹

Mention has already been made of the Armenian abridgement of Michel the Syrian with continuation (supra, n.64) and the Armenian adaptation by Juansēr of the Georgian Annals (supra, n.59). For the 7th/13th century the History of Kirakos of Ganja (Ganjakeci),⁷⁰ a narrative to 663/1265, though rich about events in Ganja is disappointing for our purpose. Beside the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn, there is no mention of persons in this study. There is the occurrence of the name Beḡken, not the same as our Bīshkīn, but of interest to the general questions of the latter name.

⁶⁹The work is furthermore full of personalities, mostly Turkic, not found in other sources, see ibid., p.475.

⁷⁰Critical ed., K.A. Melik'-Öhanjanyan (Erevan, 1961), extracts and trans., RHC, Doc. arm., Vol. I; Fr. trans. M.F. Brosset, Deux historiens arméniens, Vol. I (St. Petersburg, 1870); Russ. trans., Vardapet T. Ter-Grigorian (Baku, 1946).

On the other hand Vardan Vardapet, an exact contemporary of Kirakos (both died in 670/1271), has written extensive passages on Ildegiz and his two sons Pahlavān and Qizā Arslān and their relationships with the Seljuqs of Iraq and the Shaddādids of Ani (supra, "Introd.," n.15) in his Universal History⁷¹ to the year 663/1265. Vardan must have had access to a history of the period which has not come down to us. Stephen Orbelian (Step'annos Ōrbēlean) seems also to have had access to an earlier source which may or may not have been the same. In his History of the Province of Siunik⁷² written in 697/1297 the Ildegizids have a prominent place in the events from 540's/1150's to the 580's/1180's. Like Mxit'ar Goš and Vardan, Stephan has kind words for the atabegs on several occasions. What is unique in his account is the relationship, friendly and protective, of the Ildegizids toward the Princes of the

⁷¹Ed. (Venice, 1862); extracts and trans., RHC, Doc. arm., Vol. I; Fr. trans. (extracts), E. Dulaurier, Les Mongols d'après les historiens arméniens (Paris, 1861).

⁷²For ed. and trans., see supra, "Introd.," n.24. Both Step'annos and Vardan may have had access to the now lost History of the Origin of the Turks by Vardapet Yovhannēs Sarkawag who died circa 523/1129. For details on his life and work see G. Z(arphanalean), Haykakan hin dprut'ean patmut'iyā (Literary History of Ancient Armenia) 2nd ed. (Venice, 1897), pp. 606-616, esp. p. 609.

43 house of Siunik'.⁷³ There is also a curious reference to an Abriton "who ruled the Persians and Georgians and Albanians,"⁷⁴ which could be an exaggerated allusion to Afrīdūn b. Farīburz, Shīrvānshāh at the end of the 5th/11th century, g.y., the Corpus. Beside this there is, as with Kirakos and Vardan, no mention by name of a Shīrvānshāh.

An anonymous chronicle of the late 6th/12th or perhaps early 7th/13th century, recently published,⁷⁵ also considers Ildegiz along with the Shāh-i Armen (6th/12th century Muslim rulers of Akhlat) and Saltūq, ruler of Erserum (d. 560/1165), as philo-Christians.⁷⁶ Another very

⁷³ Ildegiz sent an army with Liparit Ūrbēlean against the Georgian King, but upon its defeat Liparit and his son Elikum take refuge with the Ildegizids Pahlavān and Qizl Arslān; the date for this is around or after 573/1177 two years after the death of Ildegiz, but this mistake in chronology does not take away from the importance of the content. See ed. K. Shahnazarean, Vol. II (Paris, 1859), pp. 136-138, trans., Brosset, pp. 221-222; cf. V. Minorsky, "The Princes Orbeli in Persia," "Caucasia II/2," BSOAS, XIII/4 (1951), pp. 874-877.

⁷⁴ "...or tīreal ēr Parsic ew Vrac ew Alvanic." See *ibid.*, II, p. 114, trans., p. 210.

⁷⁵ Anannun šamanakagrut'yun (Anonymous Chronicle), ed., H. Manvelyan and H. Abrahamyan (Erevan, 1940); but see more recently V.A. Hakobyan, Manr šamanakagrut'yunner XIII-XVIII dd. (Minor Chronicles of the XIII-XVIII Centuries), Vol. II (Erevan, 1956), No. IV, pp. 115-172.

⁷⁶ Ed. Hakobyan, p. 134; cf. *supra*, "Introd.", n.24, for the statement of Vardan.

short anonymous chronicle shows Ildegiz still alive in 571/1175, laying siege to Ani; the same notice also rightly indicates that the Seljuq sultan Arslānshāh b. Tughril (though not named) was also still alive.⁷⁷

A search through the published colophons of Armenian manuscripts has turned up little. A 5th/11th (?) century manuscript has the spelling Śiruan (pronounce: Śirvan)⁷⁸ which will prove interesting to a later discussion. Another dating from 574/1178-9⁷⁹ refers to Qizā Arslān and Liparit together confirming the testimony of Step'anos Ūrbēlean, *supra*, n.73. Some early 9th/15th century colophons are also interesting for the confirmation of the name Bēšken (Bīshkīn) among Siunik' princes.⁸⁰

⁷⁷Hakobyan, II, No. XXIV, pp. 499-504. The entire chronicle takes up two MS leaves, four pages. The narrative ends at 572/1176; curiously the last year given is 619 A.D. as the year when Muhammad (Mahmēt) appeared, p. 502. Ildegiz died at the end of this same year; this is one of the few sources, Armenian or non-Armenian, which is accurate on this point; see for instance Hakobyan's own note, p. 504, n.18, where following Lane-Poole, *Dynasties*, he states Ildegiz is dead by 568/1172 and suggests the anonymous chronicler is in error.

⁷⁸Garegin I Kat'oxikos (Yovsēp'ean), Yišatakarak' ieragrae (Colophons of Manuscripts), Vol. I, Fifth Century until 1250 A.D. (Ant'illas, 1951), No.76, Col. 191; cf., Śirvan, No.75, Col. 180, of the same period.

⁷⁹Ibid., No. 216, Col. 473.

⁸⁰L.A. Xacikyan, JE dari Hayeren ieragreri hišatak-aranner (Colophons from XV Century Armenian Manuscripts), Vol. I (1401-1450) (Erevan, 1955), see index under Bēš'ēn, p. 683, for other forms, e.g., Peš'ēn, and references.

Finally, the voluminous 13th/18th century History of the Armenians by Fr. Mik'ayēl Čamčean⁸¹ discusses in some detail the Ildegizids. On the whole question of the attitude of the Armenian sources toward Ildegizids one should see the remarks of H. Manandean already cited.⁸²

V. EPIGRAPHY

The Muslim inscriptions of southeastern Caucasia were studied in the mid-nineteenth century in a series of articles by N.V. Khanykov⁸³ and B. Dorn.⁸⁴ They are listed, though not exhaustively, in Miansarof's Bibliographia.⁸⁵ Various recent monographs on specific monuments especially in Adharbayjān will be listed in the notes as they are used

⁸¹Patmut'ivn bayoc (History of Armenians), 3 vols. (Venice, 1784-1786).

⁸²Supra, "Introd.," n.24, esp. Critical Survey, III, pp. 106-107 and n.1 with reference to a work of 1903.

⁸³The most important and comprehensive is "Mémoire sur les inscriptions musulmanes du Caucase," JA (1862).

⁸⁴See especially, "Bericht über eine wissenschaftliche Reise in den Kaukasus...", Bull. de l'Acad. imp. de St. Peters., Mélanges asiatiques, Vol. IV.

⁸⁵Op.cit., "Les Antiquités et Inscriptions Mahomé-tans," pp. 412-414.

and in the bibliography. A new work by L.I. Lavrova has brought much of this material together.⁸⁶ The collective Répertoire chronologique d'épigraphie Arabe⁸⁷ is very incomplete for the Caucasus, though a few of the inscriptions published by Khanykov have been reproduced making them somewhat more accessible. In general the inscriptional material is only useful for the Shirvānshāh dynasty for which it is a great aid in establishing the chronology and genealogy. Finally, the numismatic data, which are epigraphal, will be presented in the corpus.

VI. NUMISMATIC LITERATURE

The numismatic literature falls into three categories: the pioneer identification of these dynasties' coins in the early and mid-nineteenth century, catalogues of the great museum collections which began to appear toward the end of the same century, and the recent Soviet studies done almost exclusively by E.A. Pakhomov. The principal reason for the

⁸⁶ Эпиграфические памятники Северного Кавказа на арабском, персидском и турецком языках (The Epigraphical Monuments of Northern Caucasia in Arabic, Persian, and Turkish Languages), Vol. I: Надписи X-XVII вв. (Moscow, 1966).

⁸⁷ Eds. Et. Combe, J. Sauvaget, G. Wiet, Institut Français d'Archéologie Orientale, 16 vols. (Cairo, 1931-1964), thus far to 764/1363; see especially vols. IX-XI (1937-1942), which cover the years 550/1155-653/1255.

comparatively late identification and categorizing of these coins is their bronze and copper composition. Early numismatic collections, especially the royal 'Cabinet des Médailles', concentrated on the precious, more beautiful gold and silver pieces. Only in the nineteenth century is the historical value of all Islamic coins appreciated.

The first publication of an Ildegizid coin was by C.M. Fraehn in 1821;⁸⁸ unfortunately, five years later he misattributed another specimen to this dynasty.⁸⁹ However, by the publication of his Nova Supplementa⁹⁰ in 1855 coins struck by each of the five Ildegizid atabegs had been identified. Coincidentally the just mentioned misattribution was in reality the first published issue of the Bīshkīnids,⁹¹ but it was not until the Nova Supplementa that the dynasty, called the Maliks of Ahar after the

⁸⁸ Das muhamedanischen Münzen des asiatischen Museums..., (St. Petersburg, 1821), p. 42; a coin of Muhammad Pahlavān b. Ildegiz.

⁸⁹ Attributed to 'Uzbek b. Muhammad, see infra, n.91.

⁹⁰ Nova Supplementa ad Recensionem numorum Muhammedanorum, posthumously edited by B. Dorn and often cited under his name (St. Petersburg, 1855), pp. 275-276.

⁹¹ A coin of Mahmūd b. Bīshkīn, C. Fraehn, Recensio Numorum Muhammedanorum... (St. Petersburg, 1826), p. 618, no.6,g, corrected by Dorn, Nova Supplementa, p. 276.

prevalence of the mint name Ahar, was firmly established. The name Bīshkīn was incorrectly read as "Neschtegin."⁹² Since literary references to the dynasty were not established until the thirties of this century,⁹³ mistaken and guessed readings continued for more than eighty years.

Fraehn was also first to publish coins of the shirvānshāhs, once again in the Nova Supplementa.⁹⁴ These coins and those of the above mentioned Ildegizids and Bīshkīnids were more precisely identified and described in a series of articles, in the form of letters or reports, by A. Bartholomaei and F. Soret appearing in the Revue Numismatique and the Revue de la Numismatique Belge from 1858 to 1864.⁹⁵ In these same articles the coins of the Maliks of Darband were identified and published for the

⁹²Dorn, ibid.; "Netcheghin," Soret, RN (1860), p. 71.

⁹³I.P. Petrushevskii, "Beshkenidy-Pishtegenidy," in 1937, full reference, infra, n.138, and bibliography; the numerous incorrect variants of the name will be treated in the introduction of the Bīshkīnid corpus.

⁹⁴Dorn, pp. 403-404, no.351. Actually, the first published example seems to have been by Fraehn earlier, Orient. Münzen. Arbeiten der Kurländischen Gesellschaft (Mitau, 1847), II, p. 57; reference from Dorn, ibid., and E. Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 28 with a vague reference to Fraehn's work in the "40's;" for Excursus, see infra, n.107.

⁹⁵RN (1859-1860); RNB (1858-1862)(1864).

first time under the nomenclature the "Kings of Karabagh,"⁹⁶ though later "Seljuqs of Adharbayjān" was also used.⁹⁷ Soret and Bartholomaei also published the first coin of the unidentified vassal of the Ildegizids, but incorrectly as an issue of the Bīshkīnids.⁹⁸ This error was carried into modern times until Pakhomov pointed out that they were not coins of Bīshkīn b. Muhammad, but belonged to an unknown vassal.⁹⁹

Except for a few short articles,¹⁰⁰ the numismatic

⁹⁶RNB (1858), pp. 105, 258-259; actually first mention was a year earlier, Bartholomaei, Bull. hist.-phil. de l'Acad., XIV (1857), p. 249, the report of a hoard found near Tiflis; reference from E.A. Pakhomov, "O derbendskom kniazhestve XII-XIII vv.," Izdatel'stvo ANSSR, II/1 (Baku, 1930), p. 12, n.l.

⁹⁷A speculation by Soret, RN, (1859), p. 482, details in the introduction to their corpus, infra.

⁹⁸Soret, RN (1860), pp. 70-71, where first identified as Ildegizid coin, but later, RNB (1864), pp. 56-57, n.l, corrected, i.e., changed, to a Bīshkīnid piece; see another RNB (1861), p. 49, no.25.

⁹⁹Klady, II (1938), H#26, p. 30, and more assuredly, Klady, VII (1957), H1799, nos. 402-405, pp. 50-51.

¹⁰⁰Dorn, B., "Eine Münze des Schirwanschahes Mimschehr," Bull. de l'Acad., VII (1864), pp. 482-484, the same also in Mémoires asiat., V, pp. 218-220, reference from Miansarof, p. 424; J. Karabacek, MM (1868), pp. 70-71, Bīshkīnid coin wrongly attributed to the Ildegizids.

work done on these dynasties for the next sixty years is confined to their appearance in the catalogues of various famous Islamic collections, technically starting with Frahn's Recessio in the Nova Supplementa, which represented the collection of the Imperial Academy in St. Petersburg.¹⁰¹ Then, O. Blau's catalogue of the Odessa Museum, 1876,¹⁰² for the Bīshkīnids and Shirvānshāhs; S. Lane-Poole's catalogue of the British Museum collection, Vol. III (1877)¹⁰³ for Bīshkīnid coins; Istanbul Museum catalogue of 1894 by I. Ghālib¹⁰⁴ again for Bīshkīnid coins; the catalogue of the Hermitage Museum by A. Markov' of 1896¹⁰⁵ for all dynasties except the unidentified vassal; and J. Østrup's catalogue of the National Museum in Copenhagen

¹⁰¹ See supra, nn.90-91.

¹⁰² Die Orientalischen Münzen des Museums der Kaiserlichen Historisch-Archäologischen Gesellschaft zu Odessa.

¹⁰³ Catalogue of Oriental Coins in the British Museum, Vol. III (London, 1877).

¹⁰⁴ İsmā'īl Ghālib, Müze-yi-Hümayūn, Meskūkāt-i-Qadīme-i-Islāmiyyeh Cataloghi (Constantinople, 1312/1894-1895).

¹⁰⁵ Inventarnyi Katalog Musul'manshikh' Monet' Imperatorskogo Ermitazha (St. Petersburg, 1896-1904), with three supplements; legends of coins are seldom given.

of 1938¹⁰⁶ with coins of the Ildegizids, Bīshkīnids and Maliks of Darband.

However, most of this early identification and classification work has been superseded starting in the 1920's in a series of numismatic and historical monographs by the late E.A. Pakhomov. In 1923 he published his short history of Adharbayjān with an Excursus on the Shirvānshāhs of the 5th/11th-8th/14th centuries.¹⁰⁷ Mostly based on newer numismatic material, the Excursus is a numismatic and epigraphic history organized chronologically by ruler. It contains a completely reorganized and augmented genealogy subsequently adopted by Minorsky in his History of Sharvān and Darband.¹⁰⁸ Then in 1926 there appeared the first fascicule of Pakhomov's monumental Coin Hoards of Adharbayjān and the Caucasus;¹⁰⁹ it listed those hoards found prior to

¹⁰⁶Catalogue des monnaies Arabes et Turques du cabinet royal des médailles du musée national de Copenhague (Copenhagen, 1938); the work redounds with errors.

¹⁰⁷partially cited supra, n.94, Kratkii kurs istorii Azerbaidzhana, s prilozheniem ekskursa po istorii shirvanshakhov XI-XIV vv. (A Short Course of the History of Adharbayjan, with an Excursus on the Shirvānshāhs of the XI-XIV Centuries) (Baku, 1923); for the Excursus see pp.25-48.

¹⁰⁸Excursus, pp. 45-46; Sharvān, p. 135; also reproduced in Z.M. Buniatov, "Nekotorye dopolneniia k genealogii shirvanshakhov-kesranidov," ISANAZ, 1965, no.6, p. 48, cf. infra, n.159.

¹⁰⁹Monetnye klady Azerbaidzhana i Zakavkaz'ia (Baku, 1926).

1920 reaching back to the early nineteenth century. The subsequent fascicules¹¹⁰ recorded new finds as they were discovered. In the series the hoards are numbered consecutively (2,150 by the end of fascicule IX) and arranged in each fascicule chronologically by period and dynasty in so far as that is possible, i.e., a single hoard often contains Byzantine, Georgian and Islamic coins, making it difficult to choose a completely satisfactory location. As might be expected of any work endeavouring to digest so much material, its use for a corpus of specific coins is often frustrating. In some fascicules details are minute, both obverse and reverse legends as well as weight, diameter and thickness being given; other times there is an abbreviated description not allowing precise classification, or even worse, entries such as "26 (coins of) Abū Bakr with caliph al-Nāsir." On the other hand the date, place of discovery, finder and present provenance of almost every hoard is indicated. It is the largest single source of references for coins of all the dynasties represented in the corpus of this work. The thoroughness of Pakhomov's indefatigable industry gives one the secure feeling that

¹¹⁰ Fasc. II, Klady Azerbaidzhana i drugikh respublik i kraev Kavkaza (Baku, 1938); III (Baku, 1942); IV (1949); V (1949); VI (1954); VII (1957); VIII (1963); IX (1966) posthumously, Pakhomov having died in the spring of 1965. The fascicules have varying titles; they are indexed by dynasties and proper names.

all such coins unearthed in Caucasia are listed in one place or another in this work.

In 1930 Pakhomov turned his attention to the Maliks of Darband by way of a short monograph on their coinage,¹¹¹ which properly identified the dynasty for the first time. A one page table¹¹² broadly enumerates the coin types of the dynasty, but unfortunately like the Excursus on the Shirvānshāhs only partial and generalized legends are given. Nevertheless, this article like the Excursus are excellent checks for a corpus; of course in the past four decades much new material has been found, all of which will be presented in the respective corpora of the two dynasties.

Finally, throughout his long career as numismatist and economic historian, Pakhomov published scores of monographs on specific coins, important hoards, chemical analyses, and monetary circulation; these will be cited as they are used in the corpus and will be found in the bibliography.¹¹³

¹¹¹Op.cit., supra, n.96.

¹¹²Ibid., p. 3.

¹¹³A rather complete list of his publications can be found in I. Spasskii and V. Yanin, "Sovetskaiia numizmatika bibliograficheskii ukazatel' 1917-1958 gg.", "Numizmatika i epigrafika, II (Moscow, 1960), pp. 155-209, which includes the work on Armenian, Georgian and Azerbayjani numismatics.

Regretably, Pakhomov was never able to prepare a corpus of any Islamic dynasty like his work on the coins of Georgia;¹¹⁴ furthermore, during his life time not a single study devoted to the coinage of the Ildegizids or Bishkinids appeared.¹¹⁵

Most recently an Armenian scholar Kh. Mushegian in his Monetary Circulation of Dvin according to Numismatic Data¹¹⁶ has provided a minute and precise description of the hundreds of Ildegizid coins found in the excavation of this medieval commercial center. It is curious that not a single coin from any of the other dynasties in this study is represented in the finds at Dvin; the implied isolation of Shirvān and Darband will be discussed later. For its scientific presentation and description of coins and for its discussion of the relevance of the numismatic evidence to the economic history of the area, Mushegian's work should serve as a model.

In addition to this specific numismatic literature

¹¹⁴Monety Gruzii, chast' I (domongol'sky period), (The Coins of Georgia, Part I (The Pre-Mongol Period)), all published (St. Petersburg, 1910).

¹¹⁵In a personal communication from Baku dated 22 July 1965, Z.M. Buniatov informed me of a manuscript (incomplete?) among the papers of Pakhomov (he had died two months before) about the Maliks of Ahar and the Ildegizids. In the same letter Buniatov remarks that he is working on a history of the Ildegizid atabegate.

¹¹⁶Op.cit., "Introd.," n.4.

various historical monographs have included material on the coinage of this area. The work of H. Hasan and V. Minorsky have already been cited;¹¹⁷ other studies, mostly Russian and Azərbayjani, will be found in the bibliography and as used. As for general numismatic questions which effect southeastern Caucasian and Adharbayjān, the only one on which there is any significant work done is the disappearance of silver coinage in the Middle East in the 5th/11th- 6th/12th centuries, the so-called 'silver crisis.' There have been important studies by Robert P. Blake, N. Koiava, Pakhomov, E.A. Davidovich, and Mushegian considering the question and its relation to Caucasia.¹¹⁸ Most recently Andrew M. Watson

¹¹⁷For Hasan, see supra, Chap. II, n.48; Minorsky, Sbarvān, esp. Annexes I and II, pp. 129-141, and "Caucasica II," op.cit.

¹¹⁸Pakhomov, Monety Gruzii, op.cit., pp. 81-82; R.P. Blake, "The Circulation of Silver in the Moslem East down to the Mongol Epoch," Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies, II (1937), pp. 291-328; N.N. Koiava, "Denezhnoe obrashchenie Gruzii v epokhu Rustaveli (The Monetary Circulation of Georgia during the Rustaveli Epoch)," Sbornik Rustaveli (Tiflis, 1938), pp. 113-128; E.A. Pakhomov, "Monetnoe obrashchenie Azerbaidzhana v XII i nachale XIII veka (The Monetary Circulation of Adharbayjān in the XIIth and the Beginning of the XIIIth Centuries)," Numizmaticheskii sbornik, XXVI (1957), pp. 82-90; E.A. Davidovich, "Gorod, remeslo i denezhnoe obrashchenie v srednei Azii perioda tak nazyvaemogo 'serebrianogo krizisa' (City, Trade and Monetary Circulation in the Period of the Near East Known as the Silver Crisis, XI-XIII Centuries)," Materialy vtorogo sovieschchania arkhologov i etnografov srednei Azii (Moscow/Leningrad, 1959); Kh. Mushegian, op.cit., pp. 25-32.

in a long monograph.¹¹⁹ has tried to offer a reasonable solution to the problem. The question will be discussed in detail in the "Numismatic Background."

VII. GENERAL LITERATURE

Since scholarly studies have never treated these dynasties together, existing literature will be grouped by dynasty.

A. The Ildegizids

As a dynasty the Ildegizids are mentioned in the early histories of J. Deguignes¹²⁰ and G. Weil;¹²¹ they are more extensively treated in Défrémery's translation of excerpts from the Ta'rikh-i guzida of Qazwīnī.¹²² Lane-Poole

¹¹⁹"Back to Gold--and Silver," The Economic History Review, Series II, XX/1 (1967), pp. 1-34, see esp. p. 2, nn.1 and 2 for bibliographical references on the problem.

¹²⁰Histoire générale des Huns, des Turcs, des Mongols et autres Tartares Occidentaux - ouvrage tiré des livres chinois, 4 vols. (Paris, 1756-58); Turkish trans. H. Cahid, Hunların, türklerin moğulların ve daha sfir tatarların tarih-i umûmisi, 4 vols. (Istanbul, 1924), see esp. III, pp. 307-446 and IV, pp. 433-441, reference from M. Bala, "il-deñiz," IA.

¹²¹Geschichte der Chalifen, 5 vols. (Mannheim/-Stuttgart, 1846-62), see esp. Vol. III.

¹²²JA. (1847-48).

included their genealogy under the rubric the "Atābegs of Adharbījān" in his Muhammadian Dynasties and discussed their dynasty in a brief, but interesting paragraph.¹²³ Barthold repeated the dynastic table in his Russian edition of Lane-Poole;¹²⁴ the Turkish edition by Halil Edhem has a fuller account of the atabegs and a more detailed genealogy.¹²⁵ E. de Zambaur's genealogy is identical to Edhem's, but with the addition of the numismatic and epigraphical data for each ruler.¹²⁶

A more detailed discussion of some of the historical problems connected with the Ildegizids is presented by Th. Houtsma in an article reviewing the Rāhat al-sudūr of al-Rāwandī.¹²⁷ This is the first major attempt to compare

¹²³Dynasty no.66, p. 171. The Kipchak origin of Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz is mentioned here.

¹²⁴Musul'manskie dinastii (St. Petersburg, 1899).

¹²⁵Düvel-i islāmiye (Istanbul, 1927), pp. 208-216.

¹²⁶That is, if coins are known for any ruler they are marked with a circle, if inscription, with a rectangle; Manuel, dynasty No. 222, p. 231, the article by Bergmann referred to in the bibliography contains nothing on the Ildegizids.

¹²⁷"Some Remarks on the History of the Seljuks," Acta Orientalia Hungarica, III (1925), pp. 136-152.

various sources on the events surrounding the relationship between the Seljuqs of Iraq and their atabegs. The first edition of the Encyclopaedia of Islam does not have an article devoted to the Ildegizids as a dynasty and the individual articles on Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz by Barthold and Muhammad Pahlavān and Qizl Arslān b. Ildegiz by K. Zetterstéen present little new material.¹²⁸ However, the article "Marāgha" by Minorsky presents some interesting items on the relations of the later Ildegizids with the Ahmadīlīs.¹²⁹

The single monograph written exclusively about the Ildegizids by K. Chaikin, unfortunately appeared in a somewhat obscure Soviet journal;¹³⁰ it is well informed and detailed. M. Bala's article "Il-Deñiz" in the Turkish version of the Encyclopaedia of Islam, much more detailed than its counterpart in the EI₁, contains little which is new. The studies of H. Hasan and V. Minorsky also discuss the dynasty.¹³¹ In recent years Azerbaijan scholars have

¹²⁸"Ildegiz," "Pahlewān," "Kizil Arslān," EI₁.

¹²⁹See supra, "Introd.," n. 14.

¹³⁰"Musul'manskie dinastii, pravivshie v Zakavkaz'i v XII-XIII vv.--Il'degizida (A Muslim Dynasty Ruling in Caucasia in the 12th to 13 Centuries--the Ildegizids)," Khakani-Mezani-Rustaveli, I (Leningrad, 1935), pp. 21-38.

¹³¹Hasan, Falakī, passim; Minorsky, Studies, pp. 92-100, see also idem, "Caucasica II," op.cit.

been most interested in the Ildegizids for obvious national interests. The multi-volumed History of Adharbayjān has a brief section on them.¹³² More recently R. Huseinov has a short chapter on the Ildegizids in his Syriac Sources concerning Adharbayjān.¹³³

The most comprehensive treatment of the Ildegizids by way of analysis, comparison and interpretation of the sources, as well as a study of the relationship of the atabeg dynasty with their Seljuq overlords is a doctoral thesis by Kenneth A. Luther.¹³⁴ Unfortunately, the work stops with the death of Sultan Tughril b. Arslānshāh in 590/1194. Finally, there is a genealogical table of the dynasty in C.E. Bosworth's The Islamic Dynasties.¹³⁵ One awaits the forthcoming fascicules of the Encyclopaedia of Islam for J. Boyle's article on the Ildegizids as well as the same author's section on the dynasty in the Cambridge History of Iran¹³⁶ and the History of the Ildegizid Atabeg State

¹³²Istoriia Azerbaidzhana, eds. I. Guseinova and A. Sumbat-zade, Vol. I (Baku, 1958), pp. 142-144.

¹³³Guseinov, Sirijskie istochniki ob Azerbaidzhane, (Baku, 1960), "Ob El'degezidakh (Concerning the Ildegizids)," pp. 119-127.

¹³⁴"The Political Transformation of the Seljuq Sultanate of Iraq and Western Iran: 1152-1187," Unpublished Doctoral Thesis, Princeton University (Princeton, 1964). Luther develops the idea of a dyarchy of rule between the Ildegizids and the Seljuqs of Iraq first proposed by Sanauallah, Decline, p. 7, see quotation infra, "Chap. II," n. 61.

¹³⁵A Chronological and Genealogical Handbook (London, 1967)

¹³⁶In volume V, forthcoming.

promised by Z. Buniatov.¹³⁷

B. The Bishkinid Maliks of Ahar

Beside the numismatic literature already discussed the historical literature on this dynasty is confined to two articles. The first by I. Petrushevskii is almost unknown;¹³⁸ it presents the theory of the Georgian origin of the Bishkinids with all the essential facts about its two most important members, Bishkin b. Muhammad and his son Mahmūd, with citations from Qazwinī, Nasawī and the few other sources in which they are mentioned. Minorsky, in a more detailed article,¹³⁹ discussed much the same material and in much the same way. It is curious that he did not cite Petrushevskii's article; one cannot imagine that it missed the great scholar's attention. Zambaur

¹³⁷See supra, n.115.

¹³⁸"Beshkenidy-Pishtegenidy, gruzinskie melikhi Akhara v XII-nach. XIII vv. (Beshkenids-Pishtegenids, the Georgian Maliks of Ahar in 12th beginning of the 13th Centuries), Materialy po istorii Gruzii i Kavkaza, fascicule 7 (1937), pp. 585-593.

¹³⁹"Caucasica II. 1. The Georgian maliks of Ahar," BSOAS, XIII/4 (1951), pp. 868-874.

lists the two rulers of the dynasty mentioned above who struck coins, but with no details.¹⁴⁰ Besides this there is nothing, but since the town and territory of Ahar still exist in Iran, perhaps some modern Persian scholar will pursue their history.

C. The Shirvānshāhs

Though the source material on the Shirvānshāhs for our period is poorer than for the Ildegizids, the literature is considerably greater. The reasons for this phenomenon are the continuous use of the title Shirvānshāh by collateral branches of the dynasty extending beyond our period into modern times, and, the mere duration of the early Shirvānshāhs from the 3rd/9th to the 7th/13th centuries. The preliminary history of the dynasty was published by B. Dorn in 1841;¹⁴¹ it was based primarily on late sources (9th/15th, 10th/16th centuries), inscriptional material, and some court poets. The use of the term Kasrānid for the 6th/12th-7th/13th century Shirvānshāhs is from Ghaffārī's Jahān-ārā adoption, where Minūchihr (II) is referred to as b. Kasrān.¹⁴²

¹⁴⁰Manuel, dynasty no. 184, p. 194.

¹⁴¹Beiträge zur Geschichte der Kaukasischen Länder und Völker aus Morgenländischen Quellen, I. "Versuch einer Geschichte des Schirwanschahe," Mémoires de l'Acad. Imp. des Sciences de St. Pétersbourg, Series VI, Vol. IV (1840), pp. 532-602; see especially pp. 550-563 for our period and p. 555 for the dynastic list.

¹⁴²Dorn, Versuch, p. 550, Ghaffārī was XVI century;

This questionable usage from a late source has been followed blindly into our own time. N.I. Khanykov, using more inscriptional material and especially the court poets, refined Dorn's genealogical schema,¹⁴³ while K. Salemann's work on Khāqānī was helpful in clearing up more of the historical confusion.¹⁴⁴ Lane-Poole did not include the Shirvānshāhs in his Mohammedan Dynasties, which did both F. Justi in his Iranisches Namenbuch¹⁴⁵ and Barthold in his augmented Russian edition of Lane-Poole¹⁴⁶ did. Zambaur gives much the same dynastic list as his 19th century predecessors with the usual additional indication

he was used by Mūnejjim-bashi (10th/16th century). The text is reproduced by Minorsky, Sharvan, pp. 27-28, trans. p. 129. For details on these early sources see Pakhomov, Excursus, pp. 26-27, and "Chapter I," supra, section I A.

¹⁴³"Lettre à M. Dorn," Mémoires asiat., III (1857), pp. 114-137; see also idem, "Mémoire sur Khāqānī," JA, (1863), pp. 137-200, (1865), pp. 266-267. Fuller details on the works of Khanykov and the poet Khāqānī will be found in Minorsky, "Khāqānī and Andronicus Comnenus," BSOAS, XI/3 (1945), pp. 550-578, reprinted in idem, Iranica, (London/Tehran, 1964), pp. 120-150.

¹⁴⁴K. Zaleman, Chetverostishia Khakani (The Quatrains of Khāqānī) (St. Petersburg, 1875), see pp. 13-14 for earlier bibliography.

¹⁴⁵(Marbourg, 1895), p. 454, early part of dynasty only.

¹⁴⁶Musul'manskie dinastii, p. 295. See also Sachau, Ein Verzeichnis Muhammedanischer Dynastien (Berlin, 1923), Nos. 18 and 19.

of the numismatic and inscriptional evidence.¹⁴⁷

The task of sorting out the genealogical mess in the Shirvānshāhs' dynasty for the 5th/11th-7th/13th centuries was left to Pakhomov; his Excursus,¹⁴⁸ relying heavily on newly discovered numismatic evidence, but at the same time reexamining the work of predecessors, solved most of the problems in the chronology and succession of rulers. Six years later in 1929, Hādī Hasan made use of the Excursus and other numismatic material supplied by R.R. Vasmer from the Hermitage Museum collection, for his study on the Shirvānī poet Falakī.¹⁴⁹ This study and its two supplements¹⁵⁰ have utilized all the diwāns of the time as

¹⁴⁷Mammel, dynasty no.167, "Khaqanides" (after a title of Minūchihr, see supra, "Sources," n.46), "Première Race, Kesranides," p. 182.

¹⁴⁸For full reference see supra, n.107.

¹⁴⁹Falakī, p. 40, n.3.

¹⁵⁰For the original study see supra, n.48; idem, "Muhammad Falakī-i-Shirvānī and His Unique Diwan in Madras," Islamic Culture, April (1950), pp. 77-107; idem, July (1950), pp. 145-186.

well as later authorities like Dawlatshāh¹⁵¹ to establish the facts of the poets life and the historical events effecting the court of the Shirvānshāhs in the 6th/12th century.¹⁵²

A full length Turkish study, based mostly on secondary Russian source material, by Z. Cihangir appeared in 1931;¹⁵³ it is a popular work with little that is new and much which is old and wrong. The article "Shirvānshāh" in the Encyclopaedia of Islam by Barthold¹⁵⁴ is

¹⁵¹See supra, n.52.

¹⁵²Unfortunately the work lacks an index so it is difficult to check single items; it also lacks a bibliography and not all works are fully cited in the notes. Errors in the original study (to be discussed in the introduction to the corpus) have been corrected in the supplementary articles. Hasan has gone through most of the Russian literature as well as Brosset's trans. of the Georgian Royal Annals (see supra, n.60) to confirm the historical material contained in the divāns of Falakī and Khaqānī. His article "Falakī Shirvani," EI, repeats in a shorter form his original study, including the mistakes, e.g. the death of Minūchīhr II, which he partially corrected in his first supplementary article.

¹⁵³Sirvansahlar yurdu, vaktile Albania, Arran ve Sirvan diye anilan "Kafkas Azerbaycani" nin tarihcesidir (The Land (Settlement) of the Shirvānshāh, being a Short History of Caucasian Adharbayjan, Known in the Past as Shirvān, Arrān and Albania) (Istanbul, 1931); see pages 87-109 for the "Kesraniler Hanedanı."

¹⁵⁴EI, English ed., III, pp. 383-385; the complementary article "Shirvān" by Barthold ignores our period.

extremely detailed on the 5th/11th-7th/13th century Shirvānshāhs (the so-called Kasrānids); he utilizes the earlier studies of Dorn, Khanykov, and Pakhomov, but brings fresh details from the sources. Minorsky devotes a very interesting passage to a commentary on the section in the anonymous 4th/10th century geography Hudūd al-^cĀlam about Shirvān;¹⁵⁵ his main secondary sources are Dorn, Pakhomov and A.Z. Validi (Toġan).¹⁵⁶ The study is most useful for the location of certain areas within Shirvān and the rest of Caucasia and also for the vocalization of proper names. Minorsky also reviewed most of the literature, emphasizing the literary research of Hasan and the numismatic work of Pakhomov, in Annex I of his Sharvān and Darband;¹⁵⁷ in addition to reproducing and translating Mūnejjim-bashī's

¹⁵⁵Op.cit., pp. 403-411.

¹⁵⁶"Azerbaycanın tarihi coğrafyası," Azer. Yurt Bilgisi (Istanbul, 1932), No.1, pp. 35-48, No.2, pp. 1-15, No.3, pp. 132-132, No. 4, pp. 145-156; also idem, "Azerbaycan etnografisine dair," ibid., No.14 (1933), pp. 49-56; cf., Minorsky, Hudūd al-^cĀlam, p. 393.

¹⁵⁷pp. 129-138. The new dynastic element discovered by Pakhomov, "Shirvanshakh Shakhanshakh (The Shirvānshāh Shāhinshāh)," IZ. Azer. Arkheologicheskogo Komiteta (Baku, 1925), pp. 69-70, is included in Minorsky's study.

section of the later Shirvānshāhs, he provided a commentary which reproduced Pakhomov's revised genealogy for the 5th/11th-7th/13th century rulers.

Recently Azerbaijani scholars have produced a host of studies, monographs and books, which directly or indirectly deal with the Shirvānshāhs. The more important are Abdul-Kerim Ali-Zade's Social-Economic and Political History of Adharbayjān: 12th-13th Centuries¹⁵⁸ and Z.M. Buniatov's "Some Additions to the Genealogy of the Shirvānshāh-Kesrānids."¹⁵⁹ The later work revises the dynastic table of Pakhomov by the addition of two new "Shirvānshāhs" for the early 7th/13th century. Other articles will be cited as used and in the bibliography.

D. The Maliks of Darband

As a result of the late identification of this dynasty, there is only a single monograph devoted to it, E.A. Pakhomov's "On the Principality of Darband."¹⁶⁰ The

¹⁵⁸ Sotsial'no-ekonomicheskaja i politicheskaja istorija Azerbaidžana XIII-XIV vv. (Baku, 1956), see esp. pp. 351-399.

¹⁵⁹ "Nekotorye dopolnenia k genealogii Shirvanshakhov-Kesranidov," Iz. Akad. Azer. SSR, no.6 (Baku, 1965), pp.47-52. For additional general information see Istoria Azer, op.cit., I, pp. 128-172, the bibliography; and bibliography in Ali-Zade, supra.

¹⁶⁰ See reference, supra, n.96.

article, based primarily on numismatic evidence, established these maliks as rulers of al-Bāb (Darband), rather than "Seljuqs of Adharbayjān"¹⁶¹ or "Maliks of Karabagh."¹⁶² Minorsky devotes Annex II of his Sharvān to these maliks, essentially summarizing Pakhomov's work, but making a valuable addition by way of a reference to them by Ibn al-Azraq Fāriqī,¹⁶³ which he translates in Annex V.¹⁶⁴

Prior to these studies H. Hasan in his work on Falaki¹⁶⁵ had already given a few details of relations between these maliks and the Kingdom of Georgia and the Shirvānshāhs. Barthold's article "Derbend" in EI₁, though ignorant of the qua dynasty, contains interesting details on events in Darband toward the end of the 6th/12th century. Minorsky's earlier article on Khāqānī and Andronicus Comnenus also has some details on the rulers of

¹⁶¹Soret, supra, n.97; Markov, Inventarnyi, pp. 390-391.

¹⁶²Bartholomaei, supra, n.96; Zambaur, Manuel, dynasty No.183, p. 194.

¹⁶³For Fāriqī see supra, n.34; Minorsky, Sharvān, "Postscript on Darband," pp. 139-141.

¹⁶⁴Ibid., "Ibn al-Azraq's Visit to Darband in 549/1154," pp. 170-172.

¹⁶⁵Falaki-i-Shirwānī, p. 1 and passim.

Darband at the time of the invasion of the Rūs in the same 6th/12th century.¹⁶⁶ There are minor references in the articles of Khanykov and Chaikin already cited.¹⁶⁷ Other passing references to these dynasties, ever so few, will be given as used and in the bibliography.

In summary, then, the sources are wanting. There is no single source dealing in a comprehensive way with any of the dynasties in this work for the 6th/12th-7th/13th century. In general, except for the Ildegizids, the sources offer no narratives, only scattered bits of information and fragmentary, vague allusions to individual rulers. The Ildegizids are better treated because of their close relation to an eventual domination over their Seljuq overlords. The history of all these dynasties must be pieced together from diverse literary, epigraphical and numismatic sources.

As for the literature, the situation is about the same. Not one of the dynasties in this work is as yet graced with a history, though the four main ones have at

¹⁶⁶op.cit., supra, n.48, see especially, reprint, pp. 128-129.

¹⁶⁷Khanykov, "Inscriptions musulmanes," op.cit., (supra, n. 83), p. 140; Chaikin, op.cit. (supra, n.130), passim.

least one short monograph written about them. But unfortunately, not only are these studies almost exclusively in Russian and in Soviet journals extremely inaccessible to western scholar, but most of them are now dated due to new numismatic, epigraphal and even textual material which has become available.

Through their coins two of the dynasties, the Maliks of Darband and the Bīshkīnid Maliks of Ahar, were made known to Islamic history; the unidentified vassal of the Ildegizids is of course in this same category. However, the numismatic scholarship, even some of the work of E.A. Pakhomov, needs revision and correction. As yet no scientific corpus of coins has been prepared for any of these dynasties, though Pakhomov's monographs on the Maliks of Darband and Shirvānshāhs of the 5th/11th-7th/13th centuries were good preliminary studies in the right direction.

Thus far, except for Vladimir Minorsky,¹⁶⁸ only Soviet, i.e., Azerbaijani, Armenian and Georgian, scholars have been concerned about the economy and history, therefore the coinage, of this area. Certain fundamental defects

¹⁶⁸Of course even Minorsky was of Russian origin and traveled extensively in Caucasia and Adharbayjān while working in the Russian Ministry of Foreign Affairs, serving in Persia from 1908 to 1912.

often mark their work. First, since these scholars seem primarily interested in the past events of their own Republic, they ignore contemporary events in neighboring areas, resulting in a very parochial kind of history. Secondly, the economic interpretation of facts is almost exclusively made in Marxian terms, which are not always the most valid or the best. On the other hand the work of these regional scholars is very careful and indeed thorough; excavations are abundant, complete and well reported.

The situation outside of Soviet Caucasia is much worse. Due to a lack of funds and an over-abundance of historical sites and monuments from other periods, there has been no concentrated Turkish or Iranian archeological work in the area. For the Ildegizids and their vassal dynasties there is a crucial need to determine if systematic excavation will not uncover fresh and startlingly new (especially numismatic) material. The numismatic history of the area is now based exclusively on the intensive work done by Soviet scholars in the area of southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān north of the Araxes and Kur Rivers, which serve as the geographical boundaries between present day Iran and Turkey and the Soviet Union, i.e., the Republics of Azerbaijan, Armenia and Georgia.

Ideally, what needs to be done is the following: excavation of such medieval cities as Ahar, Marāgha, Hamadān and Salmas in Iran and Akhlāt and again Ani in Turkey; a reexamination of all the source material of the 5th/11th-7th/13th and even later centuries viewing the area and its Islamic dynasties as a unit; finally, the compilation of a corpus of all inscriptional and especially numismatic data from the area.

This thesis attempts to fulfil the last of these requirements by presenting a systematic and scientific corpus of all known monetary issues of these dynasties. Although it is still too early to write a comprehensive history or histories on the basis of the evidence at hand, this work will also try to illuminate selected historical questions from the positive facts contained on these coins. In a much less complete fashion it will also discuss in a general way questions of monetary circulation and the social and economic history of southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān during the 5th/11th-7th/13th centuries.

The following chapter will be devoted to an historical and numismatic background to serve as a framework and reference for the corpus.

CHAPTER TWO

THE HISTORICAL AND NUMISMATIC BACKGROUND

1. THE HISTORICAL BACKGROUND

The following survey of the political events in the 5th/11th-7th/13th century Middle East will emphasize factors which had an effect on the history of southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān during this period.

A. The Pre-Seljuq Period

The Caucasus takes its name from a high and forbidding mountain range which runs diagonally from the Cimmerian Bosphorus on the Azov Sea to the Baku Peninsula on the Caspian Sea, effectively cutting off the Middle East, especially the adjacent areas of eastern Anatolia, Armenia, Adharbayjān and Iran, from the southern steppes of Russia. Its difficult terrain has not only isolated it from the neighbouring regions, but has also created numerous small ethnic and national units. It is therefore, a region of numerous languages and diverse customs and religions. The area, which had been Christianized very early, became a buffer zone between the contending Roman and Sasanian Empires. It was composed of the three major units, from the northeast to the southwest: Georgia, Armenia and Caucasian

Albanian (Arm. AĶuank').¹

In the 1st/7th century the Islamic Arab Empire destroyed the Sasanians and replaced them in Caucasia. For the next three centuries Caucasia was contested by the Byzantines and the Arabs, the latter in control of the southeastern part.² During the period of Arab domination Albania became known as Arrān and later separated into Arrān, Shirvān and Mūqān; Adharbayjān designated an area south of the Araxes River. The period to the 3rd/9th century was characterized by a political status quo in southeastern Caucasia; the area was administered by

¹For the whole period see the works of Cyril Boumanoff, "Christian Caucasia between Byzantium and Iran: New Light from Old Sources," Traditio, X (1954); for the social and feudal organization of the area, idem, "Introd. to Christian Caucasian History: The Formative Centuries (Ivth-VIIIth)," op.cit., supra, "Introd.," no.1, and Part II, "States and Dynasties of the Formative Period," Traditio, XVII (1961), pp. 1-106; and now the major study, idem, Studies in Christian Caucasian History (Washington: Georgetown University Press, 1963).

²A general survey of events can be found in R. Grousset, Histoire de l'Arménie des origines à 1071 (Paris, 1947); for a more specific study, J. Laurent, L'Arménie entre Byzance et l'Islam depuis la conquête arabe jusqu'en 886 (Paris, 1919); Y. (M.) Manandyan, The Arab Invasions of Armenia (Chronological Notes), in Arm., (Erevan, 1932), Fr. trans., H. Berberian, "Les invasions arabes etc.," Byzantion, XVIII (1948), pp. 163-195.

amirs appointed by the caliph.³ The Arabs were in a continual state of hostilities with the Byzantine Empire,⁴ while at the same time engaged in a series of bitter wars with the Khazars⁵ to the north, who for much of this period were allies of the Byzantines.

In the 3rd/9th century the long process of the political disintegration of the 'Abbāsid caliphate began.

³For a list of these governors see, Zambaur, Mannuel, pp. 177-179; R. Vasmer, Chronologie der arabischen Statthalter von Armenien unter den Abbasiden... 750-887 (Vienna, 1931), based on numismatic evidence, but to be supplemented now by E.A. Pakhomov, Monety Azerbaïdzhana, I and II (Baku, 1959, 1963).

⁴See the special study by A.A. Vasiliev, Byzance et les Arabes, Fr. Trans. H. Grégoire, M. Canard and others, I. La Dynastie d'Amorium (820-867) (Brussels, 1935), II. La Dynastie Macédonienne (867-959), Part I (announced, 1966), Part II (Brussels, 1936), III. A. Honigmann, Die Ostgrenze des Byzantinischen Reiches von 363 bis 1081 (Brussels, 1950).

⁵A people believed by some Turkologist to be of Turkic (i.e., Kipchak, supra, "Intro.," n.17) origin who toward the end of the 6th century A.D. began occupying the area north of the Caucasus, the Black and Caspian Sea, forming a commercial empire which firmly controlled this area to the 4th/10th century; the ruling nobility adopted Judaism. See T. Halasi-Kun, "The Caucasus, An Ethno-Historical Survey," Studia Caucasica, I (1963), pp. 12-21, and the general works, D.M. Dunlop, The History of the Jewish Khazars (Princeton, 1954), and more recently, M.I. Artamonov, Istoria Khazar (The History of the Khazars), (Leningrad, 1962).

As the Turkic slave bodyguard started assuming control of the functions of the caliphate,⁶ Iranian elements achieved de facto autonomy in southeastern Iran, Khorāsān and Transoxiana--the Tāhirids (205/821-259/873), the Saffārids (253/867-290/903),⁸ and the Sāmānids (261/875-389/999).⁹ At the same time in southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān, the weakening of Arab rule resulted in the semi-independent rule of the Sajīd governors, Muḥammad Afshīn and his brother Yūsuf (276/889-318/930),¹⁰ from Shirvān to Mārāgha; while in central and northwestern Caucasia, there began a revival

⁶See supra, "Introd.," n.30.

⁷See now, C.E. Bosworth, Sīstān under the Arabs, from the Islamic Conquest to the Rise of the Saffārids (30-250/651-864) (Rome, 1968), pp. 102-107; also Zambaur, Manuel, dynasty No.187, pp. 197-198.

⁸T. Nöldeke, "Yakub the Coppersmith and his dynasty," Sketches from Eastern History, trans. J.S. Black (Edinburgh, 1892, reprint Beirut, 1963), pp. 176-206; but now Bosworth, ibid., pp. 109-123; Zambaur, No.189, pp. 199-201.

⁹W. Barthold, Turkestan Down to the Mongol Invasions (London, 1958 [2nd revised ed.]), pp. 209-268; more recently R.N. Frye, Bukhara, The Medieval Achievement, (Norman, 1965).

¹⁰V. Minorsky, Studies, pp. 118-120; see also C. Huart, "Sajjids," SI, and IA; Zambaur, No.163, p. 179.

of Armenian independence under the native Bagratid house.¹¹ By the 4th/10th century an expansionist movement of Iranian elements in the Caspian provinces of Daylam and Gīlān under the leadership of the family of Būya (thus Būyid) pushed into central Iran, north Mesopotamia and al-Jibāl, finally seizing Baghdad in 334/945.¹² This Sāmānid domination in Khorāsān and the east and Būyid control of the heartlands of the caliphate has been termed the "Iranian Intermezzo" by V. Minorsky.¹³

¹¹ On the rise of the Bagratids see the sections in Grousset, *op.cit.*; W.E.D. Allen, A History of the Georgian People (London, 1932); Toumanoff, Studies; J. Markwart, Osteuropäische und ostasiatische Streifzüge (Leipzig, 1903, reprint 1961), pp. 391-465. Arm. trans. of this section, M. Hapozean (Vienna, 1913), is corrected and augmented; for a special study see, C. Toumanoff, "The Early Bagratids: Remarks in Connexion with Some Recent Publications," Le Muséon, LXII (1949), pp. 21-54.

¹² The Būyids were Shī'ī, but during their whole domination of the caliphate, to last until 447/1055, they never once tried to change the Sunnī 'Abbāsīd Caliph for a Shī'ī Caliph. Eventually, in the early 5th/11th century they lost control of all eastern and central Iran, having fallen under the power of their own Turkic slave army; for an excellent discussion, Cahen, "Būyids, Buwayhids," Et. See also supra, "Introd.," n.13, and, Zambaur, Nos.204-205, pp. 212-215.

¹³ See supra, "Introd.," n.31. By "Intermezzo" Minorsky means the period between the Arab control of the Middle East, and the Turkic, i.e., Seljuq, control after 447/1055. It should be remembered, however, that the 'Abbāsīd caliphate had already fallen into Turkic hands a full century before the Būyid capture of Baghdad. Therefore, the "Intermezzo" is more properly an interlude between two Turkic movements, see supra, n.12, and "Introd.," n.31.

In this period, the 4th/10th century, the Armenian Bagratids achieved independence, controlling Ani, Kars, Lori and Dvin, while another princely family, the Areruni, created a small kingdom around Vaspurakan (Van).¹⁴ The areas to the west and southwest of the Caucasus remained in Byzantine hands. Already in the previous century the Arabs appointed governors of Shirvān, the Yazīdids,¹⁵ and of Darband (al-Bāb), the Arab Hāshimids,¹⁶ had shown signs

¹⁴See Grousset, and for the history of the family, T'ovma (Thomas) Areruni, Patmut'iwn tann Areruneac (History of the Areruni House) (Constantinople, 1852), trans., M.F. Brosset, Histoire des Arzerouni, Collection des Historiens Arméniens, Vol. I (St. Petersburg, 1874).

¹⁵After Yazīd b. Mazyad...b. Shaybān al-Shaybānī (probably a client [mawālī] attached to the Shaybānī tribe) appointed governor of Armenia, Adharbayjān, Shirvān and al-Bāb definitively in 183/799 by Harūn al-Rashīd (He had already been governor of Armenia, dismissed by Harūn in 172/788). See the Ta'rikh al-Bāb, Minorsky, Shirvān, text, p. 1, trans., p. 22; see Minorsky's comments and cross references, p. 56. This dynasty is of course one and the same as the Shirvānshāhs, a title first taken by Haytham b. Khālid b. Yazīd after 247/861, Ta'rikh al-Bāb, p. 4, trans. 26; it is the first part of the 5th/11th-7th/13th century Shirvānshāhs and not another branch, as traditionally and erroneously thought, see supra, "Chap. I," n.142; Zambaur, No.166, pp. 181-182.

¹⁶After Hāshim b. Surāqa al-Sulamī who was appointed governor (amīr) of Darband (al-Bāb) in 255/869, Ta'rikh al-Bāb, p. 16, trans., p. 41; according to the same source the dynasty comes to an end in 470/1077, when Darband was given as fief to one of the Seljuq generals, ibid., and p. 27, trans., p. 55. However, about fifty years later when the Maliks of Darband are the rulers of al-Bāb, there seems to be a link to the earlier Hāshimids by the use of the name [nisba] al-Sulamī, see infra, Introd. to the Darband Maliks' corpus; also Zambaur, No.172 "Banu-Hāshim," pp. 185-186.

of self-determination. Under the Sājids, mentioned above, an attempt was made to keep the area united and under the nominal control of the ʿAbbāsids; however, with the death of Yūsuf in 315/928, "the Yazīdids and the Hāshimids restored their de facto independence."¹⁷ It was then that the Sallārīds (also referred to as Musāfirīds), an Iranian tribe from Daylam seized control of Adharbayjān. "Under Marzubān b. Muhammad b. Musāfir, surnamed Sallār (330-46/941-57) the Musāfirīds expanded not only over the whole of Azarbayjan and up the Araxes valley, but even into the eastern part of Transcaucasia (Arrān, Sharvān) and up to the Caucasian range. Both the Armenian royal houses, the Bagratids and the Artsruni were their tributaries."¹⁸

Sallārīd rule was short lived. In 360/970 the Kurdish Shaddādīds¹⁹ took Arrān from the Musāfirīd branch of the family, leaving southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān partitioned into three autonomous Muslim principalities:²⁰

¹⁷Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 19.

¹⁸Idem, Studies, p. 114.

¹⁹For whom see supra, "Introd.," nn. 12 and 15.

²⁰Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 20.

the Arab Hāshimids of Darband,²¹ the Arab Yazīdids of Shirvān,²² and the Kurdish Shaddādids of Arrān (Ganja and Dvin). To the northwest Tiflis by the mid-4th/10th century was in the firm control of the Arab Jaʿfarid amīrs;²³ it remained under their control until 454/1062 when the citizens of the city threw them out.²⁴ At about the same time in 345/956 the Rawwādī Kurds²⁵ took possession of Tabrīz and by 373/983 all of Adharbayjān;²⁶ they retained control of

²¹Minorsky, ibid., points out they became mixed with local Dagestani (the people around and north of Darband) influences and interests.

²²The Shirvānshāhs were to gradually become integrated into the local Iranian tradition; see supra, "Introd.," n.22, and Minorsky, ibid.

²³After Jaʿfar b. ʿAlī, who already in 300/912 is mentioned as a lieutenant of the ʿAbbāsids in Tiflis; see David M. Lang, Studies in the Numismatic History of Georgia in Transcaucasia, ANS (New York, 1955), p.13 ff.

²⁴Ibn al-Azraq Fāriqī, Taʾrikh Mayyāfāriqīn, passage trans. by Minorsky, "Caucasia in the History of Mayyāfāriqīn," op.cit., p. 31; cf. Lang, ibid., p. 16.

²⁵Mūnejjim-bashī, using the Taʾrikh al-Bāb, regards them as a tribe named after their first ruler, Muhammad b. Husayn al-Rawwādī (Minorsky, Studies, p. 167), but Minorsky himself (quoting S.A. Kasravi, Shahriyaran (?) [Pādshāhan-i Rum-nām], Vol. II (Tehran, 1929), p. 157) connects them with Rawwad al-Azdī and his family, who were 3rd/9th century rulers of Tabriz; Studies, p. 169.

²⁶Studies (trans. by Minorsky of Mūnejjim-Bashī), p. 167.

the area until Sultan Alp Arslān arrested their last ruler and his children in 463/1073.²⁷

In the years just prior to the Seljuq invasions, the great rival of the caliphate,²⁸ the Byzantine Empire, attempted to regain long lost territories by an eastern expansionist policy. By various means all the Armenian principalities, including the Bagratid and Arceruni, had been absorbed by the 430's/1040's.²⁹ However, the Georgians retained their newly acquired independence under another branch of the Bagratid house and began establishing a powerful kingdom in western Caucasia.³⁰ On the Muslim side, the ^cAbbāsīd caliphate under very much weakened, ineffectual Būyīd control exerted only minimal and token authority in southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān. Tiflis

²⁷Studies, p. 169, Minorsky's trans. The family did not die out, but was to continue as rulers of Marāgha until the early 7th/13th century, ibid., see also supra, "Introd.," n.14.

²⁸Of course the "great rival of the ^cAbbāsīd caliph was the Shī'ī Fātimīd caliph in Cairo (358/969-567/1171), but the Fātimīds do not effect the events in this study.

²⁹The classic study has been J. Laurent, Byzance et les Turcs seldjucides dans l'Asie occidentale jusqu'en 1081 (Nancy, 1913), which is based primarily on Byzantine and Armenian (in translation) sources. See now C. Toumanoff's article in Vol. IV Part I of the Cambridge Medieval History, 2nd ed. (London, 1962), chap. XIV; and more recently, idem, "The Background to Mantzikert," Proceedings of the XIIIth International Congress of Byzantine Studies, Oxford, 5-10 September, 1966 (London, 1967), pp. 14-16 of offprint.

³⁰For general background Allen, op.cit., Chap. VII; A. Manvelichvili, Histoire de Géorgie (Paris, 1951), Chap. V, pp. 145-161.

was in the process of ridding herself of her Arab amīrs. Darband, Shirvān and Arrān remained under the control of local dynasties, the Arab Hāshimids, Shirvānshāhs (Yazīdids), and Kurdish Shaddādids respectively. Adharbayjān was under Kurdish Rawwādī rule. The stage was set for the Seljuq invasion and the short lived political unification which came with it. In less than half a century this unification of the area as well as the rest of the Middle East once again disintegrated in to many small autonomous feudal units.

B. The Seljuq Conquest

As we have seen the Turkic penetration of the Islamic Middle East dates back at least to the caliphal bodyguard of the 3rd/9th century.³¹ In the same century generals from that Turkic army had seized semi-autonomous power in outlying areas of the caliphate.³² By the end of the 4th/10th century

³¹Supra, no.6, and "Introd.," n.30.

³²Ahmad ibn Tūlūn after 254/868 refused to relinquish his post in Egypt, thus beginning the Tūlūnid dynasty which was to continue until 283/896; see B. Spuler, The Muslim World, Part I, The Age of the Caliphs, trans. F. Bagley (Leiden, 1960), p. 69, for a capsule history. Shortly after, in 323/935 another Turkic governor of Egypt, Muhammad ibn Tughj, assumed autonomous power and was confirmed by the caliph at Baghdad with the ancient central Asian title ikhshīd, hence giving rise to the so-called Ikhshīdid dynasty which ruled Egypt until the arrival of the Fatimids in 358/969; see ibid., p. 71 for brief details. Cf., Cahen Pre-Ottoman Turkey, pp. 6-7.

the Turkic Ghaznavids³³ had taken power from their Sāmānid overlords³⁴ and established a strong dynastic state in Khorāsān and Transoxiana. But they in turn were soon replaced, at least in Khorāsān and Transoxiana by the Oghuz Turkic Seljuqs³⁵ after the decisive battle of Dandānqān in Khorāsān in 432/1040.³⁶

Already prior to this important battle, large groups of Oghuz Turkoman³⁷ had penetrated into the Middle East often settling in Adharbayjān. The Byzantine frontier in recently acquired Armenia was especially harrassed, being the border between the lands of Islam and the infidels

³³ Sebūktigīn and his son Mahmūd were hired by the Persian Sāmānid to ward off the growing Qara-Khānid danger (q.v. supra, "Chap. I", n.1); in time they dislodged their masters and seized the lands south of the Oxus River. Their name comes from their capital city of Ghazāh in present day Afghanistan; see now C.E. Bosworth, The Ghaznavids (London, 1963).

³⁴ On the Sāmānids, see supra, n.9.

³⁵ On the origins of the Seljuqs see C. Cahen, "Le Maliknāmah et l'histoire des origines seljukides," Oriens, II/1 (1949), pp. 31-65, and, idem, Pre-Ottoman Turkey, pp. 19-22.

³⁶ The Ghaznavids moved into the Indus Valley area where they continued to rule until the late 6th/12th century, As to the Turkicness of there state see Cahen's recent remarks, Pre-Ottoman Turkey, pp. 9-11.

³⁷ See supra, "Introd.," n.20.

by groups of Oghuz Turks, who prior to the early raiding parties officially organized and directed by the Seljuqs, made their own sorties to acquire quick booty.³⁹ These Turkomans, to be found in large numbers in Adharbayjān, lived in a tribal nomadic fashion without political power, often even after their Seljuq brothers firmly subdued the area.

In 447/1055 Tughril Beg marched peacefully into Baghdad and received the title sultān.⁴⁰ His nephew and successor Alp Arslān (455/1063-465/1072) captured Ani from the Byzantines in 456/1064 and two years later the Seljuqs entered Shirvān.⁴¹ In 460/1067-8 Georgia came under Seljuq control and shortly after in 463/1071 the Byzantine army

³⁹C. Cahen, "La première pénétration turque en Asie Mineure," Byzantion, XVIII (1948), pp. 5-67; I. Kafesoğlu "Doğu Anadolu'ya ilk Selçuklu akını (1015-1021) ve tarihi ehemmiyeti (The First Seljuq Raid on Eastern Anatolia (1015-1021) and its Historical Importance)," Fuat Köprülü Arşivi (Istanbul, 1953), pp. 259-274; most recently, F. Sumer, "The Turks in Eastern Asia Minor in the Eleventh Century," XIIIth International Congress of Byzantine Studies, op.cit., offprint, pp. 141-143; now Cahen, Pre-Ottoman Turkey, p. 27.

⁴⁰A title in use before, e.g., Ghaznavids, but officially conferred for the first time; it granted the fullest secular powers of the state; Cahen, ibid., p. 24; Spuler, ibid., p. 79. The sequel to this story is that when Tughril Beg had to leave Baghdad to tend to an internal revolt, Basāsīrī, the Turkic commander of the Shī'ite Buyid army, returned with Fāṭimid support, seized Baghdad and for one year had the khutbah read in Fāṭimid Caliph's name; in the next year 450/1059 Tughril retook the city; see M. Canard, "Basāsīrī," EI².

⁴¹Ta'rikh al-Bāb, Minorsky, Sharvān, text, p. 12, trans., p. 20.

was completely defeated by Alp Arslān at Manzikert, leaving Christian elements in Caucasia isolated from outside help. The Seljuqs consolidated their hold on the whole area by appointing their military commanders, whether Seljuq, other Oghuz Turkoman, or even Kiptchak Turks, as governors in the various occupied areas.⁴²

By 485/1092, the death of Malikshāh, son and successor of Alp Arslān and the last undisputed Great Seljuq Sultan, the situation in southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān was broadly as follows. Shirvān was still in the hands of the local Yazīdīd Shirvānshāhs, who had given allegiance and tribute to Alp Arslān and Malikshāh.⁴³ The situation in Darband was not so clear. In 468/1075 it was given by Alp Arslān to one of his closest generals, Sau-tegīn, as fief, which put a temporary stop to the long ambition of Shirvān to annex it.⁴⁴ We do not know how long he or other Seljuq appointees governed there, but by about 530/1136, local dynastic elements, claiming descent from the Hāshimids, were

⁴²On the whole period see C. Cahen, "The Turkish Invasions: the Selchūkids," in K. Setton ed., A History of the Crusades, Vol. I (Philadelphia, 1955), pp. 135-176.

⁴³Ta'rikh al-Bāb, text, p. 14, trans., p. 38.

⁴⁴Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 74; and text, p. 27, trans., p. 55.

once again in control and striking coins.⁴⁵ Georgia eventually overcame the effects of the Seljuq invasion and under King David the Builder (482/1089-519/1125) some victories were won against the Turks. By 516/1122 Tiflis was regained and the Georgians were to remain the only non-Muslim power to maintain independence in the area.⁴⁶ Arrān, including Ganja, was lost by the Shadāddids to the same Seljuq amīr Sau-tegīn mentioned above.⁴⁷ Shortly after it was granted to Muhammad b. Malikshāh as a fief by his brother Barkiyārūq.⁴⁸ In 500/1106 Ganja was at least temporarily in Shirvānshāh hands.⁴⁹ The Shadāddids however, did not fade out after their loss of Ganja; a branch of the family bought Ani from the Seljuqs in 465/1072 and kept it despite occasional Georgian occupation for about 120 years.⁵⁰ Adharbayjān was also

⁴⁵ See supra, n.16; cf. Minorsky, ibid., p. 139.

⁴⁶ For general references see Allen, op.cit., Chap. VIII, and Lang, op.cit., p. 20.

⁴⁷ Ta'rikh al-Bāb, in Minorsky, Studies, text, p. 17, trans., p. 24.

⁴⁸ W. Barthold/A.J. Boyle, "Gandja" EI₂; actually in 486/1093 according to Ibn al-ʿAthīr, X, 194²; as cited by Minorsky, Studies, p. 67, n.4. See also C. Cahen, "Barkiyārūq," EI₂.

⁴⁹ According to Masʿūd b. Nāmdār, V. Minorsky and C. Cahen, "Le Recueil Transcaucasien de Masʿūd b. Nāmdār," op.cit., p. 120.

⁵⁰ See reference under supra, "Introd.," n.13.

completely in Turkic hands, generals and guardians of Seljuq princes ruling in various areas. By the early 6th/12th century shams al-Dīn Ildegiz was in control of the northern part, while the Ahmadīlī the southern, resident at Marāgha. The area around Ahar was presumably in the hands of the Bīshkīnids.⁵¹

C. Fragmentation and Dissolution of the Great Seljuq Empire

With the death of Malikshāh and his vizir Nizām al-Mulk in the same year 485/1092, the unity of the Seljuq Empire began its rapid disintegration. The wife of Malikshāh supported her own younger son Mahmūd, while followers of Nizām rallied around the sultan's eldest son by a previous marriage, Barkiyārūq. The latter finally won the struggle, but his reign was marred by hostilities among the various amīrs of the empire. Upon Barkiyārūq's death in 498/1105 his infant son Malikshāh II reigned for a few months, but was replaced by Muhammad b. Malikshāh, who restored some order in the affairs of state in an attempt to reunify under a single central administration all Seljuq lands. However, his death in 511/1117 brought an end to solidifying endeavours and led to a division of the central

⁵¹General references will be found in the introductions to the relevant corpora and a fuller discussion infra.

lands of the Empire between his brother Sanjar, who ruled in Khorāsān and the east with the title of the Greatest Sultan (sultān al-a^cẓam), and Muhammad's son Mahmūd, who ruled al-Jibāl and Adharbayjān, the Sultanate of Iraq, with the title of the Supreme Sultan (sultān al-mu^cazzam).⁵²

Already under the three great sultans, Tughril, Alp Arslān and Malikshāh, other members of the family had started semi-independent rule in various parts of the Middle East. After Malikshāh's death, these Seljuq cousins became virtually independent rulers, at first aspiring to succeed to the Great Sultanate, but as that institution fragmented, content to rule in their own domain. They were the Seljuqs of Rūm, controlling the lands of western Anatolia with Konya as capital, but often engaged in quarrels as far east as Erzerum and Akhlāt;⁵³ the Seljuqs of Kirmān;⁵⁴ and the Seljuqs of Syria in Aleppo and Damascus, who flourished only through the reign of Barkiyārūq.⁵⁵

⁵²General references to the sources for this entire section can be conveniently found in M. Sanallah, op.cit., pp. 82-132.

⁵³For their political history see now C. Cahen, Pre-Ottoman Turkey, pp. 15-138.

⁵⁴On the Seljuqs of Kirmān see supra, "Chap. One," n. 38; Lane-Poole, Dynasties, p. 153; Zambaur, Manuel, No. 213, p. 222.

⁵⁵Sanallah, Decline, pp. 85-90; Lane-Poole, p. 154; Zambaur, No. 212, p. 221.

By the end of the 6th/12th century only the Seljuqs of Rūm continued to exist. Sanjar's empire gave way to a fresh invasion of Oghuz Turks and by 552/1157 the sultan was dead and the Great Seljuq Sultanate in Kharāsān destroyed.⁵⁶ The Seljuqs of Kirmān succumbed to the same Oghuz menace about 583/1187.⁵⁷ After the death of Sanjar, the Seljuqs of Iraq assumed his title of Greatest Sultan, though lands of the sultanate fell eventually into the hands of the Khwārazmshāhs, who also assumed the title of sultan as heirs to the Seljuq tradition.⁵⁸ Four decades later the last Seljuq of Iraq, Tughril b. Arslānshāh was himself to die at the hands of the Khwārazmshāhs in 590/1194.⁵⁹ The Ildegizid atabegs of the former had already seized much of the land of the sultanate, now they began to usurp the titles and royal prerogatives.⁶⁰

The whole of this Seljuq period is characterized

⁵⁶Barthold, Turkestan, pp. 329-332.

⁵⁷Cahen, Pre-Ottoman Turkey, pp. 48-49.

⁵⁸On the assumption of the title by Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd, Sultan of Iraq, see Barthold, Turkestan, p. 333, n.2. For a general discussion of relations between the Khwārazmshāhs and the Seljuqs of Iraq see, ibid., pp. 333-347.

⁵⁹Ibn al-Athīr, XII, 70; Barthold, p. 347.

⁶⁰This included the minting of base gold dīnārs in imitation of their former overlords; for a full discussion see the Ildegizid corpus under Abū Bakr.

by two institutions which are fundamental for the understanding of events once the central authority of the state began to weaken. They are the atabeg and ~~the~~ ^{the} ~~the~~ ^{the} system. When disintegration started these institutions contributed to the rapid fractionalization of the Empire. The essentials of the atabeg system have been nicely summarized by Sanauallah:

The institution of the Atābegate which was peculiar to the Saljūqid system of administration was a necessary corollary to the conception of the empire as a paternal property. Each prince of the blood-royal was placed under the care of a Turkish general. During his infancy the Atābeg acted as his regent, and after his father's death his mother married, as a matter of course, the prominent Atābeg who in his turn sometimes gave one of his daughters in marriage to his ward... This system of the Atābegate had a detrimental effect on the imperial structure as it turned the princes into mere puppets in the hands of the adventurous Amīrs... On the other hand, sometimes the more virile wards even fell out with their Atābegs and put them to death if such an outrage was possible...

The Atābegate system was moreover responsible for the investiture of several Saljūqid slaves with kingship if their wards suffered premature death. The Atābegs were the real rulers and their wards were so many figureheads. Nay, often an Atābeg deposed one prince and promoted another in order to safeguard his own interests, as he naturally preferred the weak one over whom he could exercise his absolute authority to the strong one who might be a constant danger to his autocracy... This kind of diarchy was one of the most potent factors in the political disintegration of the Saljūqid empire, as it gradually substituted for the element of unity supplied by the family ties with the central government a large number of disconnected and often hostile dynasties. 61

⁶¹ Decline, pp. 5-7. For more details see C. Cahen, "Atābak," EA₂; F. Köprülü, "Ata," IA, I, pp. 712-718.

By the mid-6th/12th century the whole empire was in the hands of these atabegs. Often they were Kipchak Turks recruited or bought by the Oghuz Seljuqs for their army. This was the case of Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz, who gained favor in the court of the Seljuq Sultan of Iraq, Mas'ūd b. Muhammad b. Malikshāh (527/1133-547/1152) and eventually established an hereditary dynasty which ruled much of the land and governed many of the affairs of their Seljuq overlords. The same is true of other atabegs: Tūghtegin was appointed atabeg to the Seljuq prince of Damascus, Duqāq; upon the latter's death in 497/1103 he succeeded him as ruler, establishing the Būrid dynasty after his son Tāj al-Mulūk Būrī,⁶² which in turn was absorbed in 549/1154 by the Zangid atabegs. Zangī was the son of Āq-Sunqur, a Turkish manlūk of Malikshāh, who was appointed governor of Iraq in 521/1127 and annexed in the same year Mawsil, Sinjār, Jazīra and Harrān. The area was later divided among Zangī's descendents, who were finally conquered by either the Mongols or the Ayyūbids in the 7th/13th century.⁶³ So too, one may enumerate the Begteginids at Harrān,

⁶²For the Būrids see Sanullah, Decline, pp. 5-11; Zambaur, Manuel, No.217, p. 225; Lane-Poole, Dynasties, p.161.

⁶³On the Zangids see, H.A.R. Gibb's two chapters, "Zenghi and the Fall of Edessa," and "The Career of Nūr al-dīn," in A History of the Crusades, op.cit., Vol. I; on the Ayyūbids, idem, "The Ayyūbids," ibid., Vol. II.

Irbil and Takrīt;⁶⁴ the Artuqids at Diyār Bakr, Hisn-Kayfa, Kharpert, and Mārdīn;⁶⁵ the Shāh-i Armen at Akhlāt;⁶⁶ and Salgharids in Fārs and the Hazaraspids in Luristān.⁶⁷

The second factor which contributed to the territorial fragmentation of the Seljuq empire was the awarding of *iqṭāʿ*^c (revenue fief) to commanders of the army. Since the empire was essentially structured around a military organization, requiring the cooperation of diverse Turkic elements, it was compelled to insure the allegiance of these forces and to recompense them for their services by payment either in money or kind. The method chosen was the granting of a portion of conquered land, an *iqṭāʿ*^c, to a military leader, who was to receive its revenue as pay and at the same time be solely responsible for its administration and maintenance. It was not hereditary, but determined by its fiscal value. The *iqṭāʿ*^c was the revenue from the land itself. It might

⁶⁴See C. Cahen, "Bektiginids," *EI*₂; Zambaur, No. 219, p. 228; Lane-Poole, p. 165.

⁶⁵See now C. Cahen, "Artukids," *EI*₂ which supersedes parts of the same author's "Le Diyar-Bakr au temps des premiers Urtukides," *op.cit.*; Lane-Poole, pp. 166-169; Zambaur, No. 221, pp. 228-229.

⁶⁶Minorsky, *Studies*, *passim*; Lane-Poole, p. 170; Zambaur, No. 221, p. 229. They are sometimes called the Bektimūrids; their residence was at Akhlāt on Lake Van.

⁶⁷Lane-Poole, pp. 172-173 and 174-175; Zambaur, Nos. 225 and 227, pp. 232 and 234-235 respectively.

be withdrawn and pay given in money or it might be exchanged for another iqṭāʿ providing the same or different revenue.⁶⁸ The granting of such fiefs dates back to earliest Islamic times, but in a somewhat different form; the type of iqṭāʿ granted by the Great Seljuqs was like that employed by the Būyids before them, but modified to account for a much larger army.⁶⁹

The inherent weaknesses of this distribution of military fiefs became obvious as the central Seljuq authority crumbled; after the death of Malikshāh the entire empire was visited by civil wars by which great amīrs and atabegs tried to annex the iqṭāʿs of lesser fellow fief holders (muṭṭāʿs) and form them into appanages. The central government's control was uncertain and at times even contested. Under these conditions the iqṭāʿs, contrary to the original intention of the donor, often became de facto hereditary.⁷⁰

⁶⁸There has been much recent work on this institution, especially by Anne K.S. Lambton and Claude Cahen: Lambton, Landlord and Peasant in Persia (Oxford, 1953), Chap. III, "The Iqṭāʿ System and the Seljūqs," pp. 53-76; Cahen, "L'évolution de l'iqṭāʿ du IX au XIII^e siècle," Annales Economies-Sociétés-Civilisations, VIII (1953), pp. 25-52; Lambton, "Reflections on the Iqṭāʿ," Arabic and Islamic Studies in Honor of H.A.R. Gibb (Leiden, 1965), pp. 358-376; Cahen, "Iktāʿ," EI₂. The material for this section has been abstracted from these sources.

⁶⁹See the observations on iqṭāʿ in C. Cahen, "Buwayhid/Būyid," EI₂; see also idem, Pre-Ottoman Turkey, p. 40.

⁷⁰The later developments [of the iqṭāʿ] which are to be seen in the twelfth century and which led to the

In this manner in the 6th/12th century most of the land of the Great Seljuq Empire was in the hands of the most powerful military commanders. Often they had the added honor and power of being the atabeg to a prince of the Seljuq House.

The result of this fissiparous tendency in the central areas of the Middle East as the 6th/12th century grew older was that besides the de jure ruling authorities, the ^cAbbāsīd caliph with token power,⁷¹ the Seljuq sultans and princes, and their Turkic generals, there were the following autonomous or semi-autonomous sovereign powers. In central Caucasia the Christian Kingdom of Georgia, under the surviving branch of the Bagratid dynasty,⁷² established

establishment of hereditary domains were the result of the decline of the Seljukid régime, not of its power, and of the new conception of the régime that arose precisely from its dismemberment;" Cahen, Pre-Ottoman Turkey, p. 40. See also idem, "L'évolution de l'État," p. 44.

⁷¹Toward the end of the century, under caliph al-Nāsīr (575/1179-622/1225), the caliphate was able to take advantage of waning Seljuq power to strengthen the power and influence of its authority beyond the confines of Baghdad; F. Taeschner, "Futūwwa," EI₂; Cahen, Pre-Ottoman Turkey, pp. 40, 196-197.

⁷²After Ani and other Bagratid cities were taken over by the Byzantines, most of the Armenian nobility were given fiefs in the west, mostly in Cappadocia; see supra, nn. 11 and 29 and references therein.

the most powerful non-Muslim state in the area, extending its influence over Darband and Shirvān in the east, the Shadāddids of Ani in the south, and even the Ildegizids to the southeast. Darband was in the hands of local Arab Maliks,⁷³ with matrimonial ties to Georgia and unfriendly relations with Shirvān. The latter was in the hands of the now Iranized Shirvānshāhs,⁷⁴ who also had matrimonial ties with the Georgians and like them aggressive inclinations toward Darband in the north, Mūqān in the south, and Arrān, Shakkī and Baylaqān in the southwest.⁷⁵ Both these Islamic dynasties expressed token submission to the Abbāsīd caliph and the Seljuq sultan of Iraq. In central Adharbayjān the Bīshkīnids, who had originally received a fief around Ahar from Alp Arslān,⁷⁶ emerged from a century of obscurity as vassals to the Ildegizids, but with semi-autonomous power.⁷⁷ In southern Adharbayjān the Ahmadīlīs kept control of Marāgha and the surrounding region until the

⁷³See supra, nn. 16 and 45.

⁷⁴Minorsky, Shirvān, p. 134, and supra, n.22.

⁷⁵Ibid., p. 117; Cahen and Minorsky, op.cit., passim; see their corpus for further discussion.

⁷⁶Nasawī, Sīrat, op.cit., text, p. 18, and see introduction to their corpus.

⁷⁷They began to strike coins in the 590's/1190's, q.v., "Corpus," by which they emerged from their obscurity.

95
 end of the century when they were forced by the Ildegizids to move to areas west of Lake Urmiya around Salmas.⁷⁸

The situation in Anatolia was still more confused. In addition to the Seljuqs of Rūm around Konya, various ghāzī⁷⁹ Turkoman states were formed around the principle cities. They were the Saltūqids at Erzerum;⁸⁰ the Dānishmendids at Sivas and Malatya;⁸¹ and the Mangujekids at Erzinjān and Divriği.⁸² Farther to the west was the much diminished Byzantine Empire; to the south the rising Armenian Kingdom of Cilicia; and along the Syrian and Palestinian coast the Crusader principalities. Add to this mosaic of political entities the Circassians, Alans, Kipchaks and Rūs north of the Caucasus, but raiding into

⁷⁸Minorsky, "Marāgha," EI₁.

⁷⁹Traditionally known as volunteer fighters for the faith, they were usually found along the marches, using the ghazwa, the raid, usually for booty as a means of carrying the holy war to the infidel. However the distinction here is individual Turkomans who through chance banded together under a strong usually charismatic leader to form a unit, as opposed to a tribal Turkoman unit which moved on mass into the area from Central Asia. See Paul Wittek, The Rise of the Ottoman Empire (London, 1938) and Fuad Köprülü, Les Origines de l'Empire Ottoman (Paris, 1935) for the theory and argument of this distinction. For general material on the ghazīs see C. Cahen, "Ghāzī," EI₂.

⁸⁰Cahen, Pre-Ottoman Turkey, pp. 106-108; Zambaur, No. 131, p. 145.

⁸¹I. Melikoff, "Dānishmendid," EI₂, and the more detailed idem, Le Geste de Melik Dānishmend, 2 vols. (Paris, 1960).

⁸²Cahen, ibid., pp. 108-112; Zambaur, No. 132, pp. 145-146.

Caucasia; the Khwārazmshāhs, Qarakhānids and nomadic Oghuz in Khorāsān, Transoxiana and the trans-Caspian areas; the remnants of the Ghaznavids in northern India and the Fātimids in Egypt, the result is that the 6th/12th century has the honor of the most confused and politically heterogeneous one in the history of the Islamic Middle East. By the end of it the Seljuqs of Iraq have died out and Darband and its Maliks have been absorbed by the Shirvānshāhs.

D. The Khwārazmian and Mongol Invasions

In the second quarter of the 7th/13th century political unity was finally restored by the all inclusive Mongol conquest. However, just prior to this event, the last Khwārazmshāh,⁸³ Jalāl al-Dīn, fleeing before the Mongols, subjected the whole northern tier of Islam, from Iran to Lake Van, and from upper Mesopotamia to the Caucasus, to a series of disruptive campaigns and ephemeral occupations lasting the decade from 618/1221 to 628/1231. After the death of his father, Muhammad b. Takash (596/1199-617/1220), on an island in the Caspian Sea where he had sought refuge from the Mongols after they had seized Khwārazm, Jalāl al-Dīn moved first into the Indus valley, but then into Fārs and al-Jibāl. There he came into conflict with the caliph

⁸³See supra, "Introd.," n.23.

al-Nāsir, who had regained much of the authority of the caliphate at the expense of other regional powers,⁸⁴ and al-Nāsir's ally, the Ildegizid 'Uzbek b. Muhammad. In 622/1225 he defeated 'Uzbek and occupied Adharbayjān as a base for operations against the Georgians. Thus, some thirty years after their Seljuq overlords were extinguished, the Ildegizid atabegate was ended.⁸⁵

Already prior to 'Uzbek's defeat, his general and vassal, Mahmūd b. Bīshkīn of the Maliks of Ahar, had secretly pledged allegiance to the Khwārazmshāhs,⁸⁶ and when 'Uzbek was killed stepped forward and joined Jalāl al-Dīn. Nevertheless after 623/1226 we hear nothing more of the Bīshkīnids.

In the same year, 623/1226, the Khwārazmshāh moved north against the Georgians, seized Tiflis, and at the same time reimposed the original tribute of Alp Arslān and Malikshāh

⁸⁴Supra, n.71.

⁸⁵For the surviving members of the dynasty see their corpus and genealogy.

⁸⁶After the defeat of 'Uzbek by the Khwārazmshāh Muhammad at Ispahān in 614/1217, Mahmūd was captured by the Khwārazmians, to whom he related the story of how his ancestors, who were Georgian princes, converted to Islam after being captured by Alp Arslān and rewarded by the latter with the fief of Ahar and the surrounding areas. The Khwārazmians upon hearing this story, reconfirmed the fief with a document which Mahmūd produced after 'Uzbek's death. See Nasawī, Sīrat, ed: Houdas, op.cit., pp. 3, 14, 16-18; cf. Minorsky, "Caucasica II.," op.cit., p. 868.

on the Shirvānshāhs.⁸⁷ This was followed by a lightening raid on Kirmān, but then back west for an unsuccessful siege of Akhlāt. In the next year Jalāl al-Dīn engaged a contingent of Mongols who again⁸⁸ appeared in central Iran, but his victory meant little to the course of events. After another campaign against the Georgians in 626/1229, he again laid siege to Akhlāt and the city capitulated in 627/1230. Four months later he was defeated in battle against 'Alā' al-Dīn Kay-Kubādh, the Seljuq sultan of Rūm, and al-Ashraf, the amīr of Akhlāt. He retreated to Adharbayjān, but there a part of the Mongol army under Chormaghun overtook him in Mūqān and Jalāl al-Dīn, pursued by the Mongols, fled toward Akhlāt. In Shawwāl 628/August 1231 he was killed by an anonymous Kurd on the road to Mayyāfāriqīn.⁸⁹ His soldiers were to roam aimlessly around

⁸⁷Minorsky, Shirvān, p. 120, but see corpus for a full discussion from the sources.

⁸⁸The first raid was in 617-8/1220-1 under Yeme (Jebe) and Šūbetel coming from Iran, but, after ravaging Tabriz, Marāgha and Naxijawan, their path led through Arrān, Shirvān, and finally through the Darial pass of Darband to join the army under Tushi in the steppe north of the Caspian and from there rejoin Chingiz-Khān. See 'Atā-Malik Juwainī, Boyle's trans., op.cit., I, pp. 145-149.

⁸⁹Ibid., II, p. 459; see also Nasawī, trans., pp. 409-410.

the Middle East for another generation offering their services to any ruler who might give them refuge. The last survivors are found at the victory of the Egyptian Mamlūks over the Mongols at ^cAin Jālūt in 657/1260.⁹⁰

Fifteen years after their first raid in 618/1221, the Mongols came again to Caucasia by way of the Middle East, this time sweeping all before them. By 633/1236 they had captured Ganja and moved north to Tiflis forcing the Georgian Queen Rusudan and her court to western Georgia; however, after a few years she offered submission to Mongol representatives and sent her son David to Qarāqorum to pay homage to the Great Khān.⁹¹ In 634/1237 Shirvān was subjugated and, most likely for tax purposes, unified under a single rule, probably Akhsātān II;⁹² Darband was by then considered part of Shirvān.⁹³

⁹⁰The details for this whole section will be found in Juvainī, tr. Boyle, II, pp. 396-460, also summarized in idem, "Djalāl al-Dīn Khwarazm-shah," EI²; Minorsky, "Tiflis," EI¹; Cahen, "The Turks in Iran and Anatolia before the Mongol Invasions," A History of the Crusades, op.cit., II, pp. 661-692.

⁹¹Minorsky, "Tiflis;" O. Lang, Numismatic History of Georgia, op.cit., p. 34.

⁹²A full discussion of fragmented and then unified rule in Shirvān during this period will be found under their corpus.

⁹³Around 600/1203 or somewhat earlier, but surely by 618/1221, when the lord of Darband is brother of the

During the next decade the Mongols were relatively inactive in the Middle East, but conquered central Russia, the Ukraine and went on to Poland and Hungary. However, by 640/1242 they were again busy, now in Anatolia, where in 641/1243 they met and defeated the Seljuq army under Kay-Khusraw II at Kösedağ; through the cleverness of the latter's vizir, the Seljuqs of Rūm became the tax collectors of the Mongols in western Anatolia.⁹⁴ At about the same time the Armenian Kingdom of Cilicia also offered submission and King Het'um journeyed to Qarāqorum.⁹⁵ After another quiet interval during which Mōngke was chosen Great Khān (649/1251), the Khān's brother Hūlāgū moved into Iran and destroyed the Assassins⁹⁶ in their mountain fortress of Alamūt in 654/1256;

Shirvānshāh; see Ibn al-Athīr, XII, p. 264 and Yāqūt, Mu'jam al-buldan, ed. Wüstenfeld, III, p. 317, and the long discussion in the Shirvānshāh corpus under Rashīd.

⁹⁴Cahen, Pre-Ottoman, pp. 138-139, 269 ff.

⁹⁵An interesting account is in Kirakos Ganjakeçi, now trans. with commentary by J.A. Boyle, "The Journey of Hat'um I, King of Little Armenia, to the Court of the Great Khan Mōngke," Central Asian Journal, IX/3 (1964), pp. 174-189.

⁹⁶An Isma'īlī Shī'ī sect also known as the Bāṭinīs, spread throughout the Middle East, but especially important in Iran, who justified assassination as a political tool. They were extremely annoying to the Seljuqs who never succeeded in destroying their power; the first important victim they claimed was Nizam al-Mulk. See now Bernard Lewis, The Assassins (London, 1967), but for a more penetrating study, Marshall G.S. Hodgson, The Order of the Assassins (The Hague, 1955).

two years later the final death blow was given to the long moribund ^cAbbāsīd caliphate at Baghdad. After the death of Mōngke in 657/1259, Hūlāgū became the autonomous ruler of Iran, Mesopotamia and the surrounding regions. Thus started the Il-Khān dynasty⁹⁷ which soon brought under its control all the area north of Mamlūk Egypt and ruled them until the 8th/14th century. During the Il-Khān occupation, among the dynasties whose coins are studied in this work, only the Shirvānshāhs and the Kings of Georgia survived, both of which preserved a degree of autonomy by the regular payment of tribute.⁹⁸

II. THE NUMISMATIC BACKGROUND

A. The Pre-Seljuq Period

Not having any coinage of their own, during most of the 1st/7th century, the Arabs modified or imitated the

⁹⁷On the title and name see supra, "Introd.," n.8.

⁹⁸On this tribute and comparative figures for Shirvān see Hamdu'llah Mustawfī Qazwīnī, Nuzhat al-Gulūb, trans. G. Le'Strange, p. 93. This work compares for each Il-Khānīd province the tax during Seljuq times and the early 8th/14th century, see also supra, "Chap. One," n.42.

Byzantine and Sasanian coins then in circulation.⁹⁹ The Byzantine gold denarius aureus, later to become the Arab dīnār, was modified by replacing the emperor with cross in hand by the caliph with sword on the obverse, while the reverse substituted a ball for a cross on top of a column; the legends on both sides were changed to Arabic in Kūfī characters.¹⁰⁰ Sasanian silver coins, retaining the portrait of the king, altered by the addition of crescents and stars and the words "in the name of Allāh" (bismillāh), became the model for the Arab dirham.¹⁰¹

In circa 76-77/695-696 the Umayyad caliph ^cAbd-al-Malik introduced a reform in the coinage replacing all representational motifs with pure epigraphy.¹⁰² Silver dirhams carried the mint name and date already from these early

⁹⁹ Modifications in coin types were gradual, probably in order to make the Islamic coins appear somewhat similar to the existing coinage to which the people in the conquered territories were accustomed. For a survey of this coinage see John Walker's definitive Catalogue of the Arab-Sassanian Coins (London, 1941) and idem, Catalogue of the Arab-Byzantine and Post-Reform Umayyad Coins (London, 1956); also, P. Grierson, "The Monetary reforms of 'Abd al-Malik," JESHO, III (1960).

¹⁰⁰ See ibid. for examples and a discussion in George C. Miles, "Dīnār", EI₂; see also Grierson, ibid.

¹⁰¹ See Walker, Arab-Sassanian Coins, op.cit., and Miles, "Dirham," EI₂.

¹⁰² The obverse almost uniformly had the formula, "There is no god but Allāh alone; he has no associate," with the date and mint place in a circular marginal legend. The reverse also carried a formula, in later times

times; the gold dīnār did not carry mint names until about a century or more later, the first mint seemingly being Egypt (Misr) circa 198/813.¹⁰³ Finally, there was from the earliest years a copper coinage known as fals, pl. fulūs.¹⁰⁴ These coins, especially the dīnār and dirham, retained almost the same size and appearance with modifications only in the formulae until the 4th/10th century.¹⁰⁵ The reigning caliph's name was always mentioned, even in later times by such autonomous dynasties as the Sāmānids, Būyids and Seljuqs. As stated before the striking of coins along with the saying of the ruler's name in the Friday prayer (khutbah) were the two overt signs of sovereignty or change

often "Muhammad is the messenger of Allāh," with the name of the caliph and a pious legend from the Qur'ān, usually Sūrah IX, verse 33. See the works of Walker cited above and now for the dīnār see George C. Miles, "The Earliest Arab Gold Coinage," Museum Notes of the ANS, 13 (1967), pp.205-229, Pls.XLV-XLVII, and Grierson, op.cit.

¹⁰³Mint names on dīnārs became common about twenty years later; for a list see Miles, Rayy, pp.118-119.

¹⁰⁴See A. Udovitch, "Fals," EI₂.

¹⁰⁵Actually only the style of epigraphy changes. The 5th/11th and 6th/12th centuries present various problems because of the disappearance of the silver dirham and the rarification of the dīnār to the advantage of the fals, which traditionally tended to vary in style more than its more valuable cousins. The plates at the back of Miles, Rayy, or any other illustrated catalogue of early Islamic coins will demonstrate the point quickly.

thereof.¹⁰⁶

In southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān up to the early 4th/10th century almost no gold was minted. The dirham was the most common and after it the fals. The first and largest mint was Armīniya, actually located at Dvin (Arabic: Dabīl);¹⁰⁷ it had a continuous minting tradition from 81/700-1 to 333/944-5.¹⁰⁸ The other mints in the area struck coins at various times during these same years.¹⁰⁹ They are Darband (al-Bāb), Arrān, Yazīdiya (i.e., Shamākhiya), Ganja (Janza),¹¹⁰ Barda^ca (Bardh^ca), Tiflīs,

¹⁰⁶Supra, "Introd.," n.26.

¹⁰⁷There is actually a dirham for the year 240/854-5 with the mint name "Dabīl;" reference from the private files of George C. Miles at the American Numismatic Society (henceforth: "Files" and ANS respectively).

¹⁰⁸See E.A. Pakhomov, Monety Azerbaïdzhana, 2 vols. (fascicules) (Baku, 1959, 1963); this is a modified corpus of all official Ummayyad and ^cAbbāsīd coinage arranged by year and mint place for Adharbayjān, by which is meant the present territory of the Republic of Azerbaijan with Dvin and Darband thrown in. Places, i.e., mints, such as Ardabīl and even "Adharbayjān" itself, because they are in Iran today, are not included. Miles, "Files," have been of great use to fill in gaps in Pakhomov.

¹⁰⁹A fairly accurate list of the northern cities as qualified in n.108 can be found in Pakhomov.

¹¹⁰The ANS has a dirham of "Janza" dated 94/712-3; George C. Miles, Rare Islamic Coins, ANS (New York, 1950), p. 23, no.76; with ~~two~~ another in the British Museum; a third is found in Pakhomov, Monety, I, p. 46 with refs. This should settle once and for all the question of

Ard al-Khazar (?), Ardabīl, Hamadhān, "Adharbayjān" and 'Urmiya. All of these were struck by caliphal officials with full authority.

There was in addition the following independently struck coinage. For the Ja^cfarid amīrs in Tiflis we have dirhams from 342/953-4 to 394-414/1003-1023.¹¹¹ There is also an anonymous Georgian issue, probably of Bagrat III (364/975-404/1014), and another of Bagrat IV (418/1027-465/1072) of Byzantine affinity; both issues are silver.¹¹² There is a single copper issue of the Armenian King Korikē (which one is not certain).¹¹³ The silver coins struck by the Shirvānshāhs in this early period will be discussed in the corpus. Dirhams were struck by the Sallārīds, probably

the founding of that city. It would not appear to be in 245/859 as maintained by V. Minorsky, Studies, p. 80, n.3; idem, Sharvān, p. 57; Barthold/Boyle, "Ganja," EI²; but at least 150 years earlier.

¹¹¹D. Lang, Numismatic History of Georgia, pp. 13-17.

¹¹²Ibid., pp. 18-20.

¹¹³E.A. Pakhomov, "O monete Korike kuropalata (Concerning the Coin of Korikē the Curopalat)," Iz. Kavkaz. istoriko-arkheol. instituta, III (Tiflis, 1925), pp. 37-48; see also various other references in the article on recent Armenian numismatics by Paul Z. Bedoukian in Revue des Etudes Arméniennes, New Series, I (1963), "Survey of Publications on Armenian Numismatics from 1925 to 1963," pp.415-426.

at Ardabīl;¹¹⁴ and the Shadāddids of Arrān at Ganja and Dvin are represented by silver (?) from circa 375/985 to circa the 450's/1060's.¹¹⁵ Finally, Byzantine gold, silver and copper seem to be in circulation in the entire area.¹¹⁶

What is very striking about these statistics is that for about 120 years before the arrival of the Seljuqs, that is from about the 330's/940's to the 450's/1060's, and for another seventy years after until the 520's/1120's, there was very little coinage of any kind struck in the area. The reasons and the consequences of this phenomenon have not yet been satisfactorily explained. It was a period of flourishing trade, at least for Armenian cities like Ani and Dvin, and one would think that coinage would be of paramount importance. The explanations for this dearth of coins usually are involved with the so-called silver crisis or silver famine (to be discussed below) which begins in this period.

B. The Seljuq Period

The Great Seljuqs almost exclusively struck gold

¹¹⁴See Zambaur, Manuel, No. 165, p. 180; at least it was their capital.

¹¹⁵Zambaur, No. 171, pp. 184-185.

¹¹⁶The information is abstracted from Pakhomov, Klady, op.cit., the nine fascicules of hoards.

dīnārs of a high quality; minting started under Tughril Beg as early as the 430's/1040's and continued in good quantity until shortly after the death of Malikshāh. Then their coinage almost stopped; the few pieces of poorly struck gold have been described as "miserable."¹¹⁷ As for the Seljuqs of Iraq, almost all known issues are badly struck and often clipped, debased dīnārs;¹¹⁸ they do not extend beyond the 560's/1160's. In Caucasia and Adharbayjān all of the coinage in the Seljuq period up to the Mongol invasions was, with two exceptions,¹¹⁹ entirely copper and mostly irregularly struck. This generalization includes the Ildegizids, Bīshkīnids, Shirvānshāhs, Maliks of Darband, an unidentified vassal of the Ildegizids and the Kings of Georgia, who for the whole period struck exclusively bilingual coppers.¹²⁰

¹¹⁷George C. Miles, Rayy, p. 216.

¹¹⁸Ibid., p. 217; very few have come to light.

¹¹⁹Both to be discussed in the corpus; silver issues, mostly base, of the Shirvānshāhs until circa 514/1120, and, three very base gold dīnārs (?) of the last Ildegizids, Abu Bakr and 'Uzbek.

¹²⁰The Arabic-Georgian bilingual coinage "did not, during Georgia's Golden Age, imply political dependence on the Muslim powers. Indeed the Georgian dynasts took pride in their Arabic legends in vaunting their role as Defender of the Christian Faith. Sometimes the Caliph's name was included as a gesture of conciliation to Georgia's many Muslim subjects, as well as to the inhabitants of neighbouring states, among whom economic considerations made it desirable that Georgia's coinage should circulate as widely as possible;" D. Lang, Numismatic History of Georgia, p. 2.

Other Islamic minting authorities were the Khwārazmshāhs, who struck dīnārs from the 550's/1160's to just after the turn of the 7th/13th century;¹²¹ The Assassins, represented by a rare small gold issue from Alamūt in the 530's/1130's;¹²² and the Salgharid atabegs at Fārs, who issued gold (?) just after mid-century.¹²³

In Anatolia, northern Syria, and upper Mesopotamia, there was an entirely different and numismatically interesting phenomenon during this period. Large copper coins were struck of near uniform size and thickness perhaps representing token dirhams in lieu of silver.¹²⁴ Almost without exception the obverse bore a portrait or other representational motif. The portrayal of human or animal forms on coins was de facto prohibited in the post reform period.¹²⁵ If we discount the pre-reform issues of Byzantine and Sasanian affinity, there is only one previous instance of representational coins. These were large gold pieces struck

¹²¹Zambaur, No. 199, D., p. 209.

¹²²Zambaur, No. 209, pp. 217-218; specimen listed in Markov, Inventarnyĭ, op.cit., and another in the ANS, unpublished.

¹²³Zambaur, No. 225, p. 232.

¹²⁴For which see below.

¹²⁵See supra, n.102.

in the 4th/10th century by the Būyids; on one side there was usually a portrait of a Būyid prince, Sasanian in manner, and on the other often some animal(s). The few existing pieces more than likely are commemorative medals rather than coins struck for monetary usage.¹²⁶

As for the 6th/12th century representational coppers under discussion, their minting follows a rough chronological pattern, starting in western Anatolia and gradually moving east as the century wears on. That is those areas furthest removed from orthodox Islamic authorities, the caliph in Baghdad and the sultan in Iṣpahān or Hamadān, were the first in which portraiture was used and the movement eastward, even closer to these religious centers, probably reflects the diminishing power of a weakened central government to oppose such practices. The minting pattern is as follows: in the first years of the century the Dānishmandids of Sivas and shortly after the Seljuqs of Rūm; in the 510's/1110's the Artuqids of Mārdīn; the 530's/1140's the Artuqids of

¹²⁶See George C. Miles, "A Portrait of the Buyid Prince Rukn al-Dawlah," *ANS, Museum Notes*, XI (1964), pp. 283-293. The reversion to a Sasanian style reflects the interest in imitating things Persian during the so-called "Iranian Intermezzo;" see *supra*, "Introd.," n.31, "Chap. Two," n.12 (on the Shī'ī origin of the Buyids, which may be a factor here) and n.13.

Āmid-Khayfa, the Zangids at Aleppo, Damascus and Mawsil; the 540's/1150's the Dānishmendids of Malatya; the 550's/1160's the Saltūqids at Erzerum, the Mangujekids at Arzinjān and Divriği; the 560's/1170's the Zangids at Sinjar; and finally after 570/1180 the Zangids of Jazīrah, the Artuqids of Kharpert, the Ayyūbids at Sinjar and Mayyāfāriqīn, the Shāh-i Armen at Akhlāt, and the Begteginids at Irbil.¹²⁷

These representational coins were all struck in a geographical area which, prior to the end of the previous 5th/11th century, was Christian and under Byzantine dominion; it was also an area of Crusader activity. Thus far the only reasonable explanation proposed is the desire on the part of the new Turkic rulers to provide a coinage not too dissimilar from the Byzantine copper to which the indigenous population had been accustomed for centuries.¹²⁸

¹²⁷The material for this section has been taken from Günar Inal, "A Study of the Iconography of Some Turkish Coins from the 12th and 13th Centuries," an unpublished paper prepared for the Summer Seminar in Numismatics of the ANS (New York, 1962), see especially the chart. See also Zambaur, Manuel, passim under the respective dynasties.

¹²⁸See now Claude Cahen's preceptive, but frustrating review and analysis of the possible explanations of this peculiar coinage; Pre-Ottoman Turkey, pp. 168-171. It is frustrating for even Cahen is unsure. One of the problems in his discussion of this most complex problem is to assume that "copper was of no commercial importance," (p. 169). As mentioned above, there was almost no other coinage being struck. Some of these copper issues even had "dirham" written on them (see infra, n.148) indicating that they were substitutes for them. Before any serious work can be done

A detailed discussion of this interesting coinage is not within the scope of this study, but on the surface it would seem that the uniformity of the coins allowed their commercial use throughout the general area. As will be shown later in this chapter some of it even made its way into southern Caucasia.

These coins are of interest to us for two reasons. First they clearly demonstrate the ever diminishing power of the central Seljuq authority and the proliferation of local dynasts, unhindered by any other major power of the period. The second reason why this representational money is of importance is the contrast they provide with the coins in the corpus. It is precisely this contrast which produced the original inspiration and structuring of this work. It was observed by examination that in the whole of the 6th/12th century, distinguished by the exclusive striking of copper by almost all dynastic authorities from western Anatolia to Caucasia, Adharbayjān and areas immediately south, that the coins divided themselves into two distinct groups: a representational or semi-representational group and a purely epigraphical group. Furthermore, the groups

on this problem, corpora of these coins must be prepared, and hoards analyzed. See also Cahen's similar and less complete earlier remarks on the subject in "Artukid," *EI*, 2. Cf., *supra*, n.120, discussion of the reverse tendency in the same century, namely Christian coins modified to conform to Muslim criteria.

separated themselves into two geographical areas: Anatolia, northern Syria and upper Mesopotamia, representational; Caucasia and Adharbayjān, completely inscriptional. It is the corpus of this purely non-pictorial coinage which forms the body of this study.

C. The Khwārazmian and Mongol Period

The very beginning of the 7th/13th century had only slight modifications over the previous one and numismatically could be regarded, at least for the first two decades, as an extension of the 6th/12th. The Seljuqs in the east had completely disappeared. The Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn during his decade of ravages in the Middle East,¹²⁹ struck large, very irregular coppers reminiscent of the copper coinage of the Georgian Queen T'amar (580/1185-610/1213)¹³⁰ and somewhat less those of Shirvān of the same period; they were probably produced exclusively by those mints. While Shirvān and Georgia continued to issue their own coinage right throughout this whole period, Ildegizid and Bīshkīnīd minting came to an abrupt stop,

¹²⁹See supra, "Section I., D."

¹³⁰Illustrations of this coinage can be found in Lang, Numismatic History of Georgia, Pl.II, figs. 4,5; for those of the Khwārazmshāh see ibid., Pl.II, fig. 9, and pl.III, figs. 1,2.

even though the latter gave homage to the Khwārazmshāh and joined his forces.¹³¹ The Maliks of Darband had already faded into obscurity; the few rare and undated fals of their last ruler, ^cAbd-al-Malik b. Bekbārs, probably are to be assigned to the decade before the appearance of Jalāl al-Dīn.¹³²

However, there is a radical change in the coinage of Caucasia and Adharbāyjān which coincided with the final Mongol occupation and that change is the reminting of silver. Already in the Ayyūbid controlled areas of Syria and the Seljuq areas of Anatolia it was minted somewhat earlier,¹³³ but for Caucasia the coincidence is exact.¹³⁴ The Shirvānshāhs, the one surviving dynasty in this study, continued to mint copper coins; the first mention of the

¹³¹The last Bīshkīnīd issue is dated 623/1226; the last undated issues of the Ildegizid, ^cUzbek, were most likely struck shortly before his death in 622/1225; for details see the corpus.

¹³²Perhaps even before 600/1203, see supra, n.93, and their corpus.

¹³³The Ayyūbids in Damascus in 570/1174-5, the Seljuq at Konya, 581/1185-6; see Andrew Watson, "Back to Gold--and Silver," op.cit., pp. 5-6 for detailed accounting of this resumption of silver minting in the Middle East.

¹³⁴A dirham of Queen Rusudan of Georgia, "Tiflis" 627-8/1230, Lang, p. 31, no.14, and not 638/1240-1 as Watson, p.6, indicates.

Mongol Great Khān on these issues was rather late, 653/1255-6, and then still together with the ^cAbbāsīd caliph in Baghdad.¹³⁵ The last existing issues of the Shirvānshāhs seem to date from the 660's/1260's, though the dynasty rather lamely survived into the next century.¹³⁶ The Georgians also continued to mint right through this period, but in silver and with the name of the Mongol overlord recorded a decade earlier, 642/1244-5.¹³⁷ To complete the picture after the Mongol invasions, in the west the Artuqīds at Mārdīn, the Zangīds at Mawsīl, the Seljuqs of Rūm at Konya,¹³⁸ and the Armenian Kingdoms of Cilicia,¹³⁹ continued to strike coins, the latter two

¹³⁵Just two years before the death of the last ^cAbbāsīd caliph, al-Musta^csim, during the destruction of Baghdad by Hūlāgū in 656/1258.

¹³⁶perhaps an anonymous coin of Farrukhzād II b. Akhsatān II, q.v., the corpus, where further details on the last Shirvānshāhs will be found.

¹³⁷See Lang, p. 35, no.15, a dirham.

¹³⁸For the Artuqīds, Zangīds, and Seljuqs of Rūm, see Zambaur, Manuel, under the respective dynasties.

¹³⁹For the coinage of Cilician Armenian see now the near definitive, Paul Bedoukian, The Coinage of Cilician Armenia, ANS (New York, 1962); Arm. trans. (Vienna, 1965).

having switched completely to silver. Finally, during the whole period under consideration in this study there is also an uninterrupted coinage, gold and later silver, in Egypt, Palestine and southern Syria, by the Fātimids, Ayyūbids, and Mamlūks successively.

D. The Silver Crisis

Reference has been made several times to the silver crisis or famine. Shortly before the end of the 4th/10th century a remarkable, omnipresent shortage of silver affected the entire Middle East. In a short time it practically ceased to be coined anywhere in the Muslim world. Fractional currency in base metals, mostly copper, took its place, alongside gold dīnārs which continued to circulate.¹⁴⁰ In southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān only in Georgia and Shirvān was any silver minted and this only to the first quarter of the 6th/12th century, in very limited quantities, often base. This was probably due to the indigenous silver mines in Georgia.¹⁴¹ It is curious that

¹⁴⁰ See R. Blake, "Circulation of Silver in the Moslem East...", op.cit., p. 291 ff.; E.A. Pakhomov, Monety Gruzii, I, pp. 79-80; idem, Kratkii kurs, p. 16, 27; idem, Klady, I, pp. 24-26; V.V. Barthold, Istoriia kul'turnoi zhizni Turkestana (History of the Cultural Life of Turkestan) (Leningrad, 1927), pp. 82-83; Pakhomov, "Monetnoe obrashchenie," op.cit., pp. 84-85; Mushegian, Denezhnoe, op.cit., pp. 26-30; the material for this section has been abstracted from these sources and A. Watson, "Back to Silver," pp. 1-7. See supra, "Chap. One," n.118, for complete citations of these articles and further references.

¹⁴¹ Pakhomov, "Monetnoe obrashchenie," p. 84.

the contemporary sources are completely silent on this silver deficiency in the Near East.

This silver shortage has still not been adequately explained. Robert Blake attributed it to the expansion of Russian and Scandinavian export trade to the Islamic world draining off silver currency to the North:¹⁴² the loss of the Caucasian and the famous Zarafshān (in Soghdiana) silver mines in the 3rd/9th and late 4th/10th centuries respectively; the general disintegration of the ^cAbbāsīd caliphate; and the Seljuq invasions which drove a wedge between the Slavonic and Arab worlds.¹⁴³ Soviet scholars led by Pakhomov add economic deterministic reasons, heavily Marxian in their interpretation. For them the fractionalization of the area into small political entities resulted in an isolated feudal situation where local lords exploited the masses by strengthening the barter economy which was fully in their control at the expense of a moneyed economy

¹⁴²Indeed the loss of silver dirhams to the north was enormous; at least 120,000 of these have been found in Russia and another 85,000 in Scandinavia; Watson, p. 4, n.4 and 5 with references. Pakhomov remarks that more of these dirhams are found outside the Middle East than where they were originally minted, ibid., p. 83.

¹⁴³Blake, p. 328; a short summary can also be found in Lang, p. 22.

based on fixed silver and gold coinage.¹⁴⁴ The recent argument of Watson is that essentially silver had a higher value relative to gold in Europe, so that all the Muslim silver found its way north and west, while the opposite flow of gold east was the result of gold having a higher value there.¹⁴⁵ His discussion may be valid for the late 7th/13th century and after, but it is not convincing for the 5th/11th-6th/12th centuries. Whatever the solution of this complex problem may be, for our purposes the fact of the silver shortage rather than the factors which caused it, is more important.

That copper was intended to replace silver as a commercial currency, contrary to the suggestion of C. Cahen that copper was of no commercial importance,¹⁴⁶ is attested to during the period of the silver crisis by the corollary phenomenon of the copper or token dirham.¹⁴⁷ From Anatolia

¹⁴⁴Pakhomov, "Monetnoe obrashchenie," p. 90.

¹⁴⁵"Back to Silver," esp. pp. 21-22.

¹⁴⁶See supra, n.128. Of course normally copper was not of commercial importance, but at a time when there was no silver and the gold was rare or very base, as was the case in Anatolia, Caucasia, Adharbayjan and al-Jibal in this period, copper had to serve for commercial purposes, i.e., trade, exchange. For more information see the following notes.

¹⁴⁷Pakhomov refers to these as "credit dirhams" and adds that they were struck by Zangids, Begteginids, Artuqids, Suqmanids(? = Shah-i Armen), Ayyubids, Danishmendids and others; Klady, I, p. 25. See the next note for more details.

to Central Asia copper coins were struck with the words dirham or "this is a dirham."¹⁴⁸ In the early 7th/13th century, Nasawī says that the representative of the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn collected in one year 200,000 "barbaric dīnārs" in Shirvān.¹⁴⁹ We know of no dīnārs struck in the area; this is perhaps another reference to substitute copper coinage; it was probably "regularly" struck copper.

E. Copper Coinage, Regular and Irregular

During the silver crisis only copper was coined in southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān.¹⁵⁰ Pakhomov was the first to notice that this coinage fell into two

¹⁴⁸ [hādhā al-dirham] a coin of Qūtb al-Dīn Il-Ghāzī, of the Artuqids of Mardin dated 579/1183-4; see Kh. Mushegian, Denezhnoe, op.cit., p. 85, no.111, illustrated with three references. Coppers with "dirham" were also struck by the Zangids of Sinjar (ibid.); the Seljuqs of Iraq by Ma^csūd b. Muhammad (527/1132-547/1153) at Ardabīl (ibid., p. 149, no.958, illustrated); the Georgian queen Tamar, and Queen Rusudan, the latter in the name of Jalāl al-Dīn, dated 623/1226 (Lang, p. 28, n.12, illustrated, note that it is of the "irregular" type); other examples in Pakhomov, Monety Gruzii, I, p. 108 and D.G. Kapanadze, Gruzinskaia numizmatika (Moscow, 1955), pp. 64-66, cf. Mushegian, p. 27, n.6; the Qarakhanids in the 7th/13th century, see reference to an article by Davidovich in Mushegian, p. 27, n.4.

¹⁴⁹Ed. Houdas, text, pp. 173-174.

¹⁵⁰Note the exceptions given in supra, n.119.

categories, which he distinguished as "regularly" struck and "irregularly" struck copper.¹⁵¹ He defined them thus: "regularly" struck copper was money of a definite form, usually circular, and near uniform weight, which he conjectured, allowed these coins to be regarded as money with a definite unit value; "irregularly" struck copper were bits of the metal, of diverse form, size and weight, rarely containing the impression of a whole die,¹⁵² and whose largely fluctuating weight did not suggest the possibility of their use as unit currency of a definite value. Rather this irregularly struck copper was sold or exchanged by weight of minted metal, irrespective of the number of pieces in a given weight.¹⁵³ Furthermore, irregular copper is almost

¹⁵¹Monety Gruzii, p. 82; cf. "Monetnoe obrashchenie," p. 87.

¹⁵²In the hundreds of irregular coppers examined during the course of this study, not one contained a complete obverse and reverse die. Almost without exception the planchet (the die of metal on which a coin is struck) is too small for the die. The striking of these "coins" was so careless that often coins are found with the same die, sometimes the obverse sometimes the reverse, used on both sides (see the Darband Malik's corpus). These conditions have made it necessary to reconstruct legends from various specimens, and naturally, when only one or a few specimen exist, have made proper, fully accurate readings almost impossible.

¹⁵³See the previous note; in an isolated local barter economy it would make little difference.

never found in hoards outside the area in which it was struck; therefore, it was probably used not as units of money, but in weight-lots of stamped copper in an area of local barter economy.¹⁵⁴

This prevalence of irregular copper in Caucasia is unique in the numismatic history of the Middle East. It is confined to an area north of the Kur River and includes eastern Georgia, Darband, and Shirvān. The entire output of the Maliks of Darband and the 6th/12th century Shirvān-shāhs consists of this irregular copper. The Ildegizids and the Kings of Georgia both struck regular and irregular copper, the latter type unquestionably designed for use in trade or barter with Darband and Shirvān.¹⁵⁵ The Bīshkīnid Maliks of Ahar, because of their position south of the Araxes, struck an exclusively regular copper token dirham type coinage.¹⁵⁶ The as yet unidentified Ildegizid vassal

¹⁵⁴See previous note. Pakhomov's distinctions have been liberally paraphrased, modified and added to from personal observations of the coins under study.

¹⁵⁵For the Ildegizid, Pakhomov, "Monetnoe obrashchenie," p. 87, and the discussion to follow; for the Georgians, Pakhomov, Monety Gruzii, pp. 79-82; Lang, pp. 24-25. Lang says these may have been hastily minted in large quantities to be provided for the areas conquered during Queen T'amar's time. They may have been struck under Georgian supervision at mints in Shirvan and Darband, which were more or less under Georgian suzerainty. "The first irregular coppers were struck under Dimitri I (519/1125-550/1155), who employed some mint-masters from Shirvān;" ibid., p. 25, n.1, citing A. Bykov, "Gruzinskie monety XII-XIII vv. (Georgian Coins XII-XIIIth Centuries)," Pamiatniki epokhi Rustaveli (Leningrad, 1938), p. 80.

¹⁵⁶In size, texture and style of epigraphy these coins

minted a copper coinage somewhere between regular and irregular like certain types of their atabeg overlords; since most of the coins of this dynasty originate from the Mūqān steppe just south of the Kur, it would appear to be a compromise area where both types were in use.¹⁵⁷

Among the Ildegizid coins, which are of both varieties, Pakhomov distinguishes four types. The first is large, heavy and regular, often with the mint name Ardabīl and the date. These coins usually bear in addition to the name of the Ildegizid atabeg, that of the reigning caliph and Seljuq sultan. They are not found north of the Kur and rarely in Arrān, i.e. Ganja, which is a neutral area similar to Mūqān. This Ardabīl type is most abundant in the south: Ardabīl, Naxījawan and Lenkoran. The second type is thin, regular and circular without mint name or date, with the mention of the Seljuq sultan, but without the caliph. It is found predominantly

are very much like the token dirham coppers of eastern Anatolia and northern Syria. Of course they do not have any representation, but as a group they stand out from the rest of the coins in this study.

¹⁵⁷The whole region along the length of the right bank of the Kur, including Ganja, Barda^{Ca} and Mūqān seems to be an area where both regular and irregular coins circulated. It is the buffer zone between exclusively regular and exclusively irregular copper coinage.

in Armenia, especially Dvin,¹⁵⁸ and bordering areas along the Araxes, but not in other parts of Soviet Azerbaijan. Because this type is so different from the previous Ardabil variety, Pakhomov ruled out their being struck there and favored a large Ildegizid city like Tabriz. The third type is rather thick, angular, and therefore, irregular; few of the coins in this group show a circular border with mint name and date.¹⁵⁹ Struck in the late 6th/12th century and bearing the caliph al-Nāsir's name, they are found almost exclusively in the territory of Soviet Azerbaijan, i.e., Arrān, especially the cities of Ganja, Barda^c and Baylaqān and in large hoards along the banks of the Kur. The fourth and final type is composed of small regular coins of Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz with the caliphs al-Muqtafi (530/1136-555/1160) or al-Mustandjid (555/1160-566/1170) found exclusively in Ganja, and, therefore, known as the "Ganja" type.¹⁶⁰

¹⁵⁸The overwhelming majority of the 359 Ildegizid coins found in the excavations are of this type; see Mushegian, *passim*. Perhaps the Christians felt better without the name of the caliph, nor Allāh or any other Muslim characteristics.

¹⁵⁹These are in such bad condition and so carelessly struck and clipped on the borders, that Pakhomov knows only one with the mint name, and that is Shamkur, on a copper in the Hermitage; "Monetnoe obrashchenie," p. 87, n.l. I know of no other reference or description of this coin and even though Pakhomov says the coin is very carefully minted, the statement must be approached cautiously.

¹⁶⁰But in another place he refers to these coins as angular: *Klady*, II, H415, pp. 28-29.

Caution must be exercised in the use of these distinctions; the evidence is based on archeological work done north of the Araxes. Excavation of cities in Iranian Adharbayjān such as Ahar, Ardabīl, Tabrīz, and Hamadān, may turn up different and conflicting data. For example, the three gold Ildegizid coins described for the first time in this corpus are totally unknown to Soviet scholars.¹⁶¹

F. Tamghās, Mints, Hoards and Monetary Circulation

A tamghā¹⁶² was a tribal mark common to the Turks and Mongols of Central Asia; it was usually made by stamping or branding and most likely originated or was made popular because of its use as an identifying sign for the horses and

¹⁶¹Nor to western scholars for that matter; see the Ildegizid corpus under Abū Bakr.

¹⁶²This is not to be confused with the tughrā which was also used by Turkic peoples, but more as an official monogram at the top of written documents. It was more an individual than a tribal mark; in the case of the Seljuqs, the bow was used for both tamghā and tughrā; see C. Cahen, "La Tugrā seljukide," JA (1943-1945), pp. 167-172; Jean Deny, "Tugra," EI₁.

cattle of each tribe. The Turks brought the custom with them into the Middle East and in the 5th/11th century often used it on coins they struck. The practice of using it on coins was not universal among the Turks, not of course did all tribal units or even non-tribal units strike coins. The two major sources for these tanghās are the 5th/11th century Dictionary of Mahmūd of Kāshghar¹⁶³ and the Universal History of the late 7th/13th century Mongol historian Rashīd al-Dīn.¹⁶⁴ The Great Seljuqs used as their tanghā a bow and arrow usually placed above both the obverse and reverse of each coin.¹⁶⁵ The Ildegizid atabegs used two major tanghās, a trident, though sometimes with only two prongs, and a bow;¹⁶⁶ they are used on their coins, though not universally. The Bīshkīnids, though originally of Georgian origin,¹⁶⁷ also

¹⁶³Q.v., "Chap. One," n.1. The tanghās from both authors' work as well as that from the 9th/15th century Ottoman historian Yazıdci-oğlu's Oghuznameh are given in tabular form in Faruk Sümer, Oğuzlar (Türkmenler), op.cit., Tables I-III, after p. 208.

¹⁶⁴Q.v. supra, "Chap. One," n.29 and the preceding note.

¹⁶⁵See examples, Miles, Bayy, nos.222-234, Pls. IV-V.

¹⁶⁶As Pakhomov rightly adds sometimes a dagger and even sometimes a curved sword were also used; "Monetnoe obrashchenie," p. 89.

¹⁶⁷See supra, n.86.

employ a tanghā, consistently on their coinage, probably indicating a Turkification of the clan within what was supposed to be an active Turkic environment.¹⁶⁸ These tanghās are of great assistance in the correct identification of many coins from these dynasty, coins which often are in such a worn state that other parts of the legend are illegible. The Maliks of Darband and the Shirvānshāhs being of non-Turkic origin of course do not utilize such symbols on their coins. The unidentified vassal of the Ildegizids seems not to employ such markings, but there are too few known examples, and these are in poor condition, to be definitive on this.

Because of its lesser intrinsic value copper coins traditionally have been more carelessly and casually struck. One of the consequences of this has been the general neglect of mint names on the coinage of south-eastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān. There are a handful of fully attested mints for as many dynasties. All Bīshkīnid coins carry the mint name Ahar. Not a single specimen of the Maliks of Darband has the mint indicated, but since they controlled no other major city besides

¹⁶⁸See supra, "Introd.," n.20; for examples see corpus.

Darband, we assume that all their numismatic output was minted there. The numismatic literature knows only of one late mint name for the Shirvānshāhs, namely two anonymous coins struck in the late 650's/1250's or 660's/1260's with the mint Shīrvān,¹⁶⁹ which at this period could mean any place in the area, but probably Shamākhiya. Pakhomov has speculated that this city would be the most likely candidate for the Shirvānshāh mint of the 6th/12th century.¹⁷⁰ His speculation is now confirmed by a unique coin of billon (a mixture of copper or tin with some silver) struck by Minūchihr II b. Afrīdūn dated 555/1160 with the mint Shamākhiya quite clear.¹⁷¹ Other mints may have existed at such cities as Bākū. The only clearly attested Ildegizid mint is Ardabīl, though Pakhomov indicates that Shamkur also is found.¹⁷² Ganja, Tabrīz and perhaps other cities also seem

¹⁶⁹In the Hermitage, see Markov, Inventarnyĭ, p. 401, no.123 (two examples); see also infra, the Shirvanshah corpus, no.47.

¹⁷⁰"Monetnoe obrashchenie," p. 86.

¹⁷¹The coin is remarkable in a number of ways; see the full discussion in the Shirvānshāh corpus, no.13.

¹⁷²See supra, n.159.

likely candidates.¹⁷³ We have no evidence on the unidentified mamlūk of the Ildegizids, but the most likely place seems to be in Mūgān.¹⁷⁴ If all coins in this study were not in such poor condition, so badly struck and so often clipped around the edges, it is certain that more mint names would be known and also more dates. Usually on Islamic money both mint name and date are found written in the outer margin in a fixed formula: struck in (name of city) in the year (the year written out).¹⁷⁵

The question of discovering and properly recording coin hoards is closely related to the general interest in scientific archeology in a given area. In this century Soviet scholars have been especially keen about the historical past of the various peoples in the Soviet Union and, therefore, have exploited the auxiliary discipline of archeology to the utmost. In southeastern Caucasia and Soviet Azerbaijan the work has been intense; the situation in Iranian Azerbaijan has not been as fortunate. The result is a lopsided and perhaps distorted body of evidence. As mentioned before the comprehensive collection of all known coin finds, hoards or single examples, by Pakhomov has resulted in a vast and rich reservoir of data for the area.

¹⁷³See the discussion supra, in paragraph which contains n.158.

¹⁷⁴See supra, n.157 and text there.

¹⁷⁵[duriba bi...(city) fī sanah (the year)].

This work together with the model reporting of the numismatic evidence from the medieval Armenian city of Dvin by Mushegian will serve as the major sources of information for the following discussion.

The hoards have shown that irregularly struck copper tends to remain in the area where it was originally minted. The coins of the Maliks of Darband and the Shirvānshāhs, exclusively irregular, are rarely found south of the Kur and almost never near the Araxes. Irregular Georgian copper is found only in eastern Georgia, Shirvān and Darband, but rarely in western Georgia or south of the Kur. At Dvin, somewhat west on the Araxes, where some 360 Ildegizid coins were found, most of them were of the regular variety; there was not a single example of Shirvānshāh or Darband coinage among the more than 1,100 found. Furthermore, in Shirvān and Darband regular Ildegizid, Georgian or Bīshkīnid copper is rare, and copper dirhams from areas outside the Caucasus extremely rare.

This indicates that first the area functioned in a rather isolated, very local economic pattern. Commercial dealings of these areas were limited and confined, or perhaps better monopolized by the Georgians and the Ildegizids. Secondly, since the irregular copper was probably utilized

by bulk weight of stamped metal, the economy was a barter one rather than a moneyed one.

On the other hand the Georgians, the Ildegizids and the inhabitants of such commercial cities as Dvin, with a mixed Christian and Muslim population, were involved in inter-regional commerce, even if somewhat limited, as attested by the increased frequency of copper or token dirhams found in the area along the Araxes and between the Araxes and the Kur, namely Arrān. In Dvin itself nineteen such copper dirhams were found: twelve Seljuqs of Iraq, four Artuqid, two Zangid and one Mangujekid; this besides the hundreds of Ildegizid and thirty-one regular Georgian coppers.

The prevalence of Ildegizid, Bīshkīnid, and Georgian regular copper as well as a sprinkling of irregular copper from Shirvān, Darband and the unidentified vassal in the area between the Kur and the Araxes seems to indicate that during this whole period a modus vivendi had been reached between these opposing forces in the area; a fact confirmed by the sources which represent it as the continuous battle ground between the Christian Georgians and the Muslim Ildegizids. However, the final balance of power seemed to be with the Ildegizids until the very end of the 6th/12th century, at least in eastern Arrān and Mūqān and along the southern bank of the Kur as far as Ganja.

The irregularly struck copper of Shirvān and Darband has much closer affinity to that of Georgia's irregular coinage than to that of the Ildegizid variety, which is the most regular of the irregular type; this, and the much larger number of Georgian bilingual irregulars, compared to Ildegizid types, found in Darband and Shirvān seem to indicate that, even though the latter areas were Muslim, they had closer ties to Georgia.

It is unfortunate that we have no comparative material south of the Araxes. If we were to find large numbers of Shirvānshāh or Darband coins in cities like Ahar and Ardabīl, it might change our whole notion of the relations of these areas with each other. Also it would be very instructive to know if any of the dirham type coppers of the Bīshkīnids were to be found in such more western areas as Mawsil, Sinjar, or Akhlat to see if these vassals of the Ildegizids conducted any trade outside of this area, independent from their overlords. The large size and regularity of these coins give reason to believe they were struck with more than just local trade in mind.

It is interesting that the Rayy excavations have turned up no Ildegizid coins;¹⁷⁶ since we now know that

¹⁷⁶George C. Miles, "The Excavation Coins of Rayy," MS at the American Numismatic Society, New York.

they struck gold at the end of the century, it is more likely that it was intended for areas of al-Jibāl rather than for commercial cities along the Araxes or for Arrān or Shirvān. Hamadān and Tabriz would be likely places to circulate such money. In any case there are infinite possibilities for conjecture, but until we have some definite facts on coin hoards and circulation in the cities of northwestern al-Jibāl and Persian Azerbayjān, we can only guess.¹⁷⁷

As final observations on these coins, it should be emphasized again that all the coins in the study, even the so-called regular copper were originally poorly and carelessly minted. Through wear and corrosion their condition has worsened. For the irregularly struck specimens, without the aid of many, many examples, it is at times virtually impossible to complete accurately a legend. In the corpus which constitutes the remainder and core of this study, coin descriptions are often pieced together in a less than satisfactory fashion. The work, especially the readings of previous numismatists, though certainly a thankless effort, must often be corrected. At times the material is

¹⁷⁷The material for this section was drawn from E.A. Pakhomov, *Klady*, op.cit., I-IX, and discussion, I, pp. 26-27; idem, "Monetnoe obrashchenie," passim; Kh. Mushegian, Denezhnoe, passim.

meagre, almost of no help; occasionally very rich, but in an historical context where the sources are unusually silent, and in a century which is extremely confused, it is the most significant bulk of data available on these dynasties and in some instances the only data. The corpus, by identifying and organizing this extremely obscure and diverse matter, and then commenting on its more uncertain aspects, tries to present for the history of the area a handy store of information.

INTRODUCTION TO THE CORPUS

The corpus is composed of five separate corpora: that of the Shirvānshāhs, the Maliks of Darband, the Ildegizids, the Bīshkīnids and an unidentified vassal of the Ildegizids. Each will be preceded by a short historical and numismatic introduction. At the end there will be some brief observations and a genealogical chart.

The corpora are arranged chronologically by ruler, starting with the first whose coins have survived. Previous rulers for whom no coins exist will be discussed in passing, though later rulers lacking coins will be treated in their proper place but with only a short notice. The corpora formally stop with the last sovereign in each dynasty for whom coins exist; surviving members will be treated summarily at the end.

Under each ruler there will again be a chronological arrangement in so far as it is possible. Since most of the coins under consideration are undated the reigning years of the caliph and/or sultan (these will be given at their first appearance in each corpus) whose names appear on the coins, will serve as references for the earliest and latest possible date of striking. When these sources of reference are missing, style alone will be the criterion for the relative chronology.

The coins in the collective corpus have certain general characteristics. They are all copper, irregular and in very poor condition; few issues are dated, but even those which bear dates are often so irregular, badly clipped, worn or carelessly struck, that part or all of it is lacking. Almost all legends display errors in Arabic orthography or spelling.

Only the Shirvānshāhs have a numismatic tradition starting before the 5th/11th century and continuing on after the first quarter of the 7th/13th century. The Malik of Darband and the unidentified Ildegizid vassal coined entirely within the limits of the 6th/12th century. The Ildegizids themselves began minting circa the 530's/-1135-1146 and the Bīshkīnids the 590's/1190's; both stopped by 623/1226. Therefore, the bulk of the coinage is stuck in the ninety year period from the 530's/1130's to the 620's/1220's.

The different specimens in the corpus are numbered consecutively. Variations in the arrangement of a legend are indicated by letters A, B, C and so forth, after the number; coins which are not fully described in the literature or are in a condition where further classification is impossible are assigned the letters X, Y, and Z. Each year in a dated issue is given a separate number even though

135

the legend is otherwise invariable. Every different listing will have an assigned number followed by the metallic composition (95 per cent are copper, AR); a question mark (?) indicates the attribution is not absolutely certain. Then follows the mint name and date, the names of the reigning caliph, the Great Seljuq sultan and the Seljuq sultan of Iraq; all coins listed under a ruler carry his name unless otherwise stated. The description proper gives the obverse side first, by which is meant in this study that side which carries the name of the striking authority, the design, if any, around the central field, the legend and marginal inscriptions. The reverse follows in the same fashion. After which the references to all known existing coins are listed, with the published literature first in chronological order and then the unpublished specimens; the diameter, weight and thickness are indicated, when available, as well as other pertinent remarks.

After each issue or series of similar issues, there is a discussion of the numismatic problems, i.e. doubtful attribution, misattribution. Finally, there is an historical commentary wherever the occasion warrants it.

CHAPTER THREE

THE SHIRVĀNSHĀH CORPUS

I. INTRODUCTION

The early Shirvānshāhs have been traditionally divided into two dynasties, the Yazīdids¹ from the 2nd/8th to the 5th/11th century, and the so-called Kasrānids² from

¹See supra, "Chap. Two," n.15 for complete details and references.

²See supra, "Chap. One," the text at n. 142; also n. 46, and "Introd.," n. 22. The term was first used by B. Dorn, "Versuch," op.cit., p. 550, using as his source Ghaffārī's Jahān-arā (10th/16th century; MSS B.M., Or.141, f.157a, Cambridge, Browne, GlO (13), f.76a; ref. from Minorsky, Sharvan, p. 134) in which the Shirvānshāh genealogy is given as Minūchihr b. Kasrān b. Kāvūs b. Shahriyan b. Garshāsf b. Afrīdūn b. Farāmarz (read: Farīburz, cf. Minorsky, ibid.) b. Sālār b. Yazīd b. Mazyad...back to Anūshirvān the Just; ibid., text, p. 27, trans., p. 129, Ghaffārī was in turn used by Mūnejjim-bashi in his Jamīc al-duwal; ibid. This terminology was continued by Khanykov, Mél. asiat., III, op.cit., Salemann, op.cit., Markov, Inventarnyi, and Zambaur, Manuel. As for the reliability of Ghaffārī Minorsky says, "It is a meritorious work, though its author on reaching the period of the 'Kasrānids'...is entirely at sea," ibid., p. 134. As will be stated in the text above the numismatic evidence does not support a Kasrān, but indicates clearly that Minūchihr b. Afrīdūn b. Farīburz b. Sālār etc., is correct, leaving out the series Kasrān b. Kāvūs b. Shahriyār b. Garshāsf, for whom there is no other testimony. Pakhomov, Kratkii, p. 32, suggests that Kasrān might have been another name for Afrīdūn; Minorsky, ibid., p. 134, adds, "perhaps a posthumous title?" For further details see Pakhomov, ibid., pp. 26-27; H. Hasan, Falaki, p. 4, n. 1; Minorsky, ibid., pp. 10, 132-134:

the 5th/11th to the late 7th/13th century. The numismatic evidence demonstrates that there was no break between the two branches, and, therefore, they are one.³ In his pioneer study B. Dorn began the genealogical table with Abū-'l-Muzaffar Minūchihr Akhsatān b. Kasrān.⁴ Somewhat later Markov headed the Hermitage Catalogue with an issue of Afrīdūn b. Minūchihr as no. 1, but then finding a coin with the name Minūchihr b. Farīburz and not knowing exactly how to fit it into the accepted genealogy, created a no. 0 without explanation.⁵ Zambaur began his chart with Minūchihr, but separated Akhsatān, following Markov presumably, as the son of Minūchihr, but retained Kasrān as the latter's father.⁶ Pakhomov, working with coins from Caucasian hoards, totally revised the early genealogy as follows: Minūchihr b. Kasrān became Minūchihr II b. Afrīdūn, and Afrīdūn and his brother Minūchihr I were correctly identified as sons of Farīburz b. Sālār.⁷

³See the coins under Farīburz b. Sālār; Corpus nos. 3A, 4A-B, 5B, 7A-C.

⁴Dorn, *ibid.*, p. 555; cf. Pakhomov, *ibid.*, p. 26 and Z. Buniatov, "Nekotorye dopolnēniia," *op.cit.*, p. 47.

⁵Markov, *Inventarnyi*, p. 394, *Suppl.*, p. 932.

⁶Zambaur, *Manuel*, p. 182.

⁷Pakhomov, *ibid.*, pp. 45-46; *cf.*, Buniatov, p. 48.

Curiously Pakhomov did not complete the connection between the two parts of the dynasty. At the time of his Excursus the coins of Farībunz with the added b. Sālār were not yet known;⁸ also he may not have had access to the Ta'rikh al-Bāb as preserved by Mūnejjim-bashī. It was V. Minorsky who from the translation of the sections of the Ta'rikh on Shirvān signalled the cohesion in the two branches. "One fact is now certain, namely that there was no interruption between the earlier Yazīdids and the later 'Kasrānids'..., the only difference between them being the degree of their iranicisation: for a long time the dynasty had been cut off from Arab territories and of necessity had been intermarrying with local families."⁹ Minorsky unfortunately did not go a step further and print a complete dynastic table bringing together both elements of the dynasty. Recent works still retain the usage "Kasrānid" without demonstrating an awareness of the uninterrupted continuity in the genealogy.¹⁰

⁸Of course it was Pakhomov himself who published these coins. Also note that Excursus and Kratkii refer to the same study.

⁹Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 134. Some of the information was already reported by Minorsky in his earlier study based on the Ta'rikh, i.e., Studies, p. 58.

¹⁰A. Ali-Zade, Social'no-ekonomicheskaja i politicheskaja istoria Azer. XIII-XIV vv., op.cit., esp. pp. 351-375; Buniatov, op.cit., pp. 47-52. The last is curious since the Russian trans. of Sharvān was published in 1963.

This corpus also begins with Farīburz b. Sālār and neglects the earlier part of the dynasty. There is no justifiable reason except convenience. Before Farīburz the dynasty goes back some 275 years to Yazīd b. Mazyad; only a few rare coins have been discovered for five of the seventeen rulers. There are dirhams for Khālid b. Yazīd,¹¹ Haytham b. Muhammad b. Haytham,¹² Yazīd b. Ahmad,¹³ Abū Mansūr cAlī b. Yazīd,¹⁴ and Sālār b. Yazīd.¹⁵ Perhaps then the corpus should have started with Sālār b. Yazīd or even cAlī b. Yazīd, from whom there is an almost

¹¹For the years 212/827-217/832 and 225/839, R. Vasmer, Chronologie der arabischen Statthalter von Armenien unter den Abbasiden von as-Saffach bis zur Krönung Aschots I., 750-887, Studien zur armenischen Geschichte, Vol. V (Vienna, 1931), pp. 70-71, 87-88, cf., Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 56.

¹²Struck at Darband, 330/942, Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 307. The usually thorough Minorsky apparently missed this reference saying, "The scarcity of information on Haytham is conspicuous," Sharvān, p. 58. The coin should clear up much of the confusion surrounding the events in al-Bāb in 330/942 which he tried to unravel, ibid., p. 59.

¹³With the caliph al-Qādir, Markov, 1909(?), reference from Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 64. I have not been able to trace the reference, perhaps in a supplement of the Inventarnyi.

¹⁴cAlī's dates are 425/1033-435/1043. The dirham was found in 1958 near Shamākhī, Azerbaijan; Pakhomov, Klady, IX, H2109, the coin is described and carries the title Shirvānshāh.

¹⁵Pakhomov, "Arab and Caspian-Iranian feudal lords of Adharbayjān in the eleventh-fourteenth century," In Memoriam N.Y. Marr (Moscow, 1938), p. 423, reference from Minorsky, Sharvān, pp. 65 and 135, n. 2.

continuous numismatic tradition. However, since the corpora of the other dynasties in this work fall within the period between the Seljuq and Mongol invasions, it has been practical to start the Shirvānshāhs corpus with Farīburz.

The last Shirvānshāh for whom we have coins is Akhsatān III b. Farīburz III who ruled in the mid-7th/13th century. The dynasty continues to the end of the century and after a break again in the 8th/14th century.¹⁶ The establishment of the genealogy, though still full of uncertainties, has been principally the result of numismatic investigation. The most interesting periods numismatically are those of Minūchihr II, for whom there is in the corpus a unique coin in the American Numismatic Society dated 555/1160 with the mint Shamākhīya, and the years during the caliphate of al-Nāsir (575/1180-622/1225) when there is great confusion in the Shirvānshāh state which seems to have fragmented into a feudal system.¹⁷

¹⁶Pakhomov, Excursus, pp. 43-46, repeated in Minorsky, Sharvān, pp. 135-136. There is also a later dynasty of Shirvānshāhs ruling from the 8th/14th to the end of 10th/16th century, after which Persian governors rule to the 11th/17th century and a final dynasty in the 12th/18th and early 13th/-19th centuries; see Zambaur, pp. 182-183.

¹⁷See infra, n. 89 and the corpus under Jalāl al-Dīn Sultānshāh.

Except for silver and billon issues minted up to the mid-6th/12th century, the coinage is exclusively copper of the irregular variety. Only three issues have the mint place and date, two of Minūchihr II (see supra) and another of Akhastān III b. Farīburz (also supra). The reigning caliph and the Great Seljuq sultan appear by name. But after the mid-6th/12th century the Seljuq sultan of Iraq is mentioned only by title and never by name.

In this work the form Shirvān has been used throughout as opposed to Sharvān. Minorsky, who earlier used Shirvān (Hudūd, passim), justified his use of the Sharvān form on the basis of the early sources Sam^cānī and Yāqūt, on a pun in Khāqānī on Sharvān - Shirvān, and an article by Sa^cīd-Nafīsī.¹⁸ H. Hasan, citing the passage from Khāqānī as well as another from Falakī, considers Sharvān a variant, using Shirvān himself.¹⁹ One of the last coins in this corpus has the mint name Shīrvān; a 5th/11th century Armenian colophon uses Śirvan.²⁰ Since the tradition is not clear, the pronunciation closest to the modern has been

¹⁸Sharvān, p. 15, n. 3, for citations from the sources and the article, "Sharvān-Shirvān," in Armaghān, Farvardīn, 1327/1948, pp. 23-32.

¹⁹Falakī, op.cit., pp. 2-3, where the passages are given in the original. In general I have followed Hasan on the vocalization of the names of the Shirvānshāhs.

²⁰See supra, "Chap. One," n. 78.

chosen.

At the end of the corpus there will be some observations and a genealogical table.

II. THE CORPUS

A. Farīburz b. Sālār (455/1063 to 487/1094-489/1096)

1A-C. AR. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Qā'im (422/1031-467/1075) and Seljuq sultan Alp Arslān (455/1063-465/1072).

The coins are only described as issues of a Shirvānshāh whose name is not visible and containing the caliph's and sultan's names.

Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, p. 112, k vvp. VII, H1783, nos. 1,2,4; no. 1 (d=23.0-23.5 mm., t=1.6 mm., w=7.10 gr.), no. 2 (one side has a three-cornered design inscribed in a circle with dots in the center and at the edges traces of the formula of faith) (d=21.0-23.0 mm., t=approx. 1.4 mm., w=3.91 gr.), no.4 (the reading Alp Arslān is not certain; one side has the formula of faith circularly displayed) (d=17.0-18.0 mm., t=1.5-2.0 mm., w=4.43 gr.).

The three coins might be of the same issue or of totally different issues. I have placed them together for convenience since they were found in the same hoard.

Though the name Farīburz is not visible on these coins there is now every reason to accept them as such, because of Pakhomov's complete revision of the dynastic

table of the Shirvānshāhs.²¹ Yet even in this work Farīburz's dates are given as 467/1074-485/1092 to 487/1094-511/1117. Minorsky reproduced this table with the error in the first date, though he added certain corrections based primarily on his studies of the Ta'rikh al-Bāb. "[Sālār] died on Sunday, 18 Safar 455/20 February 1063 after having ruled some fifteen years. After him ruled his heir-apparent Farīburz b. Sallār b. Yazīd, in whose charge all (the) affairs were even in his father's time."²² It is curious that Minorsky in correcting Pakhomov's table says, "we now know of Farīburz I...that he succeeded his father in 455/1063;"²³ for Zambaur had already listed the beginning of Farīburz's rule at circa 455/1063.²⁴ Since Alp Arslān began his reign in the same year, all the above coins must be ascribed to Farīburz and must be dated during the ten years of Alp Arslān's reign.

2A. AR. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Qā'im and Seljuq sultan....

²¹Excursus, op.cit., pp. 45-46.

²²Minorsky, ibid., Arabic text, p. 11, trans., p. 34.

²³Ibid., p. 136.

²⁴Manuel, p. 182.

Coins 2A-C. are described in Russian; transliteration to Arabic is mine.

Obv. (the center is occupied by an ornament, around it the formula of faith).

Rev. (in a linear border)

لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Allāh.
القائم بامر الله	al-Qā'im bi-amrillāh.
[السلطان المعصم]	[The Sul]tān Supreme.

Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1968, no.1 (d=19.5-20.5 mm., t=1.2-1.9 mm., w=4.81 gr.) (circular margins worn).

2B. AR. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Qā'im and Seljuq sultan....

Obv. (four ovals surrounding a central dot). Around it are fragments of the confession of faith, other inscriptions being worn.

<u>Rev.</u>	.....	.....

	القائم بامر الله	al-Qā'im bi-amrillāh.
	[السلطان المعصم]	[The Sult]ān Supreme.

Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1970 (d=up to 14.00 mm., t=approx. 1.0 mm., no weight given).

2C. AR. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Qā'im and Seljuq sultan....

Obv. (in the center of a circle, a smaller circle made of fairly large dots).

There are fragments of a legend circularly around this.

Rev.

ظفر (؟)	victory (<u>pobeda</u>) (?)
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh
القائم بأمر الله	al-Qā'im bi-amrillāh.
... السلطان ال	The Sultān the...

Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1969 (the silver is greyish; d=19.0-20 mm., t=approx. 2.0 mm., w=6.21 gr.).

3A. AR. No mint name or date. Without the name of caliph or sultan visible.

<u>Obv.</u> . . . . .	. . . . .
... [محمد رسول] الله ال	[Muhammad is the Messen]ger of Allah t
... العادل ...	...the Just...
[فريبر] زين سالار	[Farībur] z son of Sālār.

Rev. (four-pointed rosette interlaced with two lines of dots)

legends worn.

Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1968, no. 2 (d=20.5 mm., t=1.0-1.2 mm., no weight given).

3B. AR. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Qā'im.

Obv. (four-pointed rosette in the petals (?) on which rest the legend).

.....
العادل	The Just
فريرز	Farīburz
.....

Rev.

Presumably the caliph's name appears.

Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, k vvp. VII, H1783, no. 3
(d=20.0-20.5 mm., t=approx. 1.4 mm., w=5.25 gr.).

All coins in nos. 2 and 3 should be regarded as issues under sultan Alp Arslān, that is dating from 455/1063-465/1072. There is the possibility that some may have been struck under sultan Malikshāh during the two years, 465/1072-467/1074, when al-Qā'im and Malikshāh were both ruling.

On coin no. 3A we find very clearly Farīburz b. Sālār, thus establishing the connection link between the 5th/11th-7th/12th century Shirvānshāhs and the earlier part as discussed above.²⁵

There is much interesting material in Ta'rikh al-Bāb on the paying of tribute by Farīburz. In 437/1045(?) the Shirvānshāh qubād b. Yazīd built a strong wall of hewn stones around Yazīdiya (Shamākhī) and fixed on it iron gates through fear of the Oghuz Turks.²⁶ Later in 459/1066 the Turks

²⁵see supra, nn. 1 and 3.

²⁶Minorsky, Sharvān, text p. 10, trans. p. 33.

entered and looted Sharvān. Farīburz spent much money to make the Turks leave, but in the same year the Turk Qarā-tegīn came and laid siege to Yazīdiya.²⁷ In the next year Farīburz spent 6,000 dīnārs for the capture of his paternal uncle Mamlān b. Yazīd who was in league with Qarā-tegīn.²⁸ In the same year Farīburz is visited by the representatives of the Turk El-Basān (?) "...to collect the tribute which he had agreed to pay, namely 30,000 dinars yearly, in order to ward off the evil of the Turks."²⁹ Since we have absolutely no evidence of gold being minted in this period in Adharbayjān or the Caucasus, perhaps Seljuq or Byzantine gold served to pay these sums.³⁰ Toward the end of this same year, 459/1067, Sultan Alp Arslān proceed to Arrān. Farīburz came forward with presents and offerings and accompanied him on his campaign of 460/1068.³¹ Surely some of the above coins were struck in the name of Sultan Alp Arslān for the payment of these various tributes.

²⁷Ibid., text p. 12, trans. pp. 35-36.

²⁸Ibid., text p. 13, trans. p. 36.

²⁹El-Basān is referred to as the master of Qazvīn and was probably like the other Oghuz of this period in the service of the Seljuqs, ibid., text p. 13, trans. p. 37.

³⁰Coin hoards have turned up much Byzantine gold, but little Seljuq.

³¹Ibid., text p. 14, trans. p. 38.

4A. AR. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Qā'im and sultan Malikshāh (465/1072-487/1092).

No further description except "Farīburz b. Sālār."

Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, k vvp. VII, H1783, no. 7
(d=18.5-21.0 mm., t=0.6-1.0 mm., w=2.49 gr.).

4B. AR. No mint name or date. With either caliph al-Qā'im or al-Muqtadī (467/1075-487/1094) and with sultan Malikshāh.

No further description except "Farīburz b. Sālār."

Pakhomov, Klady, VIII k vvp. VII, H1783, no. 5
(d=24.5-27.5 mm., t=0.6-0.9 mm, w=4.51 gr.).

Assuming 4B. to be an issue under al-Qā'im, the coins must date from the two years between beginning of Malikshāh's reign and the death of al-Qā'im, i.e. 465/1072-467/1074.

5. AR(base). No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtadī and sultan Malikshāh.

Obv. (in the center of a rosette in two lines)

فربرز Farīburz

Rev.

لا اله الا الله محمد

There is no god but Allāh, Muhammad

رسول الله

is the Messenger of Allāh.

المقتدى بامر الله

al-Muqtadī bi-amrillāh

السلطان ملك

The Sultān, Malik-

شاه

shāh

Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 28; a general description with no references to where such coins are to be found; cf., also H. Hasan, Falaki, p. 4(A) with ref. to Pakhomov.

5B. AR. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtadī and sultan Malikshāh (?).

No further description except Farīburz b. Salar.

Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, k vvp. VII, H1783, no. 6 (the reading of Malikshāh is doubtful; (d=24.0-25.0 mm., t=approx. 1.0 mm., w=4.88 gr.).

6. AR. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtadī.

What I assume to be the obverse is described as having two birds, facing each other (?) (obrashchenye drug k drugu), and between them a flower (?). The reverse presumably bears the caliph's name.

Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, k vvp. VII, H1783, no. 11 (Pakhomov guesses about the flower; d=21.5-23.0 mm., t=1.2-1.5 mm., w=6.22 gr.).

Though there is no Shirvānshāh mentioned the coin is presumed to be an issue of Farīburz, who was the only ruler during the whole caliphate of al-Muqtadī. One must, however, consider, with this coin and even the earlier issues with al-Qā'im and sultan Alp Arslān, in which Farīburz is not specifically mentioned, the possibility that Afrīdūn b. Farīburz who was on-and-off ruler of al-Bāb (Darband) from sometime before Ramadān 460/July 1068 to 467/1074, also

struck coins.³²

7A-C. AR. No mint name or date. With sultan Malikshāh.

Obv.

No description except "Farīburz b. Sālār."

Rev. (in a four-pointed rosette made of two lines interlaced with dots)

.....
المعظم	The Supreme
ملك	Malik-
... شاه	shāh...

Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, k vvp. VII, H1783, no. 8 (first and part of fourth line worn; d=21.5-22.5 mm., t=1.0-1.5 mm., w=5.35 gr.), no.9 (only first two lines of reverse visible; d=22.0-24.5 mm., t=8.5-0.6 mm., w=2.87 gr.), no.10 (third line of reverse worn; d=17.5-23.5 mm., t=0.8-1.0 mm., w=3.45 gr.; "irregular").

Coins under nos. 5-7 can all be broadly dated between 467/1074, the first year al-muqtadī's reign, and 485/1092, the death of Malikshāh. No. 5 is placed first only because

³²Ibid., text pp. 14-16, trans. pp. 38-41. In Ramadān 460 July 1068 Afrīdūn son of Farīburz left the citadel of al-Bāb and returned to Shirvān. Later in 461/1068-9 Farīburz captured the citadel and sent Afrīdūn as governor; after 464/1071 Afrīdūn became the autonomous governor. Finally in 467/1074 al-Bāb was granted as iqṭā' to the sultan's lieutenant Sau-Tegīn, amīr of the two Iraqs, and Farīburz was forced to give up claim to al-Bāb and his son Afrīdūn presumably returned home.

of the completed legend. One might justify placing it last in the series, because according to Pakhomov it is made of base silver of a leadish color. Since the subsequent issues of Farīburz, to be discussed below, are also of base silver, billon and finally copper, we may see in coin no. 5 the beginning of this debasing process. Indeed it seems to coincide with the beginning of the so-called silver crisis in the Middle East.³³

During the reign of Malikshāh Farīburz was forced to pay a considerable tribute. We have already discussed how in 460/1068, when Alp Arslān came to Arrān, Farīburz came forward with offerings and then joined his campaign. When Alp Arslān returned from this campaign of 460/1068, probably in Georgia, the people of al-Bāb complained to him of the Shirvānshāh. The sultan imprisoned the latter, but then released him, "but imposed on him a great sum of money to be paid yearly."³⁴ It is mentioned again when Darband was lost to Farīburz in 467/1074-5. "After this, the sharvanshah, despaired of occupying al-Bāb, remained in his dominions and paid the yearly tribute imposed on him to the sultan's

³³See supra, "Chap. Two," section II D.

³⁴Minorsky, ibid., text p. 14, trans. p. 38.

treasury."³⁵ We know the size of this tribute from al-Bundārī, "when Malikshāh crossed over to Arrān there came before him the king Farīburz, ruler of Shīrwān, who had previously offered resistance; and Farīburz covenanted to pay 70,000 dīnārs (annually) to the royal treasury. But from time to time remissions were allowed in that sum till it stood at 40,000 dīnārs."³⁶ Much the same testimony is found in the Akhbār al-dawlat al-saljūqiya: "when (Malikshāh) happened to be passing through Arran, he sent (someone) to the sharvanshah. The latter submitted to him...and (the Sultan) imposed on him a yearly contribution of 70,000 dinars."³⁷ This expedition of Malikshāh's has been established at about 471/1078-9.³⁸ A final reference to this tribute is found in Nasawī's Sīrat al-Sultān Jalāl al-Dīn. In 622/1225 the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn demanded of Garshāsp b. Farrukhzād a tribute equivalent to "the sum

³⁵Ibid., text p. 16, trans. p. 41.

³⁶Histoire des Seldjoucides de l'Iraq, ed. T. Houtsma (Leyden, 1889), p. 140, Turkish tran., pp. 132-133; cf. Hasan, Falaki, p. 5, text excerpted in n. 1 with trans. (used above); Minorsky, ibid., p. 68; Ali-Zade, op.cit., p. 355 where n. 1 p. 40 for p. 140. Khaqānī while confirming that Farīburz went before Malikshāh, says that he went to Ispahan for the visit, Hasan, p. 5; also, Minorsky, p. 68.

³⁷Ed. M. Iqbal, p. 73, cf. Minorsky, ibid., p. 68, quotation exact.

³⁸M. Yinanç, Türkiye tarihi Selçuklular devri (Istanbul, 1944), I (Anadolu'nun fethi), p. 111, n. 1.

previously fixed to be paid in the treasury of Malikshāh" by Farīburz.³⁹ Certainly some of the coins above were minted to pay this tribute; one would expect that many more of these will turn up even in areas outside of Adharbayjān.

8A. AR (base). No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustazhīr (489/1094-512/1118).

Obv. (in the center of a rosette)

الملك	The Malik
فريبرز	Farīburz.

Rev.

لا اله الا الله محمد	There is no god but Allāh, Muhammad
رسول الله	is the Messenger of Allāh.
المستظهر	al-Mustazhīr
بالله	billāh.

Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 29 (described as a general type rather than a specific coin; "lead colored"); Hasan, Falaki, p. 5, no. II (because of Hasan's comment "recently discovered," the coin(s) are probably in the Hermitage).

8B. AR. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustazhīr.

³⁹Ed. O. Houdas, Arabic text, p. 175; the tribute is described as being 100,000 dīnārs.

Obv. (rosette of interlaced lines)

Center and circular legends illegible.

Rev.

[محمد رسول الله]	[Muha]mmad is the Me[ssenger of Allāh
المستظهر	al-Mustaz[hir]
بِالله	billāh.

Pakhomov, Klady, IX, H2110 (all that remains of the reverse legend; d=12.0-13.5 mm., "small," t=1.0-1.1 mm., w=1.27 gr.).

These coins are probably to be dated to the two years 487/1094-489/1096. We have no testimony on the death of Farīburz. Pakhomov, and Minorsky after him, assumed sometime between 487/1094 and 511/1117. However, an inscription, seemingly neglected by Azerbaijani scholars, carries the name of his son Minūchihr and the date 489/1094.⁴⁰

⁴⁰An exact drawing of it is reproduced with a caption which states that it is a construction inscription from the time of the Shirvānshāh Kasrānid Minūchihr I; Istoriia Azerbaïdzhana, Vol. I (Baku, 1958), p. 141. The last three lines of the inscription clearly read "Minūchihr b. Farīburz in the year 489." This does not mean that Minūchihr was actually the Shirvānshāh, nor that his father was dead, but there is a strong likelihood of it. Furthermore, in the correspondence of Mascūd b. Nāmdār, Farīburz can be traced to the late 480's/1090's, but after the chronology becomes unreliable; V. Minorsky and C. Cahen, "Le recueil Transcaucasien," op.cit. (supra, "Chap. One," n. 32), cf., Minorsky, Sharvan, p. 68.

9X.(?)AR. No mint name or date.

Nothing legible except part of the word sultān.

Pakhomov, Klady, IX, H2108, four examples (very small pieces ranging d=9.5-12.0 mm., t=0.7-1.2 mm., w=0.34-0.91 gr.).

These coins could belong to any of the issues of Farīburz or even his successors.

B. Minūchīhr b. Farīburz (487/1094-489/1096 to 489/1096-511/1117)

There is a small copper coin with Minūchīhr on the obverse and Malikshāh on the reverse which Pakhomov has tentatively attributed to Minūchīhr I. He further asserted that the sultan on the reverse is Malikshāh II b. Barkiyārūq⁴¹ who ruled in 498/1105, and, therefore, the coin is from that year.⁴² In the present study the coin is reattributed to Minūchīhr II b. Afrīdūn; the full description and commentary will be found under that ruler, infra, Section D.

10. AR. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustazhir and sultan Muhammad b. Malikshāh (498/1105-511/1117).

⁴¹See supra, "Chap. Two," Section III, the first paragraph, for a full discussion.

⁴²Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 30.

Obv. (in a cartouche)

الملك	The <u>malik</u>
منوچهر	Minūchihr
بن فریبزر	the son of Farīburz.

Rev.

[محمد رسول الله]	[Muhamm]ad is the Messenger of [Allā]
[المستظهر بالله]	[al-Musta]zhir billāh
[سلطان محمد ...]	[sult]ān Muhammad...

Markov, Inventarnyi (Supplement), p. 932, no. 0 (sic); see Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 30 (reference to Markov); Pakhomov, "Shirvanshakh Shavanshakh," Iz. Az. A. K. (Baku, 1925), p. 69 (ref. to Markov, p. 934 (sic, read p. 932), no. 0); Hasan, Falaki, p. 7, with the curious remark "a coin recently acquired by the Ermitage Museum," but no reference to Markov's catalogue; Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 68.

This coin is to be dated between the overlapping years of the reigns of sultan Muhammad and al-Mustazhir, i.e., 498/1104-511/1117. H. Hasan who was aware of this coin, but not of the inscription of Minūchihr of 489/1096 (supra, n. 40) came to the following erroneous conclusions. "The caliph al-Mustazhir ruled from 487 to 512 A.H., and Sultān Muhammad b. Malikshāh, the Seljuq from 498 to 511 A.H.; therefore, in 498 A.H. Minūchihr I was the shāh of Shirvān."⁴³ But before even stating this

⁴³Falaki, p. 7, italics Hasan's.

information he had used its conclusion on an earlier page. "Further, as the caliph al-Mustazhir ruled 487-512 A.H. and as Minūchihr I b. Farīburz I was the Shirvānshāh in 498 A.H., it is obvious that Farīburz I must have died between 487 and 498 A.H."⁴⁴ Logically, coin no. 10 only indicates that Minūchihr could have been Shirvānshāh at any time during the thirteen year period and that Farīburz could have died in any year up to 511/1117. We know now of course that Minūchihr was ruling already by 489/1096 and assume that his father had died (supra, n. 40).

C. Afrīdūn b. Farīburz (post 489/1096-514/1120)

Farīburz had at least two sons, Minūchihr, who is known only through the numismatic and epigraphal evidence given above, and Afrīdūn, mentioned often in the sources. The Georgian Chronicle reports that Afrīdūn was killed in a battle against Darband in 514/1120.⁴⁵ As mentioned earlier (n. 32) the Ta'rikh al-Bāb says that between 460/1068 and 467/1074 Afrīdūn tried to secure himself as governor of

⁴⁴ Ibid., p. 5, italics Hasan's.

⁴⁵ M. Brosset, Histoire de la Géorgie, trans. 1/1, p. 360; cf., Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 31; Minorsky, Sharvan, p. 68; Hasan, Falaki, p. 8.

al-Bāb, but that it was finally awarded as an iqṭā' to a Seljuq lieutenant. It is possible that during the internecine wars after the death of Malikshāh and the general chaos which accompanied them, the Shirvānshāhs tried once again to take control of Darband and that Afrīdūn again became ruler there. Therefore, it would be conceivable that after the death of Farīburz, Afrīdūn ruled in one part of the Shirvānshāhs' domain, al-Bāb, while his brother Minūchihr ruled in another, perhaps Shamākhi.⁴⁶ According to the Ta'rikh al-Bāb, Farīburz was succeeded by his son Afrīdūn, but Minorsky believed this to be an addition by Mūnejjim-bashī in the late 11th/16th century and not part of the original, which, since Farīburz was still alive, ends its narrative prior to 489/1096.⁴⁷ Thus far no numismatic evidence has been discovered for Afrīdūn to help solve the problem.⁴⁸

⁴⁶At the end of the 6th/11th and the first quarter of the 7th/13th we also seem to have more than one Shirvānshāh ruling at a time, see supra, n. 17 and infra, n. 81.

⁴⁷See, n. 32, for more details from the Ta'rikh al-Bāb on Afrīdūn.

⁴⁸Of course if Pakhomov was right on his tentative attribution of a copper coin to Minūchihr I with a striking in 498/1105, then this whole discussion must be revised; see supra, Section B, and infra, under coin no. 12.

D. Minūchihir II b. Afrīdūn (514/1120-circa 555/1160)

11A. AR (base). No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafi (530/1136-555/1160) and sultan....

Obv. (rosette?)

الملك	The <u>malik</u>
منوچهر بن ا	Minūchihir the son of A-
فريدون	frīdūn

Rev. (rosette?)

لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Allāh.
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is Messenger of Allāh.
(sic) المقتفى بالله	al-Muqtafi billāh (sic).

Hermitage Museum, H. Hasan, Falaki, p. 9 ("These coins, recently discovered... are of silver, small value, and defective."); Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 69 (not described). The caliph's name should be al-Muqtafi li-armillāh.

11X. AR (base). No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafi and sultan....

Several varieties, described as having various types of rosettes and inscriptions differently arranged. A generalized legend similar to 11A is given, but without arrangement. The word "al-sultān" is in the last line of the reverse. Original marginal legends have not been preserved.

Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 32; the correct al-Muqtafi liamirillāh is given.

The coins fall broadly within the caliphate of al-Muqtafi (530/1135-555/1160); of course if an example is found with the sultan's name intact, we could narrow the period considerably. Their silver content would suggest a date closer to 530/1135 since this metal is gradually replaced by billon and copper toward mid-century. It is strange that no coins have survived for almost the whole of the first quarter of the 6th/12th century.

12.(?) AE. No mint name. (547/1152-3). With Seljuq sultan of Iraq Malikshāh b. Mahmūd (547/1152-3).

Obv.

منوچهر Minūchihr

Rev.

ملك
شاه Malik-
shāh

Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 30 (a small copper; no provenance in this general description); Pakhomov makes the following "probable" attribution. "perhaps small copper coins were also struck by Minūchihr with his name without title on one side and Malikshāh, probably the second (about 498 A.H.-1104/5), on the other.").

If for the moment we assume Pakhomov's attribution correct, then because of Malikshāh b. Barkiyārūq's short reign the coin would date from 498/1104-5. Though H. Hasan does not refer directly to this coin, his conclusions about the death of Farīburz and the reign of Minūchihr I are untenable without it (supra, under no. 10).

There are certain difficulties with this assumption. First, the coin is copper and not silver. It would be the first copper issue of the Shirvānshāhs which has come down to us. Under Minūchihr II b. Afrīdūn we begin to see the appearance of billon and later by mid-century a full copper coinage. Thus, from the point of view of the metal used the attribution becomes suspect. Secondly, and perhaps more seriously, the events around the sultanate of Malikshāh b. Barkiyārūq are not very encouraging to conjecture that he is the Seljuq sultan referred to on this coin. In 498/1104 sultan Barkiyārūq b. Malikshāh (487/1094-498/1104) who lay dying in Burūjird 18 farsakhs from Hamadān, "summoned his amīrs and declared to them his intention to nominate his son Malikshāh (sic) a boy of four years and eight months as his successor."⁴⁹ The sultan died on 12 Rabī^c II 498/2 January 1105 and five days later, on 12 Rabī^c II 498/7 January 1105, Malikshāh, escorted by the amīrs, arrived in Baghdad where the Khutba was read confirming him in office.⁵⁰ The next month, 23 Jumādā I 498/11 February 1105, Muhammad b. Malikshāh b. Barkiyārūq after attempts by supporters of the

⁴⁹M. Sanallah, op.cit., p. 112, citing Bundārī, p. 83 Mīrkhwand, p. 161, and I.A., p. 158.

⁵⁰Ibid., p. 113, 12 Rabī^c II fell in 1105 not in 1104 as Sanallah reports; he also began Muhammad's reign in 1104.

latter to resist Muhammad came to nothing.⁵¹

Therefore, Malikshāh b. Barkiyārūq's short reign lasted for some 35 days. It is highly improbable that in this brief period coins could have been struck. The distance from Baghdad to Shirvān was great; the position of the young sultan too precarious. We must, therefore, look for another candidate to whom to ascribe this coin. There are two possibilities for the coincidence of a Minūchīhr and a Malikshāh. We cannot accept as one Minūchīhr b. Farīburz and Malikshāh b. Alp Arslān, since the former struck coins in the time of al-Mustazhir whose reign began after the death of the great sultan.

First, if we leave the Shirvānshāhs for a moment and turn to their neighbors, the Shaddāids of Ani, we find a Minūchīhr b. Abul-Aswār (who ruled from after 457/1064 to circa 512/1118).⁵² We know that in 479/1086 Malikshāh the great confirmed the rights of Minūchīhr to govern Ani.⁵³ This small copper coin with the names of Minūchīhr and

⁵¹Zambaur, Manuel, p. 221; Sanallah, op.cit., pp. 113-116, using Ibn-Athīr, X, pp. 160-161.

⁵²Minorsky, Studies in Caucasian History, p. 80 ff.

⁵³Ibid., p. 81, n. 4, citing St. Martin, Mémoires historiques et géographiques sur l'Arménie (Paris, 1817-1819), Vol. I, p. 134.

Malikshāh could have been struck in Ani to commemorate that occasion. If our assumptions are correct this would be the first example of money struck by the Shaddādids of Ani.

The second and more likely possibility for this coin, especially if Pakhomov, though hesitant about its attribution, felt it to be a Shirvānshāh issue by its texture and general appearance, would be to ascribe it to Minūchihr II. During this long reign there was another Malikshāh (b. Mahmūd), Seljuq sultan of Iraq for three or four months at the end of 547/1153.⁵⁴ One might argue against the possibility of coins in Malikshāh b. Mahmūd's name during this short period on the grounds that three or four months is not much longer than the month or so of Malikshāh b. Barkiyārūq's reign. However, the former was sultan of Iraq in Hamadān and not Baghdad, a city much closer to Adharbayjān and Shirvān. Furthermore, apparently Muhammad b. Mahmūd, his brother and eventual successor, did not seem to oppose Malikshāh.⁵⁵ Finally, and

⁵⁴Ibn al-Athīr, IX, 32; cf., Luther, *op.cit.*, p. 26, who says Malikshāh's rule began just after the death of sultan Mas'ūd I Rajab 547/2 October 1152, following Ibn al-Athīr, IX, 31, but citing other sources; Zambaur, *Manuel*, p. 221, following Ibn Khallikān, III, 335, gives the date 11 Jumāda/13 September for Mas'ūd's death. Muhammad b. Mahmūd became sultan sometime in Shawwāl 547/December-January 1152-3 or a bit later, Luther, pp. 29 - 31. Thus the short rule was of three to five months duration. Houtsma says three months, "Muhammed b. Mahmūd," IA.

⁵⁵Luther, p. 27.

most important, Malikshāh and his uncle Sulaymānshāh b. Muhammad b. Malikshāh, were both supported by the amīrs of the north and northwest, especially Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz, who was now gaining ascendancy over the Seljuqs of Iraq from his base of power in Adharbayjān, against Muhammad b. Mahmūd who was at the time in the south in Khūzistān. These same amīrs remained hostile towards Muhammad even after he became the sultan in Shawwāl 547/December 1152-January 1153 or perhaps in very early 548.⁵⁶ We know that Ildegiz had close relations with the Caucasian areas including Arrān and Ganja,⁵⁷ and it is not unlikely that in the adjoining region of Shirvān his influence was felt. Whatever all the details may be, it is quite plausible that Minūchihr II b. Afrīdūn struck coins in honor of Malikshāh b. Mahmūd, the sultan in Hamadān. Therefore, without having actually seen the coin, and for the moment putting aside an attribution outside the realm of Shirvān, i.e., the Shaddādids of Ani, this coin will be cautiously attributed as an issue of Minūchihr II struck in late 547/1152-3 or early 548/1153.

⁵⁶Ibid., for an interesting discussion of the whole problem, ibid., "Malikshāh and the Succession Crisis," pp. 26-44.

⁵⁷In 543/1148-9 Ildegiz is referred to as ruler of Ganja and Arran, Ibn al-Athīr, XI, 87; cf. C. Dowsett, "The Albanian Chronicle of Mxit'ar Goš," op.cit., p. 487, n. 4.

Finally, it must be added that Pakhomov failed to suggest Minūchīhr II as the minter of this coin, because in his study he made the assumption that this ruler had died about 544/1150.⁵⁸

13. Billon. Shamākhiya. (55)5/(116)0. With caliph al-Mustanjid (555/1160-566/1170) and Seljuq sultan of Iraq Sulaymān b. Muhammad (555/1160). Plate I.

Obv. (in a double linear circle)

الملك	The Malik
المعظم	The Supreme
منوچهر	Minūchīhr.

Margin: (circularly within a third linear circle)

.... شاماخه في سنة خم Shamākha in the year fi(ve)...

Rev. (in a double linear circle)

المستجد	al-Mustanjid.
السلطان	The Sultān
[سليمان]	[Sul]aymān.

⁵⁸Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 34 and p. 45 (table); reproduced (that is the table of dates) by Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 135 and Buniatov, op.cit., p. 48.

Margin: (circularly within a third linear circle)

...but Allāh, Muḥammad is the Messenger
 لا اله الا الله محمد رسول
 الله of Allāh.

ANS (very dark grey color, "irregular"; d=27-33 mm.,
 g=10.62 gr.).

This coin is unique and remarkable in many respects. The date is confirmed by the names of caliph al-Mustanjid (555-1160-566/1170-71) and especially that of sultan Sulaymānshāh b. Muḥammad b. Malikshāh (555/1160). It is furthermore, the only coin to my knowledge of this dynasty to bear the mint name Shamākhiya.

Upon the death of the Iraq Seljuq sultan Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd in 554/1059 the amīrs of al-Jibāl and Adharbayjān finally opted in favor of his uncle Sulaymānshāh, the same Sulaymānshāh who was involved in the events of 547/1152-3 discussed under no. 12. He became sultan on 12 Rabī^c I 555/22 March 1160.⁵⁹ His drinking and general conduct soon displeased these same amīrs, with whom Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz was in close contact. Sulaymānshāh was imprisoned in Shawwāl 555/October-November 1160 and Arslānshāh b. Tuḡhril (555/1160-571/1176), whose atabeg was Ildegiz, declared sultan.

⁵⁹Luther, op.cit., p. 117 citing Rāwandī, Rāhat-uṣ-ṣudūr, p. 275.

Sulaymānshāh was put to death in Rabī^cI or Rabī^cII 556/February, March-April 1161.⁶⁰ Since al-Mustanjid became caliph at almost the same time as Sulaymānshāh sultan, i.e., 2 Rabī^cI/12 March, the above coin must date from the seven month period Rabī^cI/March-Shawwāl/October-November, 555/1160.

Accordingly Minūchihr's reign must extend from 514/-1120, the year his father Farīburz died, to 555/1160 and perhaps a little after. The previously accepted date of his death was circa 544/1149-1150, based on an elegy for Minūchihr by Khāqānī in which the poet says Minūchihr ruled for thirty years.⁶¹ Khanykov⁶² was the first to point this out and both Pakhomov⁶² and Hasan followed him. However, Hasan revised his entire early study of Falakī on the basis of a new manuscript of the poet in Madras which contains hithertofore unknown verses.⁶⁴ In a threnody composed by

⁶⁰Ibid., pp. 126-128, for a general discussion of the events surrounding Sulaymānshāh's accession see "The Death of Muhammad and the Accession of Sulaymānshāh," ibid., pp. 114-128.

⁶¹Kulliyāt-i-Khācānī, ed. Lucknow, pp. 548-549, cf., Hasan, Falakī, p. 11 where the elegy appears in Persian and English trans.

⁶²Mém. asiat., III, p. 122.

⁶³Excursus, p. 34.

⁶⁴H. Hasan, "Muhammad Falakī-i-Shirwānī and His Unique Dīwān in Madras," Islamic Culture, April, 1950, pp. 77-107.

Falakī on the death of King Dimitri of Georgia, the poet states that his brother-in-law Minūchihr was still alive and that Dimitri died at the age of sixty-three.⁶⁵ Through some rather doubtful reasoning he established that Dimitri was born between 484/1091 and 486/1093, therefore dying in 548/1154-550/1156.⁶⁶ He chooses the latter date and concludes that Dimitri, Falakī and Minūchihr died in quick succession in that year.⁶⁷ Curiously Minorsky in a note to Pakhomov's dynastic table of the Shirvānshāh's says about Minūchihr, "we now know that he was still alive in 555/1160 (H. Hasan), "but without giving the exact source."⁶⁸ He is right in fact, but how or why Hasan came to this conclusion is a mystery.

With this coin the acceptance of no. 12 with Malikshāh b. Mahmūd becomes reasonable from the point of view of chronology. It is a curious irony that Minūchihr in his reign had

⁶⁵Persian text and trans., ibid., p. 80.

⁶⁶Ibid., p. 79, citing Allen, History of the Georgian People, op.cit., p. 101, who in turn used the Georgian Chronicle. Hasan makes some dubious conjectures about whether Christian kings became fathers at 18 or 20 years of age; he says the latter is more likely!

⁶⁷Ibid., pp. 82 & 97.

⁶⁸Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 135, n. 4 and p. 136, n. 4; cf., idem, "Khāqānī and Andronicus Comnenus," reprint, p. 130, n. 6 for Minorsky's weak justification at an earlier date (1945).

struck coins in honor of two Seljuq sultans who at times were allies and who both ruled for a few months.

E. Akhsatān b. Minūchihr II (post 555/1160 to 593/1197-600/1203-4)

14. AE. No mint name. (5X)5(11X)0. With caliph al-Mustanjid and Sultan Arslānshāh b. Tughrul (555/1160-571/1176). Plate I

Obv. (under intersecting lines which look like crossed swords) (part of six-petalled rosette?)

الملك The Malik

المعظم The Supreme

أخستان بن Akhsatān son of

Marginal segments (between intersecting lines)

..... خمس (?) five (?)

Rev. (in a linear circle)

المستجد al-Mustanjid

.. لله السلطان ...llāh. The sultān

.. رسلان شاه ...rslānshāh.

ANS (tear shaped; d=20-25 mm., w=6.34 gr.) (could be read Aslān or [A]rslān).

Akhsatān was the son of Minūchihr and his Georgian wife Tamar, sister of King Dimitri. He succeeded his father

sometime after 555/1160. The above coin must fall in the reigns of al-Mustanjid (555/1160-566/1170) and Arslānshāh (late 555/1160-571/1176), which leaves us two possibilities if the khams, five, is correctly read, 555/1160 and 565/1169. The first date would be more interesting for us, for it would allow us to precisely date the death of Minūchihr II and the beginning of Akhsatān's reign. Unfortunately, the facts of Arslānshāh's succession in that year tend to militate against it. The two contemporary sources, Ibn al-Jawzī's al-Muntazam and al-Bundārī's Zubdat al-Nusrah, give the date of the sultan's succession as Dhu al-Qa^cdah/November 555/1160,⁶⁹ while Rāwandī's says Ramadān/September of the same year.⁷⁰ That leaves us up to four, but more probably two months, for the striking of this coin. However, since Sulaymānshāh did not die until 556/1161 and Minūchihr had already struck a coin in his honor in 555/1160 (no. 13 above), we must conclude that the facts are against the striking of a coin with Arslānshāh and Akhsatān in the same year. Therefore, our coin must date from 565/1169.

15A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustanjid and sultan Arslānshāh.

⁶⁹ al-Muntazam, ed. Hyderabad, X, p. 195, Zubdat, ed. T. Houtsma, p. 296; cf. Luther, op.cit., p. 128.

⁷⁰ Rāhat, p. 279, ed. M. Iqbal; cf. ibid.

Obv.

الملك	The Malik
المعظم	The Supreme
اخستان بن	Akhsatān son of
منوچهر	Minūchīhr.

Rev.

المستنجد	al-Mustanjid
بإله السلطان	billāh. The Sultān
ارسلان شاه	Arslānshāh.

Margin: (circular and half erased)

..... لا إله إلا الله There is no god but Allāh...

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 394, no. 1; Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 36 (his first type; legend complete, but no arrangement given; indicates that the full formula of faith appears in the reverse margin) (reference to Markov).

15B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustanjid and sultan Arslānshāh.

Obv. (in a six petaled rosette made of two intersecting triangles)⁷¹

The same field as 15A.

Rev. (in a linear circle)

⁷¹This may be the same design as on the obverse of no. 14.

The same as 15A. except Arslān written

"Aslān", اسلان

Margin: (circular)

لا اله الا الله

There is no god but Allāh.

.... محمد

Muhammad...

Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," p. 72, no. 2 (2 examples, w=1.81, 2.87 gr.; copper with a trace of silver)(reference to Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 394, no. 1 for general type).

15C. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustanjid and sultan Arslānshāh.

Obv. (the same as 15A-B, except in linear rosette is doubled)

Rev. (linear circle doubled)

Seemingly the same as those above, but only the last two lines are visible; "Aslān" instead of "Arslān."

Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," p. 75, nos. 6-7 (under no. 6 references to others in the "Vil'jaminov-Zernov" collection at the Hermitage).

15D. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustanjid and sultan Arslānshāh.

Obv. (same legend as 15A-C., but in a linear circle)

Margin: (circular, worn)

Rev. (in a double linear circle)

Same as 15A, except Arslān spelt اسلا, "Aslā."

Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," p. 72, no. 1 (w=5.45 gr.; Pakhomov has seen several others in various collections); H. Hasan, Falaki, p. 29, A, and the same on p. 25, I, (presumably in Hermitage).

15X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustanjid and sultan Arslānshāh.

The same as either 15B. or 15D.

Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," p. 75 (8 examples).

All these coins must date from 556/1161-566/1172, the effective years of Arslānshāh's sultanate, matched with those of al-Mustanjid (555/1160-566/1171). During this decade we have little information on the events in Shirvān. H. Hasan has found two references which state that Ildigiz took all of Shirvān, Arrān, Ganja and Bākū,⁷² which "story is based, probably on the defeat inflicted by Ildigiz on Giorgi III, son of Dimitri I and grandson of David II, in 558 A.H. 1163 A.D. ..., but there is no evidence that Ildigiz ever marched against Akhsatān I or siezed his territory."⁷³

⁷²In Mīrkhwānd's Raydatu's-Safā, ed. Tehran, IV, p. 512 and al-Khaki's Ahsan't-Tawarikh, B.M., MS. Or.1649, f. 167b; cf. H. Hasan, Falaki, p. 35 and nn. 3 and 4.

⁷³Ibid.

16. **AE.** No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustadī (566/1170-575/1179) and sultan Tughril b. Arslānshāh (571/1175-591/1194).

Obv. (in an eight-pointed rosette formed by the intersection of two squares)

The same as 15A-D.

Rev. (in a double linear circle)

	المستضي	al-Mustadī
(sic)	بامر الله ا	bi-armillāh A (sic)
(sic)	السلطان ا	The Sultān A (sic)
(sic)	تغرىل	Tughrīl. (sic)

Margin: circular legend clipped

Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," p. 73, no. 3 (two examples; w=2.64, 5.24 gr.), p. 75 another example; H. Hasan, Falaki, p. 29, B (probably same coins, but without reference).

By comparing the reigns of al-Mustadī and Tughril, these coins must date from 571/1175-575/1179. Unfortunately again we have little information on this period. Just prior to these years, there is the famous attack of the "Khazars of Derbend" on the Shirvānshāh Akhsatān.⁷⁴ Khāqānī speaks of the same attack and couples it with the raid of the "Rūs"

⁷⁴M. Brosset, Histoire de la Géorgie, I, 1, p. 397, cf. Hasan, Falaki, p. 37 where the passage is also given.

by sea into Shirvān.⁷⁵ Pakhomov has suggested that the malik of Darband, Bek-Bārs b. Muzaffar, in alliance with the Russian "brodniki," invaded Shirvān.⁷⁶ Akhsatān called on his cousin Giorgi, king of Georgia for help. Giorgi brought with him Andronicus Comnenus, the Byzantine Prince and later emperor, who helped in defeating the invaders and restoring the raided areas.⁷⁷ The date for this invasion of the Rūs and the Malik of Darband has now been placed at circa 569/1174 (the early part) or late 1173.⁷⁸ Unfortunately, we have no dated coins of Akhsatān from this period.

17. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir (575-1180-622/1225) and sultan Tughril b. Arslānshāh.

Obv. (in an eight-pointed rosette made by the intersection of two squares)

⁷⁵In three victory odes of Khāqānī discovered by Khanykov, Mélanges Asiatiques, III, pp. 117-118 and pp. 125-134; see also Hasan, ibid., pp. 37-39 where excerpted passages are given in the original and translation; see also V. Minorsky, "Khāqānī and Andronicus Comnenus," op.cit.

⁷⁶E. Pakhomov, "O derbendskom knjazhestve XII-XIII v.," op.cit., pp. 8-9, cf. Minorsky, ibid., reprint, p. 128.

⁷⁷Minorsky, ibid., p. 127; Hasan, Falaki, pp. 37-39.

⁷⁸Minorsky, ibid., p. 129; idem, Sharvān, p. 140.

الله	Allāh
محمد رسول	Muhammad is the Messenger of
الملك المعظم	The Malik, the Supreme
اخستان بن منوچهر	Akhsatān son of Minuchihr.

Rev. (in a double linear border)

الله	Allāh
محمد رسول	Muhammad is the Messenger of
(sic) الناصر الدين الله	al-Nāsir al-dīnillāh
السلطان اعظم	The Greatest Sultān
(sic) طغريل	Ṭughrīl. (sic)

Margin: (circular legend within a third linear circle)

Qur'ān, IX, 33 and LXI, 9, but with many letters omitted and with distortions, e.g., ... ي والدين حتى ليط ...

Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," p. 73, no. 4 (eight examples; w=0.84, 1.50, 1.51, 1.83, 2.40, 2.92, 4.61, 11.72 gr., obviously irregular); Hasan, Falaki, p. 30, C (no margin indicated, but probably the same coin and from Pakhomov, but no reference given); Istoriia Azerbaidzhana, I, p. 137 (illustrated, but not described).

18. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir and sultan Ṭughril.

Obv. (rosette form not visible)

Same legend as 17 except the addition of a fifth line:

شروانشاه	Shirvānshāh.
----------	--------------

Rev. (the same as no. 17).

Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," p. 75, no. 8;
 Pakhomov, "Sabir-abadskij klad 1926 g." (Baku, 1928),
 p. 31, no. 1 (w=2.48 gr.) (with reference to his
~~Mon. nakh. 1924~~, p. 73, no. 4, which probably should
 be p. 75, no. 8).

Pakhomov points out that this is the first issue of the dynasty to use the title Shirvānshāh.⁷⁹ It in fact is not, if we consider an unbroken line of descendance in this dynasty. Though not formerly part of the corpus for reasons explained above, a silver coin of Abū Mansūr ʿAlī b. Yazīd, first reported by Pakhomov himself at a latter date, has the title Shirvānshāh.⁸⁰

19. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir and sultan Tughril

Obv. (eight-pointed rosette with circles placed in the clusters)

الله	Allāh
محمد رسول	Muhammad is the Messenger of
الملك المعظم	The Supreme Malik
أخستان بن منوچهر	Akhastān son of Minūchīhr.

Rev. (in a double linear circle)

⁷⁹Pakhomov, Monetnye nakhodki 1924, p. 75.

⁸⁰Pakhomov, Klady, IX (1966) (posthumous), H2109; cf., supra, n. 14.

(sic)	محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of llāh. (sic)
	الناصر لدين الله السلطان اعظم	al-Nāsir lidīnillāh. The Greatest Sultān.
(sic)	طغرل	Tuḡhrīl. (sic)

Margin: (as no. 17 above, with Qur'ān IX, 33, and
LXI, 9, badly written).

Pakhonov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," p. 75, no. 9,
(note the correct spelling of al-Nāsir lidīn).
(Since the coin is described as the same as his no. 4,
ibid., p. 73, our no. 17, it is assume that other than
the differences described, the coins are identical,
including the reverse margin with Qur'ānic inscription).

Coins nos. 17-19 must all date from between 575/1179-
80 and 591/1194, that is the beginning of al-Nāsir's reign
to the death of Tuḡhrīl.

20A. AB. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir and
sultan Tuḡhrīl.

Obv.

لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Allāh.
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
الملك المعظم	The Supreme Malik
اخستان بن منوچهر	Akhsatān son of Minūchīhr.

Rev.

(sic)	الناصر الدين الله	al-Nāsir al-dīnillāh. (sic)
-------	-------------------	-----------------------------

... السلطان ا The Sultān the...
 (sic) طغرل Tughril. (sic)
 (words thus distributed?)

Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 36 (I have arranged the order on the reverse; no specific coin is mentioned, just the type).

20B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir and sultan Tughril. Plate I

Obv.

....
رسول	Messenger
المعصم	The Supreme
...منوجه...؟	Minūchih....(?)

Rev.

.... [النا] صر	[al-Kā] sir...
... لطان اء	...[The Sulltān the Great [est]
طغريل ؟	Tughril. (?)

ANS, (tear shaped, with probably not enough silver to be called billon; d=12-17 mm., w=1.77 gr.) (clipped).

Numbers 20A. and 20B. could be the same type, but the description of 20A. and the state of 20B. forces us to be inconclusive.

21. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Oby. (in a double linear circle)

الله	Allāh
محمد رسول	Muhammad is the Messenger of
الملك المعظم	The Supreme Malik
اخستان بن منوچهر	Akhsatān son of Minuchihr
شروانشاه	Shirvānshāh.

Margin: (circular, clipped)

Rev. (in a double linear circle)

لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Allāh.
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
(sic) الناصر الدين الله	al-Nāsir al-dīnillāh. (sic)
امير المؤمنين	Commander of the Faithful.

Margin: "...snatches of the same circular inscription on no. 4 (our no. 17) and again a double linear edge." Qur'an IX, 33, and LX, 9 (?).

Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," p. 74, no. 5 (ten examples; w=3.47, 4.16, 4.27, 4.96, "and so forth") (It is not absolutely clear if the Qur'ānic passages are to be found on the reverse margin.); Pakhomov, *ibid.*, p. 75 (the majority of a hoard of about 50 pieces, perhaps 35); H. Hasan, *Falaki*, p. 30, D (no margins and no references, but either from Pakhomov or else in the Hermitage).

22X. AE. No mint name or date.

Coins of Akhsatān not further identified or not described enough to categorize.

Pakhomov, Klady, I, H110 (27 pieces, copper, with only a trace of silver, "irregular," with caliphs al-Mustanjid, al-Mustadī, al-Nasir and sultans Arslānshāh and Tughril); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1102 (2 examples); H1103, one example; Istoriia Azerbaïdzhana, I, p. 137 (illustrated, the one to the left).

This completes the series for Akhmatān b. Minūchihr. Once again we must try to establish some chronology and offer some data on the length of his reign. No. 21, complete without the mention of sultan Tughril b. Arslānshāh, probably indicates that the coins were struck after the latter's death in 591/1194. Upon the death of Tughril the central branch of the Seljuqs come to an end with the Ildegizid atabegs taking over the area of al-Jibāl and Adharbayjān and the Khwārazmshāh, Takash, taking over the eastern part of the Seljuq Empire (see under coin no. 41B in the Ildegizids corpus). Of course we have no guarantee that the above coins were not struck before the sultan's death and with the omission of his name. Beside the numismatic testimony we have an inscribed date 583/1187-8 from near Bākū,⁸¹ and the dedication of Nisāmi's Laylā wa Mainūn to Akhsatān I in 584/1188-9.⁸² We also are told that Akhsatān,

⁸¹Khanykov, Mélanges Asiatiques, III, p. 119, cf. Hasan, Falaki, p. 31, Pakhomov, Kratkii, pp. 36-37 (text given in all).

⁸²H. Hasan, ibid., citing B.M., MS., Add. 7729, f. 88a.

under the pressure of the Ildegizid atabeg, Qizl Arslān (582/1186-587/1191), who occupied Shamākhī, transferred his residence to Bākū.⁸³ Finally, since there is no reference to Akhsatān's death in Khāqānī's Dīwān, H. Hasan infers that the king must have survived the poet, who was still alive in 592/1196.⁸⁴ As will be seen below we have an inscription of the year 600/1203-4 showing that Farrukhzād b. Minūchihr was the Shirvānshāh.⁸⁵ Therefore, the probable dates of Akhsatān's reign are after 555/1160 to 593/1197-600/1203-4.

Several numismatic points should also be discussed. Note the spelling of Tughril, طغرل, is always ṭughrīl, طغریر, on the coins of the Shirvānshāhs in distinction to those of the Ildegizids (see nos. 18-20). We have now come into a full copper coinage with only traces of silver, actually an average of 9.34% of the metal composition.⁸⁶ Note has already been made of the use of the title Shirvānshāh on the coins.⁸⁷ Hasan also pointed out that Akhsatān's

⁸³V. Barthold, "The Place of the Caspian Provinces in the History of Islam" (in Russian) (Baku, 1925), pp. 46-47; cf. Minorsky, Sharvan, p. 85; Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 360. Hasan rejects the occupation because it is based on a misinterpretation of Khāqānī, ibid., p. 35.

⁸⁴Hasan, ibid., pp. 32-33.

⁸⁵Khanykov, op.cit., p. 119, cf. Pakhomov, Excursus, pp. 37 and 39, and Hasan, Falaki, pp. 31-32 (text and trans. given by all).

⁸⁶E. Pakhomov, "Khimicheskif analiz shirvanshakhskikh monet," Iz. Azkon (Baku, 1928), p. 35 and table p. 37.

⁸⁷By Pakhomov, supra, n. 79 by Hasan, in connection with coin no. 21, but with no reference, Falaki, p. 31.

predecessors bear the simple title al-Malik and that he now takes the title "al-Maliku'l-Mu^cazzan";⁸⁸ he, however, did not have access to our unique no. 13, which shows that Minūchīhr had already taken the latter title by 555/1160.

The next forty years in the history of the Shirvānshāhs is a period of total confusion. The literary sources afford only fragmentary material, but unfortunately no separate or consecutive sequence of events in Shirvān. The numismatic evidence seems often to be in conflict with the literary and inscriptional. During the period the Khwārazmshāhs and the Mongols make their appearance in the Caucasia. As Z. Buniatov has recently shown, for the single year 622/1225 it is possible to find seven rulers who are called Shirvānshāhs.⁸⁹ We have not a single fixed date for the beginning or end of the rule of any of these rulers, including the above mentioned seven. Reigns seem to overlap and fathers and sons appear to rule at the same time; there are many internecine conflicts.

⁸⁸"The Supreme Malik," Hasan, ibid.

⁸⁹Z. Buniatov, op.cit., p. 52. The seven are Farrukhzād I b. Minūchīhr II, Shāhinshāh b. Minūchīhr II, Garshāsp I b. Farrukhzād, Farīburz III b. Garshāsp, Rashīd, Jalāl-al-Dīn Sultānshāh b. Shirvānshāh (i.e., b. Rashīd?) and Afrīdūn b. Farīburz (?). Each will be discussed in the body of the corpus.

The only reasonable conclusion is that some sort of feudal fragmentation must have taken place under which various members of the ruling dynasty reign in the different cities of Shirvān. In this Buniatov concurs.⁹⁰ We do not have coins for all of these dynasts; some are known through the literature, others by inscriptions. In the corpus every effort will be made to follow a chronological sequence and when a ruler is not represented by numismatic evidence, a brief résumé will be given of whatever other source material exists. The order of succession through the reign of Fariburz III b. Garshāsp will be tentative, speculative and subject to later emendation.

F. Shāhānshāh b. Minūchīr II (circa 575/1180 to circa 600/1203)

23. AE (with trace of silver, billon?). No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv. (in a double linear circle)

الله	Allāh
محمد رسول	Muhammad is the Messenger of
الملك العظيم	The Supreme Malik
شاهانشاه بن منو	Shāhānshāh son of Minū-
چهر شروانشاه	chīr Shirvānshāh.

⁹⁰Ibid.

Rev. (in a double linear circle)

لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Allāh.
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
(sic) الناصر الدين الله	al-Nāsir al-dīnillāh (sic)
امير المؤمنين	Commander of the Faithful.

Margin: (circular) Qur'ān IX, 33, and LXI, 9

[محمد رسول الله ارسله لهدى ودين الحق ليصـفهـره على الدين للـهمـ ولو كره المشركون]

Pakhomov, "Shirvanshakh Shakhanshakh," pp. 69-70, five examples, irregularly struck (on obverse in third line below the ها , hā, occasionally, ه , h, and between the lines are found sometimes dots and decorations (w=3.34, 4.49, 5.92, 6.27, 8.66 gr.), cf., to the same coins Pakhomov, Klady, I, H108 (no descriptions); Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," p. 75 (two examples, not described, but "almost no difference to those above"), cf., to the same coins, Pakhomov, Klady, I, H109 (no descriptions).

The first five of these coins were from a hoard discovered in 1907 at Alti-Agach in the Shamākhā region of Azerbaijan and placed in the Hermitage. Pakhomov had not seen the hoard at the time he wrote his Excursus and, therefore, this Shirvānshāh was completely unknown. We know from Falakī that Minūchihr II b. Afrīdūn is supposed to have had five sons,⁹¹ whether they were all by his Georgian wife Thamar is not known. Four of these are known, all from numismatic

⁹¹Hasan, Falakī, p. 15, the text with trans. is given.

evidence; the coins of Akhsatān and Shāhānshāh have already been presented; Afrīdūn from a coin of his son, Farībuz II b. Afrīdūn b. Minūchihr; and finally, Farrukhzād from a coin of his son, Garshāsp b. Farrukhzād b. Minūchihr, and an inscription (see below for discussion).

Pakhomov placed Shāhānshāh's rule after Akhsatān's and Minorsky following him adds this Shirvānshāh to the dynastic table he reproduced from the Excursus, adding, "from c. 575 1179-80 to 575-83 1179-1187-88"⁹². The literary sources are mutz and there have been no inscriptions found; we have only the coins. From an analysis of the silver content we see that these coins contain 10.75% compared to 9.34% for Akhsatān I, 3.91% for Garshāsp, and 1.5% and less for subsequent rulers.⁹³ The results show an even higher silver content than his brother and supposed predecessor Akhsatān. Perhaps in the period after the beginning of al-Nāsir's caliphate, 575/1179-80, Shāhānshāh and Akhsatān were already ruling in different parts of the empire. The other possibility, the one already put

⁹²Minorsky, Sharyān, p. 135; Minorsky's dates are based simply on the start of al-Nāsir's reign and the supposition that Shāhānshāh must have ruled before his brother Afrīdūn II.

⁹³Pakhomov, "Khimicheski analiz shirvanshakhshikh monet," op.cit., pp. 36-37; copper content: 82.4, 84.96, 90.7%, respectively.

forth by Pakhomov, and tacitly supported by Buniatov, is that after Akhsatān's reign, which ended probably sometime after 592/1196,⁹⁴ Shāhānshāh ruled for a short period, during which he increased the silver content of the coins he struck. The possibility of a dual rule has already been suggested for the sons of Farīburz I, namely, Minūchihr I perhaps in Shamākhi, and, Afrīdūn I in Darband (supra, n. 46). In the present case there is a question as to where Shāhānshāh might have ruled contemporaneously with his brother. We know firmly that Minūchihr in his last year had his capital in Shamākhi from the mint name struck on coin no. 13. We also know that Akhsatān used the same city as his residence at least until 582/1186-587/1191, when sometime during those years it was occupied by the Ildegizid Qizl Arslān; the residence was then transferred to Bākū.⁹⁵ Whether or when it was transferred back we are not sure; we know that Bākū's rise as a major city dates from this period.⁹⁶

⁹⁴See discussion, supra, at nn. 85 and 86.

⁹⁵See supra, n. 83, with references to Minorsky, Pakhomov, Barthold, and Hasan, who reject this assumption.

⁹⁶Minorsky, "Khāqānī and Andronicus Comnenus," p. 131, n. 2.

However, assuming the occupation was short and that Akhsatān returned to Shamākhi, then it doesn't seem likely that Shāhānshāh ruled at the same time. The seven coins we have were all found near Shamākhi, indicating that they were probably struck in that city. It is also Buniatov's feeling that Shāhānshāh also ruled at Shamākhi.⁹⁷ We are back where we began with the uncertain supposition that Shāhānshāh ruled after his brother sometime before 600/1203. Later we shall have more to say about the possibility of the realm being distributed among the sons of Minūchihr II upon his death.

G. Afrīdūn II b. Minūchihr II (sometime during 583/1187-600/1203)

Our only information on this Afrīdūn is from the coins of his son Farīburz II b. Afrīdūn b. Minūchihr Shirvānshāh. We do not know if he actually ruled. Khanykov and after him Pakhomov pointed to a possible reference to him (though not by name) in an ode by Khāqānī addressed to Akhsatān.⁹⁸

⁹⁷Z. Buniatov, op.cit., p. 52.

⁹⁸Khanykov, Mél. Asiat., III, p. 134; cf. Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 37.

Pakhomov, for whom the possibility of overlapping rulers did not exist, placed him before his brother Farrukhzhād, prior to 600/1203 for which year there is an inscription for Farrukhzhād.⁹⁹ Nasawī in his Sīrat al-sultān Jalāl al-Dīn relates that when in 622/1225 the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn was in Arrān the Shirvānshāh "Afrīdūn b. Farīburz" came forward uninvited and with tribute.¹⁰⁰ There is no further explanation or comment except the reimposition of the tribute first levied by Alp Arslān upon Farīburz b. Sālār.¹⁰¹ We have no record of another Afrīdūn. Could this be a confusion on Nasawī's part of Afrīdūn b. Minūchīhr II with his ancestor Farīburz and somehow the creation of a composite name for our Afrīdūn b. Minūchīhr? If so this would probably mean a residence in the western part of Shirvān, perhaps Shakkī.

⁹⁹Ibid., p. 37; the inscription from Mardakān near Baku is dated 600 (presumably A.H.)/1203. The text is reproduced and translated by H. Hasan, Falaki, pp. 31-32.

¹⁰⁰Ed. O. Houdas, text p. 175; cf. A. Ali-Zade, op.cit., pp. 363-364, who also used a MS in the "Vostokovedeniya AN SSSR," f. 105a and 105b; also Minorsky, Sharvan, p. 136, citing Nasawī p. 174 and trans., p. 290 (who this Afrīdūn might be doesn't seem to bother Minorsky); cf. also, Z. Buniatov, op.cit., p. 52, citing Nasawī p. 175 and Ibn Khaldūn, V, p. 137.

¹⁰¹Z. Buniatov, op.cit., p. 52 makes the same suggestion for "Afrīdūn b. Farīburz" but adds also Kabali(?). He is not sure who this Afrīdūn is or where he should be placed. Without explanation he makes him a son of Farībutz III b. Garshāsp b. Farrukhzhād, which seems completely arbitrary and late, see his dynastic chart on p. 52, ibid.

H. Farīburz II b. Afrīdūn II b. Minūchihr II (sometime during 583/1187-600/1203)

24A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Plate I

Obv. (in a square made of three lines, the center one of dots)

الملك العادل	The just Malik
جلال الدنيا والدين	Jalāl al-Dunyā wa al-Dīn
فريبرز بن افريدون	Farīburz son of Afrīdūn
بن منوچهر شروانشاه	son of Minūchihr Shirvānshāh.

Rev. (in a square made of three lines, the center one of dots)

لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Allāh.
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
(sic) الناصر الدين الله	al-Nāsir al-dīnillāh (sic)
امير المؤمنين	Commander of the Faithful.

Margin: none visible.

Oxford, Ashmolean Museum, ex-Thornburn collection (four examples, poorly struck, three of them "irregular"); ANS (poorly struck, one side clipped; d=15.0-21.5 mm., w=4.43 gr., "irregular").

24B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv. ("in the usual four-petaled [4-osebo] rosette")

Same legend as 24A.

Margin: (circular within a double linear border)

qur'an LXI, 9 (?) ... ليشهره على الدين ...

Pakhomov, "Sabir-abadskii monetnyi klad 1924," Iz. Azkon. (Baku, 1928), p. 32 (26 examples) (obverse: edges of rosette or circular inscription, if any, are effaced;

شروانشاه : Shirvānshāh, found only on two, the rest clipped; Pakhomov has written فریبز

Farībus, which I assume is a typographical error) (reverse: "(sic)" in Pakhomov) (weights for all 26 are given; w=between 1.18-7.35 gr., average=3.13 gr.), cf., same hoard, Pakhomov, Klady II, H429 (not described).

24C. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Legends the same as 24A. and 24B., but no design around field nor margins indicated.

Bartholomaei à Soret, RMB, 1861, p. 70, no. 72 (illus., fig. 20) (first line of obverse missing; last line and parts of second and third lines missing); Markov, Inventarni, p. 396, no. 32 (on reverse al-Nāsir 'bdīn is properly spelled, but I assume by mistake); nos. 33-34 ("same, different die"), nos. 35-37 ("same, irregularly struck"); Pakhomov, Kratki, p. 38 (general description with references to Bartholomaei and Markov).

25X. AE. Coins attributed to Farīburz b. Afrīdūn, but not described for further classification.

Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924", p. 76 (six examples not described); cf., same hoard Pakhomov, Klady, I, H111; Pakhomov, Klady, II, H431 (1 ex.); Pakhomov, Klady, VI, H1613 (3 ex. with al-Nāsir); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1613 (4 ex. with al-Nāsir); Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1972 (one ex. with al-Nāsir); (d=10.0-14.5 mm, t=1.5-2.0 mm., w=1.60 (sic) gf., which hardly seems possible, "irregular").

About Jalāl al-Dunyā wal-Dīn Farīburz II b. Afrīdūn b. Minūchīhr II we know almost nothing beyond the information on his coins. Pakhomov places his reign in that crowded period between the death of Akhsatān and 600/1203, the supposed beginning of Farrukhzād's reign.¹⁰² Hasan has nothing more to add except that he was one of the six¹⁰³ Shirvānshāhs to rule during the time of caliph al-Nāsir (575/1179-90 to 622/1225).¹⁰⁴ Pakhomov, perhaps a bit too imaginatively, tries to associate Farīburz II with a passage in the Georgian Chronicle which is as follows. Amīr-Mīrān, who Pakhomov is unable to identify except as being from the family of Ildegiz, but who most certainly was Amīr-Mīrān b. Pahlavān b. Ildegiz,¹⁰⁵ was married to a daughter of the Shirvānshāh (not specified); he fought a battle at Baylaqān against his step brother Abū Bakr, undoubtedly for the succession of the atabegate. He was supported by queen Thamar;¹⁰⁶ the armies

¹⁰²Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 38.

¹⁰³Hasan of course doesn't include the two new rulers found by Buniatov, op.cit., pp. 51-52; see also supra, n. 89; this would bring our total to eight; Buniatov, for reasons unknown, doesn't allow that Farīburz II was living in 622/1225.

¹⁰⁴Hasan, Falakī, p. 40.

¹⁰⁵Georgian Chronicle, Brosset, Histoire de la Géorgie, I/1, pp. 435-436; cf., Pakhomov, Kratkii, p. 38, also, Minorsky, "The Georgian Maliks of Ahar," BSOAS (1951), p. 872. On Amīr-Mīrān or Amīr Amīrān as he is called by al-Husaynī in his Akhbār al-dawlat al-Saljūqiyya, see Minorsky, "Ahar," ibid., and Luther, pp. 249-257. Pakhomov, p. 39, seems to realize this.

¹⁰⁶Georgian Chronicle, ibid.; Minorsky, ibid.

of Amīr-Mīrān lost. After this, an earthquake in Shamākhī killed many of the inhabitants including the wife and son of the Shirvānshāh. Then Pakhomov concludes, but without being explicit, that Amīr-Mīrān was probably the son and that he was the successor to the Shirvānshāh throne. "Thanks to this catastrophe the throne of Shirvān passed to the family of Farrukhzad."¹⁰⁷ The whole argument is very unconvincing.

The logical explanation is that once again we have a situation where different members of the ruling dynasty were reigning and striking coins in different parts of the country. Exactly where Farīburz was ruling cannot yet be known. If we assume that Afrīdūn II was somewhere in the west, then Farīburz was probably ruling there too. If there is some connection between him and the Ildegizid Amīr-Mīrān, then the southern areas would be more likely

There is the final but doubtful, possibility that the testimony of Nasawī quoted above¹⁰⁸ about an "Afrīdūn b. Farīburz," the Shirvānshāh, coming forward, when the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn was in Arrān, with tribute, is a reference to Farīburz b. Afrīdūn and that either the writer

¹⁰⁷ Pakhomov, *Kratkii*, p. 38.

¹⁰⁸ *supra*, n. 100.

or a copist transposed the two names. If this should prove possible, then it would be concluded that Farībarz reigned in the southwest of Shīrvān.

I. Farrukhzād b. Minūchihr II (583/1187-600/1203 to before 622/1225)

Once again we come across a Shīrvānshāh for whom we have not yet found any coins. He is mentioned on the coins of his son Garshāsp b. Farrukhzād b. Minūchihr II. But unlike Afrīdūn b. Minūchihr, who is also known by the coins of his son, we have some concrete testimony on Farrukhzād by way of an inscription dated 600/1203. In the inscription his name and title are given, "...the victorious Fakhr al-Dunyā wal-Dīn [Farrukhz]ād b. Minūchihr, helper of the Commander of the faithful...", as well as the date and the fact that the tower on which the inscription is found was built by "Garshāsp, possessor of troops, commander-in-chief, the most glorious person of the world, the aided, the plentifully equipped..."¹⁰⁹ The inscription was found at the village of Mardakū near Bākū.

¹⁰⁹Khanykov, Mél. asiat., III, p. 119; cf. with text and translation, Pakhomov, Kratkii, p. 39; Hasan, Falaki, pp. 31632. However, a different text is given in Repertoire chronologique d'épigraphie arabe, IX (1937), no. 3580, p. 258, where the name Garshāsp b. Farrukhzād is clear; both Pakhomov and Hasan have omitted this important detail.

The duration of his rule is not certain. Dorn had given the dates 1205/601-2 to 1233/630-1, which Pakhomov, in light of the Mardakān inscription, corrected to at least two or three years earlier at the beginning, and, at least ten years and perhaps more at the end.¹¹⁰ That is Farrukhzād is not ruler later than 622/1225, based on the fact that the coins of his son Garshāsp have caliph al-Nāsir's name on them. However, with our new assumption that Shirvānshāh rule overlapped, because various members of the family ruled in different cities of the state, we must re-appraise our attitude toward Farrukhzād's reign.

In fact from more recent research it seems that the father of Garshāsp did rule after 622/1225. There is a report in Ibn Athīr under the year 622/1225 which says, "in this year against the Shirvānshāh rose his son, banished him from the country and began to reign after him."¹¹¹ Pakhomov had speculated that these unnamed Shirvānshāhs might be Garshāsp and his son Farīburz III.¹¹² But according to P.

¹¹⁰Ibn Athīr, XII, p. 176, also Ibn Khaldūn, V, p. 137; cf., Buniatov, op.cit., p. 51.

¹¹¹Dorn, op.cit., p. 555, cf., Pakhomov, Kratkiĭ, p. 40.

¹¹²Pakhomov, Kratkiĭ, p. 41 (using Brosset, Histoire de la Géorgie, I/1, p. 397 as his reference to Ibn-Athīr); cf. also in Buniatov, ibid.

Zhuze the dethroned Shirvānshāh was Farrukhzād.¹¹³ Unfortunately, the latter confuses the issue by giving Dorn's old dates (1205/601-2 to 1233/630-1) for Farrukhzād's reign, seemingly ignoring the inscription of 600/1203.¹¹⁴ Whatever the details may be, it seems reasonably certain that Farrukhzād was ruling in one part of Shirvān, probably in Baku, which is near Mardakān,¹¹⁵ while other members of the dynasty were ruling elsewhere.

J. Garshāsp b. Farrukhzād b. Minūchihr II (from sometime after 600/1203 to circa 630/1233-4)

26A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv. (in an eight petalled rosette made of two lines the center of which is filled with dots)

الله	Allāh
محمد رسول	Muhammad is the Messenger of
الملك العظيم	The Supreme Malik
قارشاسب بن فرخزاد	Garshāsp son of Farrukhzād
بن منوچهر	son of Minūchihr.

¹¹³P.K. Zhuze (translator), Materialy po istorii Azerbaidzhana iz "Tarikh al-Kamil" Ibn al-Asir, (Baku, 1940), p. 151, n. 2 (I have not seen this work.); cf. Buniatov, ibid., p. 51; cf., also Ali-Zade, pp. 360-361.

¹¹⁴ibid.

¹¹⁵Buniatov concurs in this opinion, ibid., p. 52.

Rev. (in a four petalled rosette surrounding a square)

لا اله الا الله

There is no god but Allāh.

محمد رسول الله

Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.

(sic)

الناصر الدين الله
أمير المؤمنين

al-Nāsir al-dīnillāh (sic)
Commander of the Faithful.

Pakhomov, Monetnye nakhodki 1924, pp. 75-76, no. 10 (three examples); cf., also Pakhomov, Klady, I, H109 (no description); Blau, Odessa, p. 29, no. 341 (probably this type, not fully described); Oxford, Ashmolean Museum, two examples, unpublished.

26B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv.

The same as 26A, but above the س of كرشاسب, Garshāsp, there is the word الله, Allāh, and above the ك of الملك, al-malik, there is an extra س.

Rev.

The same as 26A.

Pakhomov, "Sabir-abadskii klad 1926 g.," p. 33, no. 7 (eight examples; w=1.58, 2.83, 3.23, 3.70, 3.83, 3.96, 4.90, 6.41 gr.) (Pakhomov indicates there might be a six line on the obverse), see also Pakhomov, Klady, II, H+29 (no description).

26C. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv.

Like 26A, but a knot, س, above the س of

كرشاسب, Garshāsp.

Rev. (Double linear circle instead of rosette)

Like 26A, above the first line is the beginning of a half-clipped word, ... حو .

Pakhomov, "Sabir-abadskij klad 1926 g.", p. 33, no. 5 (two examples; w=3.25, 3.37 gr.), same in Pakhomov, Klady, II, H+29 (no description); Oxford, Ashmolean Museum, ex-Thornburn collection (unpublished), one example (only knot visible; coin in perfect condition, almost mint condition, but badly struck). In Pakhomov's examples p. 33, no. 5 Minūchīhr is spelled مونوجهر, Mūnūchīhr, probably due to a typographical error.

26D. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsīr.

Obv.

Same as 26A, but with ك over ك in الملك ,
over in المعصم .

Rev. (border of dots, neither rosette nor square, but haphazard combination of both)

Same 26A, except first line, لا اله الا الله , has some words (a bit garbled) vertically written to form a square design.

Oxford, Ashmolean Museum, ex-Thornburn collection (unpublished) (beautifully clear, though badly struck example).

26E. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsīr.

Obv. (border design )

As 26A, with small ك above ك of الملك .

Rev. (border design like 26D.)

Same as 26A, but die very carelessly cut.

Margin: circularly, only the word ملك , malik remains.

BM, AE 1.2, access. Lt. Col. C. Jackson, 1933 (coin completely irregularly shaped like early issues of Georgian Queen Thamar. 116 (unpublished).

27A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv. (border not indicated) (legend in four lines)

محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
الملك المعظم	The Supreme Malik
كرشاسب بن فرخزاد	Garshāsp son of Farrukhzād
بن منوچهر	son of Minūchīhr

Rev. (border not indicated)

لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Allāh.
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
الناسر لدين الله	al-Nāsir lidīnillāh
امير المؤمنين	Commander of the Faithful.

Dorn, Nova Supplementa, pp. 403-404, no. 351 (several examples mentioned giving one composite description; all are badly deformed)(with reference to C. Fraehn, Arbeiten der Kurländ. Gesellschaft für Literatur und Kunst, II [Mitau, 1847], p. 57); Bartholomaei & Soret, RMB, 1859, pp. 454-455, no. 116, (illus. Pl. XVII, fig. XVII, fig. 38) (many examples to complete the legend, which is still well bracketted)(typographical error in first line of reverse, الله for لا)(reference to Fraehn=Dorn, p. 404, with curious, "qui diffère d'ailleurs, du nôtre, par la première ligne de l'avers," which might indicate that coins are like our nos. 26 with الله , Allāh, on a fifth line above.).

116 Such irregular coins, with floral or animal shaped planchets. are illustrated in V. Langlois, Numismatique

Note the correct spelling of al-Nāsīr-lidīn, الناصر لدين; one wonders if the coins actually had been struck with correctly cut dies. Blau (Odessa, pp. 29-30) doubts Dorn's transcription and corrects it. Bartholomaei indicates that he was conscious that he was reading لدين, -lidīn.

27B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsīr.

The same as 27A, but الدين for لدين.

Blau, Odessa, pp. 29-30, nos. 323-340 (eight examples, some with the س of the fourthline of the obverse placed in the third line; expected comment that planchets are too small for dies and that all are irregularly struck)(reference to Dorn, N.S., p. 404 with correction as note above).

One suspects that some of these may be of the type no. 26 above. No border designs are indicated.

de la Géorgie au moyen âge (Paris, 1852), pl. II, no. 10, III, no. 2, also for Giorgi Lasha (1212-1223), Pl. IV, nos. 1-2; D. Lang, op.cit., pl. II, figs. 4-5, for Lasha, Pl. III, fig. 1. The first irregular coppers of Georgia were struck under Dimitri (1125-55). They are small, roundish, but struck on planchets which are still too small; illustrated in V. Langlois, ibid., Pl. II, nos. 3-4. The ANS has three of these pieces which were not identified at the time of Lang's study based on the ANS collection. On these irregular types in Georgia, A. Bykov, keeper of coins at the Hermitage, has commented that Dimitri employed some mint-masters from Shirvan, see supra, "Chap. Two," n. 155 for reference. Since Dimitri's sister Thamar was married to the Shirvānshāh Minūchīhr II, this borrowing from a relative and neighbor is quite reasonable.

28A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv. (in an eight-petalled rosette)

[الله]	[Allāh]
[محمد رسول]	[Muhammad is the Messenger of]
[الملك المعظم]	[The Malik the Supreme]
[كر] شاسب بن [فرخزاد]	[Gar] shāsp son of [Farrukhād]
بن منو [جهر]	son of Minū [chihr]
شرو	Shirv....

Rev. (in a four petalled rosette)

لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Allāh.
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
(sic) الناصر الدين الله	al-Nāsir al-dīnillāh (sic)
أمير المؤمنين	Commander of the Faithful.

Pakhomov, "Sabir-abadskii klad 1926," p. 33, no. 6, (w=2.88 gr.); Pakhomov, *Klady*, II, H429 (same hoard, coin not described); Pakhomov, *Klady*, VII, H1803 (d=19.0-20.5 mm., t=2.2-2.5 mm., w=6.71 gr.).

28B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv. (in eight-petalled rosette)

[الله]	[Allāh]
[محمد رسول]	[Muhammad is the Messenger of]
[الملك المعظم]	[The Supreme Malik]
[كر] شاسب بن [فرخزاد] بن	[Garshāsp son of Farrukhād son of
منو جهر شر	Minūchihr Shir-
وانشاء	vānshāh.

Rev. Same as 28A.

Pakhomov, "Sabir-abadskii klad 1926," p. 32, no. 3
(w=4.07 gr.) (reference to Bartholomaei à Soret, p. 39,
no. 119 (an offprint?=(?) RMB, 1859, pp. 454-455, no.
117, for which see below no. 28X). Typographical error
in third line, (a)l-Malik.

28Ba. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

What appears to be the same coin, though design around
the fields are not given, but with typographical error(?)

شیر , Shīr-, for شر , Shir-, of Shirvān
in fifth line.

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 394, no. 2.

28C. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

The same as 28A, except of six line of obverse moved
up to the end of the fifth line.

Pakhomov, "Sabir-abadskii klad 1926," pp. 32-33, no. 4
(three examples; w=1.87, 1.91, 2.98 gr.), the same in
Pakhomov, Klady, II, H429 (no description); Hasan, Falaki,
p. 16, no. IV (probably from the Hermitage).

28D. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv. (border not indicated)

محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
الملك المعظم	The Supreme Malik
.... بن فرخزاد بن	...son of Farrukhzād son of
منوچهر	Minūchihr
شرو....	Shirv....

Rev. Presumably the same as 28A.

Blau, Odessa, p. 29, no. 342 (illus., Pl. I, no. 7)
(reference to Fraehn (Dorn), N.S., p. 150 for "Shirvān").

28E. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Shirv(an), شرو , moved up to fourth line, of
obverse, otherwise the same as no. 28D.

Blau, Odessa, p. 29, no. 343.

28X.(?)AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv.

الملك الو...	The Malik the Su...
...رشاسب بن فر...	...rshāsp son of Farr...
دين منوچهر	d son of Minūchīhr
(sic) نانشاه	Shā(ha)nshāh.

Rev. Same as 28A(?).

Bartholomaei & Soret, RNB, 1859, pp. 454-455, no. 117.

This coin is certainly of very doubtful attribution. Pakhomov says, "Probably this same variety was described by I. Barthomaei, but with an imperfect example, thanks to which he read the last line نانشاه (Shāhanshāh)."¹¹⁷

29. AE. With no mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

¹¹⁷Pakhomov, "Sabir-abadskij klad 1926," p. 32 under no. 3.

Obv.

لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Allāh.
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
الملك المعظم	The Supreme Malik
كرشاسب بن فرخزاد بن	Garshasp son of Farrukhzād son of
منوجهر شير وانشاء (sic)	Minūchīhr Shīrvānshāh. (sic)

Rev. (same as above types)

لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Allāh.
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
(sic) الناصر الدين الله	al-Nāsir al-dīnillāh (sic)
أمير المؤمنين	Commander of the Faithful.

Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 40 (general description without reference to specific coins; since there are no other specimens of this type, one suspects a careless attribution by Pakhomov of one of the above types probably 28A.) (reference to Fraehn, 1847(?) = Arbeiten der Kurländ, op.cit., Mitau, 1847).

All of the above issues of Garshāsp b. Farrukhzād, nos. 26-29, are dateless; our only firm evidence once again are the years of caliph al-Nāsir's reign (575/1180-622/1225). Pakhomov was forced to place his rule between these dates, because he had already placed Farrukhzād as ruling by 600/1203 and also because Garshāsp's son Farīburz III struck coins with caliph al-Mustansir's (623/1226-640/1242) name, all of which when considered in the context of successive rather than simultaneous rule, does not permit Garshāsp's rule beyond

622/1225.¹¹⁸ Minorsky accepted these dates.¹¹⁹ New information which will be discussed under the next issue, has, perhaps predictably, changed or cast doubt on the above dating.

30X.(?)AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustansir (623/1226-640/1242).

The coin is not fully described. The obverse is presumably similar to nos. 26-29, with part or all of the formula of faith, the title al-malik al-mu^cazzam, and the name Garshāsp b. Farrukh^zād b. Minūchihr Shirvānshāh. The reverse is also probably of the exact type as nos. 26-29 in four lines, but with the substitution of al-Mustansir billāh, المستنصر بالله, for al-Nāsir lidīnillāh.

Blau, Odessa, p. 29, no. 344.

This unique coin is of course suspect and may have to be rejected. However, a new inscription, first reported by Pakhomov,¹²⁰ from a tower in Mardakān (the same tower on

¹¹⁸ Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 40.

¹¹⁹ Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 135.

¹²⁰ E. Pakhomov, "Starinnye oboronnye sooruzhenia Apsherona," Trudy In-ta istorii im. A. Bakikhanova AH Azerb. SSR, I. (Baku, 1947), p. 72; I have not been able to secure this article, but cf., Buniatov, op.cit., p. 49, n. 6.

which the inscription of Farrukhzād is found ?) in the Bākū area indicates that Garshāsp b. Farrukhzād was still living (ruling ?) in 630/1233-34. The inscription tends to add credence to Blau's coin and encourages the possibility of other such coins being found. It certainly seems to show that Garshāsp was ruling at the same time his son Farīburz III (for whom see below) was and perhaps also at the same time as his father Farrukhzād. Of course Bākū would be the natural seat for their administration.

31X. AE.

Plate I

Coins of Garshāsp b. Farrukhzād b. Minūchihr insufficiently described for further classification.

Dorn, Nova Supplementa, p. 149, no. 1 (eight examples with reference to Verhandl. der mitauischen Ges. and Bullet. sc., VI, p. 223); Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 394, nos. 2a-31 (31 examples, nos. 14-31 irregular); Pakhomov, "Montetnye naibodki 1924," p. 76 (88 examples), see also same hoard Pakhomov, Klady, I, H111; Pakhomov, "Sabir-abadskij klad 1926," pp. 31-34 (154 specimens beside those listed above; weights for 23 given ranging from 0.97-7.35 gr.), see also for the same hoard Pakhomov, Klady, II, H429; Pakhomov, Klady, I, H112 (two examples); Pakhomov, Klady, II, H427 (one with al-Nāsir), H428, H430, H431 (11 examples with al-Nāsir); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1104 (d=14.0-18.0 mm., t=30 mm., "irregular"), H1105 (one with al-Nāsir), H1106 (one example, with al-Nāsir, "irregularly struck"), H1107 (three examples; d=12.2, 14.5, 16.7 mm., w=1.07, 1.92, 2.50 gr.), H1108, H1113, no. 3 (with al-Nāsir); Pakhomov, Klady, VI, H1613 (11 examples with al-Nāsir; d=up to 25.00 mm., "very small" (?), w=between 2.07-7.37 gr.), H1614 (d=9.0-12.5 mm., t=1.5-2.0 mm., w=1.36 gr.); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 406-410 (five examples), H1802 (with al-Nāsir, d=approx. 17.0 mm.), H1804 (six examples, with al-Nāsir; 18 more probably Garshāsp with al-Nāsir); Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1973 (d=11.5-13.0 mm., t=approx. 2.5 mm., w=2.87 gr.), H1974

(six examples; two almost round, d=10.0-10.5, 12.0-13.0 mm., t=2.0-2.3, 2.7-3.0 mm., w=1.30, 3.08 gr.; one very irregular, d=9.5-18.0 mm., t=2.0-2.2 mm., w=3.14 gr.; one oval, d=14.0-16.0 mm., t=2.5-2.7 mm., w=3.76 gr.; two almost round, d=12.0-12.5, 10.0-11;0 mm., t=2.5-2.7, 1.5-2.0 mm., w=2.50, 1.57 gr.), H1975 (probable; d=16.0-18.0 mm., t=2.5-2.9 mm., w=5.55 gr.), H1976 (with al-Nāsir, "irregular"; d=18.0-23.0 mm., t=2.0-2.8 mm., w=5.69 gr.); Pakhomov, Klady, IX, H2111 (with al-Nāsir; d=19.0-20.0, t=2.2-2.9 mm., weight not given), H2112* (irregular; d=12.0-17.0 mm., t=1.9-2.2 mm., weight not given), H2113 (with al-Nāsir, probably Garshāsp; d=15.0-24.0 mm., t=2.5-3.5 mm., w=7.13 gr., "very irregular"); BM, AE 1, AE 8, access. Lt. Col. Jackson, 1933 (two examples, unpublished, irregular; my notes indicate they are of a common type); Oxford, Ashmolean Museum, five examples (unpublished) ex-Thorburn Collection (all irregular, not enough remaining on coins for further classification); ANS, nine examples, all irregular and fragmentary, no further distinctions are possible (w=3.21, 3.74, 3.94, 3.96, 4.53, 4.61, 4.85, 4.94, 5.94 gr.).

K. Akhsatān II b. (Farīburz II ?) (circa 582-3/1187)

We are not sure who this Akhsatān was; there are no coins known to exist. He is mentioned in the Georgian Chronicle as the "Shirvānshāh" who was one of the suitors of Queen Thamar after her divorce from the Russian prince Giorgi in 582-3/1187. He is referred to as a relative, "the mother of his father, sister of King Dimitri, was daughter of the great king David."¹²¹ Pakhomov postulated that he might be the son of Farīburz II b. Minūchīhr II, who was married to

¹²¹Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 39, quoting Brosset, Histoire de la Géorgie, I/1, pp. 419-420.

Thamar, daughter of David and sister of Dimitri.¹²² Of course he could have been the son of any of the other known sons of Minūchīhr II, namely, Shāhānshāh, Akhsatān, or Farrukhzād. Beyond this we know almost nothing, except that he was unsuccessful in his matrimonial pursuit of Thamar, who married a native, David Soslan in 589/1193.

L. Rashīd b. (Farrukhzād ?) (circa 618/1221)

In 618/1221 Yeme (Jebe) and Sübetei led the first Mongol raid into the Caucasus. Moving from Iraq they subjugated Tabriz, Marāgha and Naxījawan, received submission from the Ildegizid Khāmūsh b. 'Uzbek, pushed into Arrān, took Baylaqān, and then went by way of Shirvān to Darband.¹²³ In Shirvān they sacked Shamākhi before continuing up to al-Bāb.¹²⁴ At Darband they couldn't go through the pass and according to Ibn al-Athīr they sent to the "Shirvānshāh, ruler of Darband of Shirvān" who could lead the army through the pass.¹²⁵ According to Kirakos Ganjakeçi the pass

¹²²Ibid., further references to Brosset, pp. 437-439.

¹²³Juwainī, ed. trans. J. Boyle, I, pp. 148-149, see especially n. 29.

¹²⁴Rashīd al-Dīn, tr. Smirnova, p. 228.

¹²⁵Ibn al-Athīr, XII, p. 159; Rashīd al-Dīn, ibid., pp. 228-229.

was occupied by "Tajiks" who would not let them pass.¹²⁶ These "Tajiks" were the Kipchak allies of the Khwārazmshāhs, who were latter routed by the Mongols.¹²⁷ The remnants of these Kipchaks came back to Darband and sought refuge with the ruler of that city called by Ibn al-Athīr "Rashīd-Shirvānshāh malik Darband Shirvān" and "sāhib Darband Shirvān."¹²⁸ The later refused and the Kipchaks seized Darband by cunning and Rashīd fled. According to Buniatov, Rashīd probably fled to Shamākhī, which according to Yāqūt, a contemporary of these events, was "the principle city of the land of Shirvān. It [Shamākhī] is one of the regions of Bāb al-abwāb. Its ruler is the brother of Darband."¹²⁹

Rashīd later returned and routed the Kipchaks with the help of his allies, the Georgians, Lezgians and other nations. Pakhomov cited a brief version of this account from Ibn al-Athīr in his monograph on Darband.¹³⁰ However,

¹²⁶ Kirakos Ganjakeçi, History, tr. T. Ter-Grigorian, (Baku, 1946), p. 105.

¹²⁷ al-Hasawī, pp. 172-173; Ibn Khaldūn, V, pp. 124-125; cf., Buniatov, p. 50, n. 11. For Kipchaks, see supra, "Introd.," n. 17.

¹²⁸ Ibn al-Athīr, XII, pp. 167-169; cf., Buniatov, ibid., n. 12, who in turn refers to Pakhomov, "O Derbendskom khliazhestve XII-XIII vv.," p. 10 and A. Ali-Zade, op.cit., p. 360.

¹²⁹ Yāqūt, Mu'ajam al-buldān, ed. (Beirut, 1957), II, p. 321; cf., Buniatov, ibid., n. 13; Minorsky, Sharvan, p. 141, quotes the text using ed. Wüstenfeld, III, p. 317.

¹³⁰ E. Pakhomov, "O Derbendskom," op.cit., p. 10.

unable to explain the possibility of two Shirvānshāhs at the same time, he dismissed the whole episode as "probably simply a mistake of Ibn al-Athīr,"¹³¹ and concluded by saying we do not know who this Rashīd was. Buniatov now points out that not only does Ibn al-Athīr mention this episode, but other sources do also: al-^CAīnī,¹³² Ibn Khaldūn,¹³³ and Muhammad al-Khamavī.¹³⁴ To add final support to his argument that Rashīd was indeed the Shirvānshāh, ruling from Darband, Buniatov brings a new passage from a manuscript of al-^CAīnī. In this passage, which is quoted in full, we find that in 622/1225 the Georgians and the Muslims (i.e., Shirvānshāhs) were at war. The reason was that the Shirvānshāh Rashīd, ruler of Darband, was defeated by his son with a coalition of the army and was driven out of the capital because of the bad life he led. Rashīd begged the Georgians to come to his aid; the latter sent an army, but in a ferocious battle the Georgians and Rashīd lost. Prior to the conflict Rashīd's son has advised his father to retire to one of the fortified

¹³¹Ibid.

¹³²al-^CAīnī, al-Muīlad al-Rāba^C min ta'rīkh al-^CAīnī, MS, LOINA, S 350, vol. 3, f. 60, 6b., cf., Buniatov, op.cit. p. 50.

¹³³see n. 127.

¹³⁴al-Khamavī, Ta'rīkh al-Mansūrī, ed. P.A. G'raznevich (Moscow, 1960), f. 203b, "Sahib al-Darband Shirvan"; cf., Buniatov, op.cit., p. 50, n.15.

castles of the country, where he would see that Rashīd would be well taken care of. After his defeat Rashīd wandered from pillar to post, while his son ruled, strengthening the country and returning to the people all the things his father had taken from them.¹³⁵

From the testimony of all these sources it is Buniatov's contention, that Rashīd and not Garshāsp, as Pakhomov and Ali-Zade stated,¹³⁶ who was the senior member of the Shirvānshāh dynasty in the year 622/1225. Furthermore, since Yāqūt tells us that ruler of Darband, the Shirvānshāh, was brother of the ruler of Shamākhī, Buniatov concludes that either Garshāsp or Farīburz b. Garshāsp was Rashīd's brother. I would think that since Rashīd himself had an adult son, as will be seen just below, that Garshāsp is a more likely candidate and that Farrukhzād was the father of them both. Unfortunately we have neither numismatic nor inscriptional evidence on Rashīd.

M. Jalāl al-Dīn Sultānshāh b. Shirvānshāh (Rashīd?) (circa 622/1225)

Al-Nasawī relates that when the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl

¹³⁵Buniatov, *ibid.*, p. 51, who also cites an article with the same reasoning, I.M. Dzhafarzade, "Arkheologicheskie raskopki v Bakinskoi bukhte," Izv. AN Azerb. SSR (1947), III, no. 7, pp. 7-8 (not accessible to me).

¹³⁶Ali-Zade, *op.cit.*, p. 360 and his "Iz istorii gosudarstva Shirvanshakhov v XIII-XIV vv.," Izv. AN Azerb. SSR (1949), vvp., 8, p. 90 (not available to me); *cf.*, Buniatov, *op.cit.*, p. 52, n. 22.

al-Dīn siezed Tiflis in his campaign of 622/1225, he released a certain Jalāl al-Dīn Sultānshāh b. Shirvānshāh, who had been delivered to the Georgians as a hostage by his father,¹³⁷ and gave him as iqṭāʿ the area of Shirvān called Gushtasfī.¹³⁸ Pakhomov had mentioned this Sultānshāh, but without further comment, in the same paragraph where he presents another episode from Ibn al-Athīr, recorded under year 622/1225, "in this year against the Shirvānshāh rose his son, robbed his kingdom, banished him from the country and after began his own rule."¹³⁹ Pakhomov felt it was probably Garshāsp who was dethroned by his son Farīburz III.¹⁴⁰ If we turn again to Buniatov's short article, we see that he assumed that the events related by al-ʿAīnī, Ibn al-Athīr, al-Nasawī all in the same year, 622/1225, must be interrelated. Therefore, the ruler of Darband, the Shirvānshāh Rashīd is the father of

¹³⁷al-Nasawī, ed. Houdas, p. 174, trans. p. 290; Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 136, n. 5, calls him an "orphan prince of Sharvan... who had been brought up as a Christian in order to be able to marry a daughter of the queen Rusudan;" cf., Buniatov, same citation from al-Nasawī, and also Ibn Khaldūn, V, pp. 136-137.

¹³⁸Gushtasfī is on the lower Kur, Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 136, no. 5.

¹³⁹Ibn al-Athīr, XII, p. 176; Ibn Khaldūn, V, p. 137; cf. Buniatov, ibid., p. 51, n. 18; cf., Defrémery, op.cit. JA (1849), pp. 478-479.

¹⁴⁰Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 41.

Jalāl al-Dīn Sultānshāh b. Shirvānshāh. Then we must conclude that the events of 622/1225 went something like this. Jalāl al-Dīn Sultānshāh b. Shirvānshāh (i.e., b. Rashīd), who had been held hostage by the Georgians having been given to them by his father Rashīd (perhaps at the time the latter asked for Georgian help to drive out the Kipchaks from Darband),¹⁴¹ was released in that year by Jalāl al-Dīn the Khwārazmshāh when he captured Tiflis. Sultānshāh was awarded the fief (iqṭāʿ) of Gushtasfī from which in the same year he moved against his father in Darband and drove him out of the city and ruled in his place.

There are some problems with Buniatov's very interesting thesis. Not one source mentions the father and son's name together; we are not sure that it is these two persons who are related, especially if as Minorsky says, Sultānshāh was an orphan at the time of his release by the Khwārazmshāh.¹⁴² If as Ibn al-Athīr says and al-^cAḥnī infers, Sultānshāh did not return to Gushtasfī, but stayed on and ruled in Darband, his rule must have been very short, for according to al-Nasawī about 624/1227 an infant prince was the titular ruler of Darband, but the actual governor was his atabeg al-Asad.¹⁴³

¹⁴¹See supra, n. 130 and text there.

¹⁴²See supra, n. 137.

¹⁴³al-Nasawī, ed. Houdas, p. 174, trans. p. 289; cf. Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 141.

In fairness to Buniatov it must be stated that his article does not involve itself with the events after 622/1225; indeed, Sultānshāh may have been an infant in the hands of the army and his atabeg, and therefore, one and the same son as mentioned in Ibn al-Athīr and al-^cAfnī.

Finally, as with Rashīd so with Sultānshāh, there is no numismatic evidence. If Shirvān was in the region of Darband (al-Bāb) and Rashīd was the senior member of the Shirvānshāh dynasty, why then don't we have any coins? Are we to assume that Garshāsp and his son Farīburz III, probably ruling in Shamākhī, were striking coins for use in all of Shirvān? If so, why didn't they include Rashīd's name if he was really the theoretical overlord? We just do not know the answers to these questions. It is interesting, but perhaps jumping too far ahead, to note that after Garshāsp, the title Shirvānshāh is not used on coins. Rashīd probably came to power in Darband in the later part of al-Nāṣir's caliphate, perhaps just before 618/1221, and then assumed hegemony over the rest of the dynasty. We know that there was an independent dynasty in Darband ruling for almost a century from the first quarter of the 6th/12th century to the beginning of the 7th/-13th century, the Maliks of Darband (see corpus, infra).

Though many of the details of Buniatov's thesis are still in doubt, Rashīd should probably be accepted as a member

of the Shirvān dynasty and placed in the dynastic chart as either a brother of Garshāsp or Farīburz III.¹⁴⁴ It is also reasonably certain that for the period at hand several members of the dynasty were ruling simultaneously, perhaps with the same title of Shirvānshāh. For the year 622/1225 Buniatov places them as follows: in Darband, Rashīd; in Gushtasfī, Jalāl al-Dīn Sultānshāh; in Shamākhī, Shāhānshāh, or Garshāsp or his son Farīburz III, or, one might add, Farīburz II b. Afrīdūn;¹⁴⁵ in Bākū, Farrukhzād I or his son Garshāsp; in Shakkī and Kabali, in the west, "Afrīdūn b. Farīburz."¹⁴⁶ By way of final proof Buniatov mentions a

¹⁴⁴Buniatov does just that, placing Jalāl al-Dīn Sultānshāh just below him, *op.cit.*, chart p. 52.

¹⁴⁵See *supra*, n. 100, where, as explained, Farīburz II could have been ruling as late as 622/1225 and perhaps in the west. He may be the same as al-Nasawī's "Afrīdūn b. Farīburz," see the next note, ruling in the west.

¹⁴⁶Buniatov has added on this ruler on whom we have no information except the testimony of al-Nasawī and Ibn Khaldūn (*supra*, n. 100) that the Shirvānshāh "Afrīdūn b. Farīburz" came forward with tribute to the Khwarazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn in 622/1225. Not knowing exactly who this "Afrīdūn" is Buniatov has made him Afrīdūn III the son of Farīburz III b. Garshāsp without explanation. This must certainly be revised. Since Farīburz III could have ruled up to 653/1256 (see *infra* under Farīburz III), he probably would have been too young in 622/1255 to have an adult son. Buniatov's dynastic table contains another error. He has listed Afrīdūn II and his son Farīburz II as son and grandson of Akhsatān II b. Minūchihr II. But we know that Afrīdūn II was Akhsatān II's brother as attested by the coins of Farīburz II b. Afrīdūn II b. Minūchihr II (*supra*, coins under no. 24). I would suspect this to be the mistake of a careless printer. Cf., also Minorsky, *Sharvān*, p. 120 and Hasan, p. 40, n. 3.

group of stones, reported by Pakhomov, rising out of the bottom of the Bay of Bākū. They seem to date from a somewhat later period, 632/1234-5, but they are important to the present discussion, because they contain the names of four of the above mentioned Shirvānshāhs: Farīburz, Garshāsp, Jalāl al-Dīn, and Shāhānshāh.¹⁴⁷

N. Farīburz III b. Garshāsp b. Farrukhzād b. Minūchihr II
(circa 622/1225 to 641/1243-653/1255)

32A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāṣir.

Obv.

الملك المعظم	The Supreme Malik
فريزر بن كرشاسب	Farīburz son of Garshāsp
بن فرخزاد بن منوچهر	son of Farrukhzād son of Minūchihr.

Rev.

[لا اله الا الله]	[There is no god but Allāh].
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
(sic) الناصر الدين الله	al-Nāṣir al-dīnillāh (sic)
أمير المؤمنين	Commander of the Faithful.

¹⁴⁷Buniatov, *ibid.*, p. 52, n. 25, citing E.A. Pakhomov, "Utochnenie daty kreposti v Bakinskoi bykhte," *Izv. ASFAN*(1941), no. 1, p. 90. Unfortunately, I have not been able to examine this article at first hand, and, therefore, I am very uncertain as to the juxtaposition of these names. Does this indicate that all of these rulers were living at the same time in 632/-1134-5? If so the dates of all four of these Shirvānshāhs must be revised and reorganized.

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 396, no. 39 (on the reverse the first line of the formula of faith is worn off on Markov's example; the reading supplied by Pakhomov); Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 40 (a general type rather than specific coin) (reference to Markov).

32X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Insufficiently described for further classification.

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 396, no. 39 ("same, different die"); Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924 III," p. 76 (five examples), cf., to the same hoard, Pakhomov, Klady, I, H111 (neither citation has description); Pakhomov, Klady, II, H+31 (two examples, no description); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1804 (one example, no description).

These coins might indicate that Garshāsp died shortly before 622/1225 and Farīburz III began his rule in Shamākhī. However, if the inscription that Pakhomov reported in 1947 with the name of Garshāsp and the date 630/1233-4 indicates that he was still ruling at that date, then we must reexamine these coins of Farīburz III with al-Nāsir's name.¹⁴⁸ They may indicate that Farīburz began ruling in another part of the state and only later, after his father's death, came to the capital. On the other hand Garshāsp himself may have given up the central government to his son and then retired to the Bākū area. If he were living as late as the above mentioned inscription would indicate, the fact that we have no coins struck under the caliphate of al-Mustansir (623/1226-640/1242), would tend to support the idea of a less active life. We simply can give no definite answer to the question

¹⁴⁸ supra, n. 120.

of how long and exactly where father and son ruled.

Around 1223/620 according to the Georgian Chronicle, the Shirvānshāh asked to marry the Georgian princess, Rusādan, sister of King Giorgi Lasha and daughter of Queen Thamar. The offer was accepted, but on his way to the ceremony King Giorgi died at Bagavan and the wedding was called off.¹⁴⁹ Perhaps this Shirvānshāh was Farīburz III, but then again it could have been Garshāsp or any of the other "Shirvānshāhs" of the period.

33A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustansir (623/1226-640/1242).

Obv.

الملك المعصم	The Supreme Malik
(sic) علا الدنيا والدين ا	Alā'al-Dunyā wa al-Dīn A (sic)
فريبرز بن كرشاسب	Farīburz son of Garshāsp
ناصر أمير المؤمنين	Defender of the Commander of the Faithful.

Rev.

لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Allāh.
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
المستنصر بالله	al-Mustansir billāh
أمير المؤمنين	Commander of the Faithful.

¹⁴⁹Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 41 with reference to Brosset, Histoire de la Géorgie, I/1, pp. 495-496.

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 398, no. 42 (note the extra 'alif at the end of the second line of the obverse; since Pakhomov does not note it, we are not sure if it is a mistake); Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 40 (a general type rather than a specific coin; no 'alif in second line of obverse).

33X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustansir.

Insufficiently described for further classification.

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 398, nos. 43-54 (12 examples; "same, different dies").

34A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustansir.

Obv.

الملك المعظم
علا الدنيا والدين أبو المظفر
فريرز بن كرشاسب
ناصر أمير المؤمنين

The Supreme Malik
^cAlā' al-Dunyā wa al-Dīn Abū Muzaffa
Farīburz son of Garshāsp
Defender of the Commander of
the Faithful.

Rev.

Field as no. 33A.

Margin: on four sides the design . ⊙ .

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 398, no. 55 (two examples).

34X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustansir.

Insufficiently described for further classification.

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 398, nos. 56-65 (12 examples; "same, different dies").

35. AE. No mint name. (6)40/(12)42-3. With caliph al-Mustansir.

Obv.

...[الملك] العادل	...(The Malik), The Just
علا الدنيا والدين أبوالمظفر	^c Alā' al-Dunyā wa al-Dīn AbūlMuzaffa
فريزر بن كرشاسب بن فرخزاد	Farīburz son of Garshāsp son of Farrukhzād
ناصر أمير المؤمنين	Defender of the Commander of the Faithful.

Rev.

Same as no. 33A for field.

Margin: أربعين,forty....

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 397, no. 40 (two examples; "place of striking clipped"), no. 41 (two examples; "same").

36X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustansir.

Insufficiently described for further classification.

Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," III, p. 76 (23 examples not described), cf., the same hoard Pakhomov, Klady, I, H11; Pakhomov, Klady, II, H431 (four examples); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1804 (22 examples); BM (unpublished) AE 85 and AE 8 John Riley pres. (both show parts of the bead-square surrounding the reverse field; both irregular, w=5.84, 5.50 gr.); ANS, two examples (one oval-shaped with design above "Farīburz" on obverse and similar design or word (?) above al-Mustansir on reverse)(second very irregular with obverse field surrounded by a linear circle and with design over nāsir in last line and reverse in usual headed square) (w=4.02, 3.89 gr.), the second coin has part of the circular margin the obverse with the letters

...الـ, al-d, showing.

The coins 33A-36 all date during the caliphate of al-Mustansir (623/1126-640/1242). During this period beside the dated coin of 640/1242 we have an inscription of 632/-1234-5 found on a fortress on an island in the Bay of Bākū.¹⁵⁰ Between 633/1235 and 637/1239 the Mongols completed their conquest of the Caucasus. With the taking of Darband in 637/1239, the conquest of Shirvān and all of Adharbayjān had been completed.¹⁵¹ Coins bearing Mongol names are actually not found in Shirvān until 653/1255-6,¹⁵² but their presence was felt everywhere.

As mentioned elsewhere the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn, after a dozen years of busy activity in the Caucasus, Adharbayjān, al-Jibāl, met an insignificant end at the hands of some Kurds in 629/1231 near Diyarbakr.¹⁵³ If we look back at his activities in Shirvān, we see that according to al-Nasawī, in 624/1226-7, his vizir, Sharaf al-Mulk, expelled

¹⁵⁰ Pakhomov, "Utochnenie...", *op.cit.*, pp. 89-90; see also Ali-Zade; *op.cit.*, p. 365, n. 4, with following references: Pakhomov, "Obsledovanie razvalin kreposti v Bakinkoi bukhte," *Izv. AZFAN* (1940), no. 6; I.M. Dzhafarzade, "Arkheolog...", *op.cit.*; A.A. Ali-Zade, "Nekotorye svedeniya o Shirvane (do nachala XIII v.)," *Izv. AN Azerb. SSR* (1947), no. 12, pp. 10-11.

¹⁵¹ *Istoriya Azerbajdzhana*, *op.cit.*, p. 178.

¹⁵² See *infra*, Akhsatān II b. Fariburz III.

¹⁵³ Juwainī, Boyle trans., II, p. 459 and n. 33; see *supra*, "Chap. Two," nn. 86-89.

the finance officials of Shirvān from Gushtasfī and collected 200,000 "barbaric" dīnārs.¹⁵⁴ It is interesting from our point of view that the irregularly struck coppers were perhaps considered nominally as dīnārs. Since we have little gold and no silver struck during this period, the reference is either to these or, more probably, to Byzantine gold circulating there.

37. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Musta^csim (640/1242-656/1258).

Obv.

[الملك المعظم]	[The Supreme Malik]
جلال (علاء. <u>siy.</u>) الدنيا والدين	Jalāl (^c Alā' <u>siy.</u>) al-Dunyā wa al-Dīn
تفرير [زين كرشاسب]	[Faribur]z son of Garshāsf (<u>siy.</u>)
لناصير أمير المؤمنين	[Defender of the Commander of the Faithful.

Margin ... لا اله الا

There is no god but....

Rev.

المستعصم بالله	al-Musta ^c sim billāh
أمير المؤمنين	Commander of the Faithful.

Dorn, Nova Supplementa, p. 149, no. 2 (Garshāsf, instead of Garshāsp, كرشاسب, in third line of obverse).

¹⁵⁴Nasawī, O. Houdas, ed., text, pp. 173-174; cf., and discussion, Ali-Zade, Social'no-egon..., op.cit., pp. 364-365, see also supra, "Chap. Two," nn. 148-149 for fuller discussion.

38. AE. No mint name or date; with caliph al-Musta^csim.

Obv.

	الملك المنظم	The Supreme Malik
(sic)	علا الدنيا والدين ا	^c Alā' al-Dunyā wa al-Dīn A (sic)
	فريبرز بن كرشاسب	Farīburz son of Garshāsp
	ناصر أمير المؤمنين	Defender of the Commander of the Faithful.

Margin: on four sides لا اله الا الله , there is no god but Allāh.

Rev.

	لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Allāh.
	محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh
	الستعم بالله أمير المؤمنين	al-Musta ^c sim billāh, Commander of the Faithful.

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 398, no. 66 (the third line of reverse seems too long as it is and might actually be put into two, adding a fourth line).

39X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Musta^csim.

Insufficiently described for further classification.

Dorn, Nova Supplementa, p. 149, no. 3 (six examples); Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 398, nos. 67-86 (20 examples; "same, different dies"); Pakhomov, Excursus, pp. 40-41 (not fully described); BM, AE 7 (John Riley pres.) and AE 95 (R.E. Way Esq. pres., k906), two examples (unpublished)(AE 7, w=7.34 gr.; both irregular and clipped); ANS (w=8.46 gr.).

40X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Musta^csim.

Obv.

.....
... الدنيا و	al-Dunyā wa ...
... رز بن کر ..	...rz son of Gar...
.....

Rev.

الله	Allāh
محمد رسول	Muhammad is the Messenger of
المستعصم	al-Musta ^c sim
... أمير المؤمنين	Commander of the Faith....

BM, AE 95, M. Soret pres., 1865 (somewhat tear-shaped)
(unpublished?).

41. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Musta^csim.

Obv.

السلطان الاعظم	The Greatest Sultān
علا الدنيا والدين	^c Alā' al-Dunyā wa al-Dīn
فريبرز بن كرشاسب	Farīburz son of Garshāsp
نصر أمير المؤمنين (sic)	Defender of the Commander of the Faithful.

Rev.

لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Allāh
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh
المستعصم بالله	al-Musta ^c sim billāh
أمير المؤمنين	Commander of the Faithful.

Bartholomaei à Soret, RNB, 1859, pp. 455-456, no. 118 (illus. Pl. XVII, fig. 39, a,b,c) (three fragmentary examples).

The word al-sultān in the top line of the obverse is very curious. One cannot imagine to whom it might refer, unless to Farīburz himself. But certainly with the end of the Seljuq and Khwārazmian sultanate, the title had little importance. One cannot imagine that Farīburz felt the inheritor of this tradition. It must also be noted that a careful examination of the three fragmentary examples that Bartholomaei described reveals neither the word, nor any part of the word, "Sultān." On nos. 118a and 118b, the entire top line of the obverse is effaced; on no. 118c, we read only (sic) لعظم... , for الأعظم . Instead of supplying al-sultān, probably al-malik, as on the other issues of Farīburz, would have been more correct.

42. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Musta^ʿsim.

Obv.

سلطان (?)	Sultān (?)
ملك المعظم	Malik the Supreme
... يبرز بن كرش ...	...Īburz son of Garsh...
.... المؤمن ....	...the Faith....

Rev.

The same as no. 41? "Semblable à celui de la première variété."

Bartholomaei à Soret, RNB, 1862, pp. 98-99, no. 157 (the reading of "sultan" in the top line is questioned by the author).

As with the previous specimen, the title sultan does not seem reasonable. Even Bartholomaei seems to be doubtful. One also wonders about the reading الله, malik. It should either be al-malik or have dots before indicating a worn area.

43X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Musta^csim.

Insufficient description for further classification.

Plate I

Blau, Odessa, p. 30, no. 345 (partially described; reference to Fraehn (Dorn), Nova Supplementa, p. 149, no. 2); Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," III, p. 76 (110 pieces, not described) cf., same board, Pakhomov, Klady, I, H111 (also not described); Pakhomov, Klady, II, H+30 (one example), H+31 (11 examples); Klady, IV, H1121 (two examples; d=13.5-18.0, 15.5 mm., w=3.36, 2.85 gr.), H1122 (three examples; d=22.5, 18.0, 22.0 mm., w=3.93, 5.49, 5.42 gr.), H1123, nos. 1-3; Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1804 (80 examples, not described); ANS, two examples (obverse of the first indicates a design of dots, perhaps part of a rosette, around the field, the other shows part of a square (?) of dots around the reverse field)(d=18.0-24.0 mm., w=6.55 gr.; d=13.5-25 mm., w=5.94 gr.).

The mention of caliph al-Musta^csim (640/1242-656/1258) limits the issues nos. 37-43 to the years 648/-1243-653/1255. The first year of possible striking is obvious; for the last we have a coin of that date for

Farīburz III's successor Akhsatān II. The only concrete information on Farīburz III during the caliphate of al-Musta^csim is an inscription found at the village of Khanekag by Dorn dated 641/1243-4 with the name Farīburz b. Garshāsp b. Farrukhzād b. Minūchīhr.¹⁵⁵

We do not have enough information to know whether Farīburz was the only Shirvānshāh ruling at his death. The last piece of evidence which could allow for more than one Shirvānshāh ruling simultaneously is the inscription(s) dated 632/1234-5 in the Bay of Bākū¹⁵⁶ mentioning four Shirvānshāhs including Farīburz and his father Garshāsp. Perhaps just after this date, or with the final Mongol occupation in 637/1239, Shirvān was unified with a single ruler for the purpose of collecting tribute. In any case after the late 630's/1230's the literary, inscriptional and numismatic evidence is silent on matters of multiple rule.

44X. AE. No mint name or date.

Coins of Farīburz III b. Garshāsp insufficiently described

¹⁵⁵Dorn, Bull. de l'Acad., IV, p. 386; cf. Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 41, n. 1; see also A. Ali-Zade, Soz-Ekon...., op.cit., p. 365. The inscription is reproduced in Répertoire chronologique, op.cit. XI(1941), No. 4231, pp. 154-155.

¹⁵⁶Supra, n. 147.

for further classification.

Blau, Odessa, p. 30, no. 346 (fragment); Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," III, p. 76 (31 examples, not described), cf., to the same hoard. Pakhomov, Klady, I H111 (also not described); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1121 (one example), H1122 (one example); Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1977 (d=17.0-28.0 mm., t=2.0-2.7 mm., w=6.46 gr.) H1978 (d=11.0-11.5 mm., t=2.0-2.5 mm., w=1.71 gr.); Pakhomov says, "From the inscription only the name Fariburz is understood," but the size and weight probably indicate Fariburz I or Fariburz II); Pakhomov, Klady, IX, H2114 (Pakhomov says, "Fariburz III b. Garshasp with the caliph al-Mustadī (556-575=1170-1180)" (sig); the reading must be rejected for that of either al-Mustansir or al-Musta'sim. The mistake I think can be excused for Pakhomov was in his 80's when he wrote this last in his series on hoards in the Caucasus.) (four examples; d=12.0-13.0, 9.0-14.0, 8.0-25.0, 12.5-15.0, t=2.3-2.5, 1.5-2.5, 1.0-2.0 mm., only three given, w=2.75, 1.67, 2.14, 1.85 gr.); BM, AE 8 and 9, R.E. Way pres., 1906, (two examples (unpublished), irregular, beaded borders); ANS, (two examples, irregular, beaded border on first; d=18.0-21.5, 19.0-22.0 mm., w=6.13, 5.51 gr.).

0. Akhsatān III b. Fariburz III b. Garshāsp (circa 653/1255-
circa 665/1266)

45A. AE. No mint name. 653/1255-6. With the Great Khān Mōngke (646/1248-655/1257) and caliph al-Musta^csim.

Obv. "L'avers est semblable à celui de la monnaie précédente." (our no. 40)(?)

[لا اله الا الله]	[There is no god but Allāh].
[محمد رسول الله]	[Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh].
[المستعصم بالله]	[al-Musta ^c sim billāh].
[أمير المؤمنين]	[Commander of the Faithful] .

Rev.

منكا قان	Mangā qā'an
العاذل الاعظم	The Just, the Greatest.
بتاريخ سنة ثلاث	In the year, year three
خمين ستماية	fifty, six hundred.

Barthomaei à Soret, *RNB*, 1859, pp. 456-457, no. 119 (illus., pl. XVIII, fig. 40, reverse only) ("Notre exemplaire a été surfrappé sur une monnaie de Féri-bours," (b. Garshāsp), reference to Bulletin scientifique (1855), p. 100, nos. 366-7.

The coin creates many problems. If the obverse is like Barthomaei's no. 118 (our no. 40), how then is the coin attributed to Akhsatān? Surely, instead of amīr of the faithful, one would expect "Akhsatān b. Fariburz" as found on other coins, see below.

45B. AB. No mint name. 653/1255-6 with caliph al-Musta^csim and the (Great Khān Mōngke).

Obv. (in a square frame)

... لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Al...
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
المستعصم بالله	al-Musta ^c sim billāh.
.... اخستان	Akhsatān ...

Rev.

*Semblable au revers d'une monnaie de la même date que nous avons décrite dans notre première lettre, n. 119. La place a manqué pour le nom de Menkou Qan, et, en

outre, il ne paraît pas que le mot بتاريخ , ait pu trouver place. A l'avvers du no. 119, nous avons lu, à la quatrième ligne, les mots: Emir des Fidèles, qui certainement ne figurent pas sur ce nouvel exemplaire."

Bartholomaei à Soret, RNE, 1864, p. 352, no. 42, (no. 119 is of course our no. 45A).

45C. AE. No mint name. 653/1255-6. With caliph al-Musta^csim and Great Khān Mōngke.

Obv.

لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Allāh.
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
المستحتم بالله ضرب (?)	al-Musta ^c sim billāh, struck (?)
احستان بن فريرز	Akhastān son of Fāriburz.

Rev.

مونغكا قا ان	Mūngkā Qā'ān
العاذل الاعظم	The Just, the Greatest
في تاريخ سنة ثلاث	In the year, year three
(sic) خمسين ستمايق	fifty, six hundred.

Markov, Inventarnyi, pp. 399-407, no. 87 (two examples) (note the peculiar placing of ضرب , struck, on the obverse, but the actual date on the reverse).

45D. AE. No mint name. 653/1255-6. With caliph al-Musta^csim and [Great Khān Mōngke] . Plate I

Obv. (in a double linear circle)

....ول الله....	...[Messenger of All[āh].
...عمم بالله...	... ^c sim billāh.
....خستā بن فریب....	...khsatān son of Farību

Rev. (border design clipped)

.....
العادل الاعظم	The Just, the Greatest
بتاريخ سنة ثلاث	In the year, year three

ANS (observe first and last lines clipped, in obverse the ن , ن , of Akhsatan, ن , is placed above the ستا , stā , instead after the 'alif) (d=17.0-27.5 mm., w=4.46 gr.).

45X. AE. No mint name. 653/1255-6. With caliph al-Musta^csim and Great Khān Mōngke.

Insufficiently described for further classification.

Markov, Inventarnyi, pp. 399-400, nos. 88-101 (two examples under no. 96, therefore, 25 altogether); Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 42 (a general description rather than specific coin; spelling of Mōngke, مونتکا); V.M. Sysoev, Kratkij očerik istorii Azerbaidžbana (severnogo) (Bakū, 1925), p. 73; A. Ali-Zade, Soc.-ekon...., op.cit., p. 367 (no specific coin, with references to Pakhomov, Excursus, and Sysoev, Kratkij); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1123, nos. 6-7; Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1804 (16 examples from hoard at Jagan in the Shamākhī region, with 653/1254, al-Musta^csim and Mōngke).

It is not altogether clear why the coins of this issue are dated 653/1255-6. The great Mongol Khān Mōngke ruled from

649/1251-657/1259. The caliph al-Musta^csim remained ruler in Baghdad until its capture by Hūlāgū in 656/1258. Perhaps it was to honor the date of Akhsatān II's succession. Our only other piece of information for the early period of Akhsatān's reign is an inscription found by Dorn in the village of Khanekag dated 654/1256 mentioning Akhsatān and his father Farīburz III.¹⁵⁷ As with Farīburz III, Shirvān seemed to keep a degree of autonomy under Mongol rule. The very fact that the caliph's name is mentioned with the Mongol Khān not only indicates the relative autonomy of Shirvān, but also a sensible policy of respect to all potential centers of authority.

46. AE. No mint name or date. With the Great Khān Kubilāy (658/1260-693/1294). Plate I

Obv.

قا ان	qā'an
JE	
الجاد	The Just.

Rev. (in a double linear circle)

لا اله الا الله	There is no god but Allāh.
محمد رسول الله	Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
اخستان بن فربرز	Akhsatān son of Farīburz.

¹⁵⁷Dorn, Bull. de l'acad., IV, pp. 362 and 368 (makes the usual reading of Fārāmarz for Farīburz); cf. Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 42 and Ali-Zade, Soc.-ekon..., op.cit., p. 368.

Margin: (?)

Dorn, Nova Supplementa, p. 149, nos. 4,5,6 (the last with six examples); Bartholomaei à Soret, RNB, 1859, p. 457, no. 120 (illus., Pl. XVIII, fig. 41); Markov, Inventarnyi, pp. 400-401, nos. 102-122 (with two examples of no. 109, therefore 22 examples altogether) (border of no. 112 read Khaqān (?); other varieties in the tanghā position); Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 42 (general description, not a specific coin); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1124 (with tanghā; w=3.74 gr.); ANS (obverse border clear, traces of a marginal inscription; irregular, d=17.5-22.0 mm., w=8.71 gr.).

In 656/1258 Hūlāgū took Baghdad and ended the ^cAbbāsīd caliphate. Then and especially after the death of Mōngke in 657/1259, he began to rule in Iran and the Middle East independently.¹⁵⁸ These coins were most certainly struck after the death of al-Musta^csim, the last ^cAbbāsīd caliph, since there is no mention of his name, and under the direct suzerainty of Hūlāgū or his son and successor Abāghā Khān (663/1265-680/1285), but the qā'an al-^cādīl, refers to the Great Khān Kubilāy.¹⁵⁹ Since we have an inscription of Farrukhzād II b. Akhsatān II dated 665/1266-7 (for which

¹⁵⁸For an excellent summary of these events see the standard source, B. Spuler, Die Mongolen in Iran (Leipzig, 1939), see sections in first chapter on Mōngke, Hūlāgū, and Abagha; Turkish, trans., C. Köprülü, Iran Moğolları (Ankara, 1957), pp. 49-89. See also supra, "Introd.," n. 8, and "chap. Two," nn. 97-98 and text.

¹⁵⁹G. Lang, op.cit., p. 41, speaking of Georgian issues under Hūlāgū says "In spite of the practically independent status of Hūlāgū and his line, they continued for the time being to acknowledge the supreme overlordship of the Great Khaqan Khubilay at Daidu. The formula 'qā'an al-^cādīl' on the coins of Hūlāgū and Abagha refers not to the Il-Khāns themselves, but to Khubilay."

see below), this issue must date from the years 656/1258-665/1266-7. The striking may have taken place specifically after 662/1263 Yeshmūt, Abāghā's brother, was made governor of Arān and Adharbayjān.¹⁶⁰

Finally, we have as our last known issue of this branch of the Shirvānshāhs, the following anonymous coppers.

47. AE. Shīrvān. Date effaced. With the Great Khān Kubiley.

Oby. (in a square)

لا اله الا	There is no god but
الله محمد	Allāh. Muhammad
رسول الله	is the Messenger of Allāh.


Margin: ...

Rev. (border not indicated, a circle ?)

ق ا ن	Qā'an
卐	
العادن	The Just.

Margin: ضرب , struck (position not stated)

right: شيروان Shīrvān

top: floral design,  .

¹⁶⁰B. Spuler, op.cit., trans., p. 386.

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 401, no. 123 (two examples).

These anonymous coins bearing the mint mark Shīrvān were struck either during the reigns of Akhsatān III or perhaps his son Farrukhzād II. Perhaps other examples, in which the date is legible, may some day be found which will help us date them more precisely.

P. Farrukhzād II b. Akhsatān III (circa 665/1266)

We are not sure when Farrukhzād became Shīrvānshāh, but it was certainly by 665/1266 for which date we have an inscription from Khanekag first reported by Dorn.¹⁶¹ The inscription read Farrukhzād b. Akhsatān b. Farīburz b. Garshāsp. Another inscription was reported by Berezin from the village of Bibi-Eibat with Farrukhzād b. Akhsatān b. Farīburz, but there is some controversy about it.¹⁶²

During this period Shīrvān seemed to be caught in the middle of the struggle between Berke Khān of the Golden Horde and Abāghā of the Il-Khānids. Shīrvān seems to have

¹⁶¹Dorn, Bull. de l'Acad., IV, p. 362; cf., Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 43 and A. Ali-Zade, Soc.-ekon..., op.cit., pp. 369-370, (ref. to Dorn has p. 388).

¹⁶²I.N. Berezin, Puteshestvie po Vostoku, vol. II (Kazan, 1852) (addition), p. 66. See discussions, Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 42, and Ali-Zade, Soc.-ekon..., op.cit., p. 369, n. 1; also, Sysoev, op.cit., p. 73.

changed hands several times in this period.¹⁶³

We have no numismatic data for Farrukhzād II, unless some of the anonymous Qā'ān type, no. 47, were struck under his rule; this would seem to be a distinct possibility.

48X. AE. AR. No mint names or dates

Coins ascribed to the Shirvānshāhs but insufficiently described for further classification.

Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," III, (54 examples; 22 with al-Nāsir, 32 with name of Shirvānshāh and caliph worn); cf., same hoard, Pakhomov, Klady, I, H111; Pakhomov, Cabinet of the Univ. of Baku (Baku, 1928), (4 examples, one copper, three billon); Pakhomov, Klady, I, H108 (346 copper and billon coins belonging to the 6th/12th-7th/13th centuries, including Minūchihr b. Arrīdūn, Akhsatān b. Minūchihr, Shāhānshāh b. Minūchihr (these published, see no. 23 above with references), etc.; for the most part now in the Hermitage) (with reference to I.A.K., 1907, pp. 118 and 136; I have not seen this article.); H119 (33 "funta," pounds (?), of Shirvānshāh coppers) (reference to I.A.K., 1895, pp. 53 and 179; I have not seen this article); Pakhomov, Klady, II, H431 (six examples, no names visible), H432 (16 examples, 6th/12th-7th/13th centuries, Garshasp, Fariburz III, Akhsatān II) with references to Zap. in. rus. arkh. obshch., III (1887), vvp. 2, p. 278, and I.A.K., no. 14, no pages; I have seen neither of these); H433 (278 dark bronze 7th/13th cent. Shirvānshāh coins (same references as hoard H432, except first is on p. 279); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1102 (d=12.5 mm., w=1.07 gm.), H1121 (one example), H1122 (three examples, one with al-Nāsir, w=1.72), H1123, nos. 4-5 (caliph's name worn); Pakhomov, Klady, VI, H1615 (one example), H1616 (one example), H1617 (one example), H1618 (d=9.5-12 mm., t=2.4 mm, w=1.91 gr.); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799 (two examples), H1804 (30 examples, either Garshasp or Fariburz III); Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1979 with al-Nāsir (d=12-14 mm., t=2.5 mm., w=1.71 gr.); Pakhomov, Klady, IX, H2113 (irregular with al-Nāsir; d=15.0-2.4 mm., t=2.5-3.5 mm., w=7.13 gr.)

¹⁶³ Ali-Zade, ibid., p. 369 ff. for discussion.

The dynasty continued into the late 8th/14th century, but there is at least one lapse in the genealogy and in general very little material. From another inscription at Khanekag we have the names malik Garshāsp (?) or Gushtāsp (?) b. Akhsatān; the inscription is dated 693/1293-4.¹⁶⁴ After there is a break from the main branch and then three more rulers: Kay-Qubād, Kā'ūs b. Kay-Qubād, and Hūshang b. Kā'ūs. It is not within the scope of this thesis to discuss these rulers. What information we have and an analysis of it will be found in the pages of Dorn,¹⁶⁵ Pakhomov,¹⁶⁶ Minorsky,¹⁶⁷ and Ali-Zade.¹⁶⁸

¹⁶⁴Dorn, Bull de l'Acad., IV, pp. 362 and 388, cf., references and discussion in Pakhomov, Excursus, p. 43 and Ali-Zade, Soc.-ekon...., op.cit., p. 370,

¹⁶⁵"Bericht," op.cit. ("Chap. One," n. 84); also idem, "Versuch," op.cit., pp. 554 ff.

¹⁶⁶Excursus, pp. 17-19, 26, 43-46.

¹⁶⁷sharvān, pp. 129, 130, 134-136.

¹⁶⁸Soc.-ekon...., op.cit., pp. 370-371.

III. CONCLUDING OBSERVATIONS

All the new details uncovered by the preparation of the corpus will not be presented here, but only the most significant points. The first among these is the continuity in the Shirvānshāh dynasty from the 2nd/8th to the late 7th/13th century. The various issues of Farīburz b. Sālār effectively bridge the gap artificially created by later sources between the earlier so-called Yazīdid branch and the 5th/11th-7th/13th century Shirvānshāhs, the so-called Kasrānids or Khāqānids. By the 5th/11th century the formerly Arab origin of the dynasty has become completely submerged under the iranizing influence of the local population.

The general chronology of the dynasty has been completed almost exclusively from numismatic evidence. In the corpus the reigning years of Farīburz I, Minūchihr I, Minūchihr II, Akhsatān I, and Garshāsp I, have been revised and corrected from those given in the previous literature. Furthermore, the theme that more than one member of the family was ruling simultaneously with the title of Shirvānshāh has been developed. This multiple rule may have started at the beginning of the 6th/12th century among the sons of Farīburz I. A century later, in the early 7th/13th century, as many as eight can be shown to be Shirvānshāhs at approximately the same time.

A unique coin of Minūchihr II firmly shows for the first time that Shamākhī was the capital of Shirvān during

the mid-6th/12th century. The same coin also demonstrates that Shirvān was in close touch with events in Adharbayjān and al-Jibāl surrounding the Seljuqs of Iraq and their Ildegiz atabegs by the mention of sultan Sulaymān b. Muhammad who ruled for only a few months in 555/1160. The names of the reigning caliph and the ruling Seljuq sultan are mentioned on the coins without exception, indicating that Shirvān was during the entire period firmly within the Islamic community. However, they maintained their independence, if at times limited, throughout these troubled years, even during the Khwārazmian and Mongolian occupations, as attested to by a continuous minting of coins.

By a reattribution of a copper coin from Minūchihr I to Minūchihr II, a consistent pattern of decline in the metal composition has been demonstrated by the corpus. Silver became debased towards the end of the 5th/11th century, turned to billon in the early 6th/12th century, and finally, exclusively to copper in the middle of the same century. Of all the dynasties in this study, this was the last to show the effects of the silver crisis. The copper coinage is exclusively irregular, reflecting the isolated, local economy of the area. Shirvānshāh money has not been found in hoards outside the immediate territory of Shirvān; none was found at Dvin.

The Shirvānshāhs displayed aggressiveness during the whole of the 5th/11th-7th/13th centuries, especially towards Darband. They definitely absorbed the latter city by the beginning of the 7th/13th century. The numismatic data is of little help in this respect. The lack of mint names, except for the unique Shamākhī and a late "Shīrvān," deprives us of one of our best numismatic tools. The corresponding lack of dates has also made the task of chronology more difficult than normal.

Dorn's original list of Shirvānshāhs from the so-called Kasrānid dynasty had five rulers up to the end of the 7th/13th century; this corpus lists sixteen. The majority of them were discovered through numismatic investigations. Even now with our much improved understanding of Shirvān history, there is much basic information that needs to be known. Little is to be expected in the way of new literary sources, but there is hope that more numismatic discoveries will clear up some of the problems of sovereignty and chronology.

THE DATES OF THE SHIRVĀNSHĀHS LISTED IN THE CORPUS

- A. Farīburz b. Sālār (455/1063 to 487/1094-489/1096)
- B. Minūchihr b. Farīburz (487/1094-489/1096 to 489/1096-511/1117)
- C. Afrīdūn b. Farīburz (post 489/1096-514/1120)
- D. Minūchihr II b. Afrīdūn (514/1120-circa 55/1160)
- E. Akhsatān b. Minūchihr II (post 555/1160 to 593/1197-600/1203-4)
- F. Shāhānshāh b. Minūchihr II (circa 575/1180 to circa 600/1203)
- G. Afrīdūn II b. Minūchihr II (sometime during 583/1187-600/1203)
- H. Farīburz II b. Afrīdūn II b. Minūchihr II (sometime during 583/1187-600/1203)
- I. Farrukhzād I b. Minūchihr II (583/1187-600/1203 to before 622/1225)
- J. Garshāsp b. Farrukhzād b. Minūchihr II (from sometime after 600/1203 to circa 630/1233-4)
- K. Akhsatān II b. (Farīburz II ?) (circa 582/1187)
- L. Rashīd b. (Farrukhzād ?) (circa 618/1221)
- M. Jalāl al-Dīn Sultānshāh b. Shirvānshāh (Rashīd ?) (circa 622/1225)
- N. Farīburz III b. Garshāsp b. Farrukhzād b. Minūchihr II (circa 622/1225 to 641/1243-653/1255)
- O. Akhsatān III b. Farīburz III b. Garshāsp (circa 653/1255-circa 665/1266)
- P. Farrukhzād II b. Akhsatān III (circa 665/1266)

See the genealogical table on the following page.

CHAPTER FOUR

THE MALIKS OF DARBAND CORPUS

I. INTRODUCTION

The 6th/12th century Maliks of Darband claimed descendance from the 3rd/9th-5th/11th Arab amīrs of that city. The Ta'rikh al-Bāb as preserved by Mūnejjim-bashī contains a detailed history of these rulers.¹ Amīrs, appointed as representatives of the Umayyads, and then of the 'Abbāsids, succeeded one another, until 255/869 Hāshim b. Surāqa al-Sulamī became the ruler of al-Bāb and the marches. He gained independence and after him his descendants possessed Darband one after another. Their end came about 470/1077; their domination lasted 215 years.² In the late 470's/1070's the city was caught in a struggle between these local amīrs, the Shirvānshāhs and the Shaddādids ruling in Arrān.³ For a short period Afrīdūn b. Farīburz I

¹On the Ta'rikh see supra, "Chap. One", nn. 4-7 and the text there.

²These details have been excerpted directly from the Ta'rikh; V. Minorsky, Sharvān, text, p. 16, trans., p. 41.

³On the Shaddādids, supra, "Introd.," nn. 12, 13, 15.

was appointed as local governor in Darband.⁴ But the age long ambition of Shirvān to annex al-Bāb was temporarily thwarted when sultan Malikshāh gave Darband and the surrounding areas to his lieutenant Sau-tegin as iqṭāʿ.⁵ This was in 468/1075, the year in which the narrative in the Taʾrīkh al-Bāb on Darband ends; unfortunately, Mūnejjim-bashī provides no further information to bring the history of al-Bāb into the next century.

Only after the first quarter of the 6th/12th century is there any concrete reference to the rulers of Darband. The Hispano-Arab traveler Abū-Hāmid al-Andalusī al-Gharnatī visited al-Bāb sometime between 524/1130-545/1150. In his Tuhfat al-Albāb he says the local ruler was Sayf al-Dīn Muhammad b. Khalīfa al-Sulamī.⁶ "The nisba is characteristic and suggests that this Muhammad was a continuator of the dynasty of the Sulamī Hāshimids described in the Taʾrīkh al-Bāb."⁷

⁴Ibid., text, pp. 14-16, trans., pp. 38-41; the details are given supra, "Chap. Three," n. 32.

⁵On Sau-tegin, the amīr of the two Iraqs, see supra, "Chap. Two," nn. 44 and 47 and discussion there. On the revenue grant (iqṭāʿ) system, loc. cit., nn. 68-70 and text there.

⁶Ed. G. Ferrand, JA (1925), p. 85; cf., Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 139, and E.A. Pakhomov, "O derbendskom kniazhestve XII-XIII vv.", op.cit., p. 4.

⁷Minorsky, Sharvān, ibid. The nisba is that part of a name which shows the family or geographical origin.

A few years later Ibn al-Azraq, while accompanying king Dimitri of Georgia on an inspection tour of the northeastern frontier near Daghestan, met the ruler of Darband, Amīr Abūl-Muzaffar, when the latter came forward to greet Dimitri, his father-in-law.⁸ This Abūl-Muzaffar is one and the same as Muzaffar b. Muhammad Khalīfa, the Malik of Darband whose coins begin the corpus.

A. Bartholomaei was the first to report on coins of these maliks. Unfamiliar with the names on the coins he designated the dynasty the Kings of Karabagh, after the area near where they were first found;⁹ he later changed Kings to the less pretentious Maliks.¹⁰ F. Soret, unsatisfied by this attribution and at the same time noting the regular mention of the Seljuq sultan, speculated that the dynasty might be a branch of the Seljuqs in Adharbayjān.¹¹ Both names remained in use up to this century.¹² Pakhomov finally

⁸Ta'rikh Mayyāfāriqīn (supra, "Chap. One," n. 34), MS, BM, Or.5803, f. 64a; reference from Minorsky, ibid.

⁹Bull. hist.-phil. de l'Acad., XIV (1857), p. 249; see also supra, "Chap. One", n. 96 for discussion.

¹⁰RNB (1859), p. 435.

¹¹RN (1859), p. 482.

¹²Markov, Inventarnyi, pp. 390-391, and Pakhomov prior to 1930, use Seljuqs of Adharbayjān; Zambaur, Manuel, p. 194, and Østrup, Cat. Copenhagen, op.cit., pp. 133-134, use Kings and Princes of Karabagh respectively.

solved the riddle of these rulers and properly named them the Maliks of Darband.¹³ Minorsky has followed this appellation.¹⁴

Besides the coins and the three sources cited above, the Ta'rikh, Ibn al-Azraq, and Abū-Hamid al-Gharnatī, there is mention of these sovereigns by the poets Baylaqānī, Khāqānī and Nizāmī,¹⁵ and the Georgian Chronicle. The latter work refers to the ruler of Darband just before our corpus begins. "In 1120 A.D. = 514 A.H. the rulers of shirvān and Darband having come to blows, Afrīdūn was killed and the people of shirvān cut to pieces."¹⁶ The amīr of Darband was perhaps Muhammad b. Khalīfa the father of Muzaffar; since Muzaffar ruled until at least 559/1164, as attested to by dated coins, he probably would have been too young in 514/1120.

There is numismatic evidence for the three subsequent Maliks, Muzaffar, his son Bekbārs, and ^cAbd-al-Malik b. Bekbārs. For the last ruler there is only a single rare issue struck during the caliphate of al-Nāsir. Beyond this we know

¹³See n. 6 and supra. "Chap. One," n. 96.

¹⁴Sharvān, Annex II, pp. 139-141.

¹⁵Minorsky, ibid., p. 140 with reference to Badī^c al-Zamān, Sokhanvaran (no plate or date given), II/1, pp. 261, 342.

¹⁶M. Brosset, Histoire de la Géorgie, op.cit., I/1, p. 364, cited and translated by H. Hasan, Salaki, pp. 7-8.

nothing more about these maliks. By the end of the first quarter of the 7th/13th century Darband was under the control of Shirvān.¹⁷ Perhaps the dynasty in a very much weakened condition continued to survive. Two rulers of al-Bāb in the early 7th/13th century, now with the title Shirvānshāh, had the names Rashīd and Jalāl al-Dīn Sultānshāh b. Shirvānshāh, which stand out sharply against the unbroken series of Iranian names during this period. Is it possible that the Maliks of Darband formed an alliance by marriage with the Shirvānshāhs? This could explain their Arab names because they would have been descendents of the Maliks of Darband, and their title because of marital connections with the Shirvānshāhs. Whatever may have happened, Darband remained firmly in the control of Shirvān for the rest of the 7th/13th century.

The coins of this dynasty are exclusively of the "irregular" copper variety.¹⁸ Their shape and striking are totally haphazard; their size usually very small. Round shaped specimens are sometimes encountered, but their regular form is completely accidental. On most coins about half of

¹⁷For a full discussion of the two rulers Rashīd and Jalāl al-Dīn, both called Shirvānshāhs, see supra, "Chap. Three," Section II, L and D.

¹⁸For a discussion of "regular" and "irregular" copper see supra, "Chap. Two," Section II E.

any die appears; the planchets of the more than 200 hundred pieces examined during this study were, without a single exception, inadequate to receive a full die impression. Often the obverse and reverse were struck with the same die. Therefore, all legends in the corpus are composites, formed by the use of many samples. Only a single issue of Muzaffar is dated; there are no mint names. The reigning ^CAbbāsīd caliph is consistently mentioned as well as the Seljuq sultan of Iraq, but only one sultan, Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd, is referred to by name. The coins are found mostly around Darband, sometimes in Shirvān, and rarely south of the Kur River.

The corpus will be followed by some observations and a genealogical table.

II. THE CORPUS

A. Muzaffar b. Muhammad b. Khalīfa (circa 530/1136 to circa 566/1170)

1A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafī
(530/1136-555/1160) Plate II

Obv.

الملك العادل	The Just Malik
مظفر بن محمد [بن]	Muzaffar son of Muhammad [son of]
~~~~~	
خليفة معين	Khalīfa, Helper of
أمير المؤمنين	the Commander of the Faithful.



Rev.

لا اله الا الله    There is no god but Allāh.  
 محمد رسول الله    Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.  
 المقتفى لأمر الله    al-Muqtafī liamirillāh.  
 السلطان المعظم    The Supreme Sultān.

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 390, nos. 7-8 (irregular and defective; obverse, first line and chain missing, second and third lines partial; reverse, last line missing); ANS, five examples (area where بن, bin, should be on third line, clipped on all specimens; all irregular, d=16-17, 14.5-16, 16-23, 19-20.5, 19-24.5 mm., w=4.43, 4.71, 5.54, 5.86, 7.91 gr.; floral designs found here and there on obverses).

IX. AB. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafī.

Obv.

الملك العادل    The Just Malik.  
 مظفر بن محمد بن    Muzaffar son of Muhammad son of  
 خليفة معين    Khalīfa, Helper of  
 أمير المؤمنين    the Commander of the Faithful.  
 (Words thus distributed?)

Rev.

[لا اله الا الله] [There is no god but Allāh.]  
 [محمد رسول الله] [Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.]  
 المقتفى لأمر الله    al-Muqtafī liamirillāh.  
 السلطان المعظم    The Supreme Sultān.  
 (Words thus distributed?)

Pakhomov, "O derbendskom", p. 3, type II (not referring to any particular coin and not broken down into lines; note the bin in the second line of the obverse.)

2A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtadī.

Obv.

[الملك العادل] [The Just Malik]

[مظفر بن محمد بن] [Muzaffar son of Muhammad son of]

~~~~~

خليفة معين Khalīfa, Helper of

\* أمير The Commander of

[المؤمنين] [the] Faithful.

Rev.

[لا اله الا الله] [There is no god but A [llāh].

[وحدّه لا شريك له] [alone]. He has no associate.

[المقتدى لا أمر الله] [al-Muqtadī liamr [illāh].

[السُلطان المعظم] [The Sulltān The Sup[reme].

ANS, one example (very irregular and badly struck; d=15.0-20.5 mm., w=4.15 gr.).

2B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtadī.

Obv.

Like 2A, but المؤمنين, al-mu'minīn; moved up

to fourth line; the chain slants left, ~~~~~

Rev.

As 2A.

ANS (circular and seemingly regular, but struck badly; first and second lines of obverse missing, the last two partial; first line of reverse missing, others partial)(d=14.0-14.5 mm., w=3.10 gr.)

We are not sure when Muzaffar began his reign, probably not earlier than the first year of al-Muqtafī's caliphate, 530/-1136, before which date no coins have come to light. The reign of his father Muhammad b. Khalīfa may have extended back to 514/1120 when the Georgian Chronicle refers to Darband as though it were independently ruled.<sup>19</sup> Therefore, sometime during the weakening of the authority of the Great Seljuq Empire after the death of Malikshāh in 485/1092, the descendants of the Sulamī Hāshimid amīrs succeeded in regaining control of al-Bāb from the Seljuq governor, Sau-tegin or one of his successors,<sup>20</sup> and revived the local dynasty. Whether this was done by Muhammad or his father Khalīfa is at present unknown.

Until the dated issue of 555/1160 there is no guide for the chronological arrangement of Muzaffar's coins except the dates of the reigning caliphs. The positioning of the legends and the ornamental motifs have also been used

<sup>19</sup>Supra, the text at n. 16.

<sup>20</sup>See supra, n.5.


in classification. The order of issues is at best tentative; of course those with al-Muqtafī on them were struck before those which mention his successor, al-Mustanjid.

3A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafī.

Obv. (in a circular chain)

| | |
|---------|------------------|
| الملك | The Malik |
| مظفر | Muzaffar |
| بن محمد | son of Muhammad. |

Rev.

| | |
|---|------------------------------|
| لا اله الا الله | There is no god but Allāh, |
| وحده لا شريك | alone. There is no associate |
|  | |
| [له العتقى] [أمر] | to Him. al-Muqtafī [liamr-] |
| الله السلطان | Allāh. The Sultān |
| المعظم | the Supreme. |

ANS, four examples (one has an almost complete obverse, but the rest have fragmentary legends throughout; obverse occasionally has three dots scattered here and there between the lines)(d)12-14, 12-15, 15-16, 20-21 mm., w=2.02, 2.17, 3.09, 7.30 gr., all irregular).

3B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafī.

Obv. same as 3A.

Rev. same as 3A, but with chain slanting to the left and the error لا امر for لا مر in the third line.

ANS (fragmentary; d=15-20.5 mm., w=4.81 gr.).

3C. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafi.

Obverse and reverse the same, but apparently no chain on reverse side.

ANS, two examples (one seems to have a floral design outside the circular chain of the obverse; both are fragmentary)(d=16-21, 18-21 mm., w=5.14, 5.39 gr.).

3D. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafi.

Obv. (in a circular chain)

الملك The Malik

مظفر بن Muzaffar son of

محمد Muhammad.

Rev. same as 3C, no chain visible.

B.N., M2010 (fragmentary, irregular d=approx. 15.5-18.5 mm., cast in ANS); ANS, two examples (fragmentary, on one <sup>بن</sup>, does not actually show; d=15-16, 17-19 mm., w=3.86, 5.02 gr.).

3X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafi.

Full obverse legend and last three lines of reverse given, but not distributed into lines.

Pakhomov, "O derbendskom," p. 3, type III (a general type rather than specific coin).

4A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafi.

Obv. (in a linear circle)

لا اله الا الله There is no god but Allāh.

محمد رسول الله Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.

[الملك العادل مظفر] [The] Just Malik Muzaffar

بن محمد son of Muhammad.

Rev. (in a linear circle)

[لا اله الا الله] [There is no god but Allāh].

وحدوه لا شريك له] alone. [He has] no associate.

المقتفى لأمر الله al-Muqtafi liamillāh.

السلطان المعظم The Supreme Sultān.

ANS, six examples (four are very fragmentary; if they were more complete they might show other variations) (floral designs and stars scattered here and there; d=10-14, 13-15, 15.5-18, 16-21, 14.5-24, 20.23.5 mm., w=1.65, 2.03, 4.12, 4.37, 5.32, 7.27 gr.).

4B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafi.

Both obverse and reverse struck with an obverse die similar to obverse of 4A.

ANS, three examples (on all three the dies on each side are different, though similar; all are fragmentary, d=14-17, 11-24 (sic), 20-25 mm., w=2.73, 4.91, 7.57 gr.).

4C. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafi.

Both obverse and reverse struck with a reverse die similar to the reverse of 4A.

ANS (the dies are different on each side, fragmentary; d=10.5-19 mm., w=2.38 gr., very irregular).

4D. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafi.

Obv. Like 4A. The al- of al-malik, الملك is clearly visible.

Rev. Same as 4A, but لا امر in third line is misspelled لا امر; the first line لا اله الا الله is quite clear on some examples.

Bartholomaei à Soret, RNB, 1859; p. 436, no. 89 (illus. Pl. XVI, fig. 24, a line drawing which clearly shows the spelling error, even though the description proper indicates لا امر; Oxford, Ashmolean, ex-Thornburn collection (irregular); ANS, five examples (all irregular and fragmentary, floral designs, dots and other markings scattered here and there; d=11-12.5, 15-15.5, 15-19.5, 17 (sic, quite round, but still irregularly struck), 18-20.5 mm., w=1.74, 3.25, 3.97, 5.04, 6.67 gr.).

4E. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafi.

Both obverse and reverse struck with a reverse die similar to the reverse of 4D.

ANS (the dies are different on each side, fragmentary; d=13-17.5, w=3.27 gr.).

4F. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafi.

Obv. (in a linear circle)

لا اله الا الله There is no god but Allāh.

محمد رسول الله الملك Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.

 The Malik

العادل مظفر بن the Just, Muzaffar son of

محمد Muhammad.

Rev. Like 4D, with same misspelling, لا امر .

ANS, three examples (on two the al-malik, الملك and bin, بن, do not actually appear, but on the subsequent lines there is no room for them.) (the floral design above Muhammad is clipped on two; all fragmentary, d=15.5-18, 19-20.5, 21.5-27 mm., w=5.29, 6.51, 7.78 gr.).

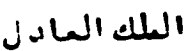
4G. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtadī.

Obv.




محمد رسول الله

Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.



The Just Malik



Muzaffar son of Muhammad

Rev. as no. 4A; correct spelling of لا مر .

Markov, Inventary, p. 390, nos. 1-6; ANS (fragmentary; d=18.5-21.5 mm., w=5.54 gr.).

4H. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtadī.

Obv. (in a linear circle)

[لا اله الا الله]

(There is no god but Allāh.)

[محمد] رسول الله

[Muhammad] is the Meseng[er of Allāh.]

[الملك العادل]

The Just [Malik].



محمد

Muhammad.



Rev.

.....

.....

[لا شريك له]

[alone]. [He has] no associate.

السلط لا امراله

...la-amrilāh (sic). The Sultān

\*

ظم

...reme

ANS (badly clipped, but clear that sultān and al-mu<sup>c</sup>azzam are on separate lines; fragmentary, d=20.5-24.0 mm., w=9.37 gr.).

4I. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafī.

Obv.

لا اله الا الله There is no god but Allāh.

... محمد رسول الله Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh...


(sic) العادل المظفرthe Just, al-Muzaffar (sic)

محمدMuhammad.

Rev. As no. 4D, with spelling error لا امر

B.N., M2009 (d= approx. 17-24.5 mm.) (cast in ANS); ANS, three examples, (all fragmentary, but the mistake al-Muzaffar clear on all; d=13.5-17.0, 16-18.5, 15-19, w=3.34, 4.14, 4.58 gr.).

4J. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafī.

Obv. Like no. 4A, but with the addition of a chain slanting to the left , between the second and third line.

Rev. [.....] (.....)

... وحده alone ...

[له المقتفي] to Him. al-Muqtafī

... [السُلطان\*] The Sultā[n]...

B.N. M2007 (fragmentary); cast in ANS); ANS (fragmentary, not clear if لا امر is misspelled; d=14.5-18.5 mm., w=3.59 gr.).

4K. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafī.

Obv. Legend arranged like 4A(?), with the addition of a chain slanted left in between the third and fourth line.

Rev. Like 4A(?), fragmentary, but with error.

B.N., M2008 (d=approx. 11.16 mm.; cast in ANS); ANS (fragmentary, position of bin on obverse not certain; d=16-17, w=4.30 gr.).

4L. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafī.

Obv. Like no. 4A(?), fragmentary.

Rev. Like no. 4D(?), with error لا امر and with the addition of chain slanted left between the second and third line.

ANS, two examples (very small and very fragmentary; d=10-12, 11 (sic, round but irregularly struck) mm., w=1.08, 1.48 gr.).

4X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafī.

Only the last two lines of obverse and the last two lines of the reverse given, but without distribution.

Pakhomov, "O derbendskom," p. 3, type I (a general type rather than a specific coin).

5X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafī and Seljuq sultan of Iraq Muhammad (b. Mahmūd?) (548/1153-554/1159).

Obv.

..... A A.....

...محمد رسول الله...Muhammad is the Messenger of A...

...ملك العادل...[Ma]lik the Just, Muz...

.....

Rev.

.....

...وحده لا شريك له... alone. No associate

...المقتدى... al-Muqtafi liamril...

...[sic]... The Tan (sic) Muhammad [ad]

...ك بك (?)... k bek (?)

Soret, BN, 1859, p. 483, no. 2 (two examples).

Soret is not at all sure whether the reading of the name should be Muhammad or Mahmūd. He made no suggestion as to the meaning of the strange last line. This reading may have to be rejected. As so often happens with these poorly struck coins, a floral design at the bottom looks like a word. In addition the writing is so badly executed that the letters do not look as one is accustomed to seeing them. The beginning of Muhammad/Mahmūd might be a carelessly written al-mu<sup>c</sup>azzam. The "s" in al-Sultān is lacking probably due to a printing error.

6X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafi and Seljuq sultan of Iraq Muhammad (b. Mahmūd ?).

Obv. (in a linear circle)

لا اله الا الله
 There is no god but Allāh.
 محمد \*
 Muḥammad...Allāh
 ظفر
 ...zaffar

Rev. (in a linear circle)

لا لا (but)
 له to him.
 ر الله er of Allāh.
 السلطان العظيم
 The Supreme Sultān
 محمد
 Muḥammad.

B.N., M2006 (the coin is as usual fragmentary) (cast in the ANS; d=approx. 21.5-29 mm.).

This issue seems to gainsay the remarks made under no. 5X. The reading is again questionable; however, assuming "Muḥammad" was correctly read and that it belongs with the sultān al-mu<sup>c</sup>azzam on the previous line, then it can only refer to Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd (548/1153-554/1159). Thus it would be placed just prior to the next major series of Muzaḥffar b. Muḥammad which is dated beginning in 555/1160. In 549/1154 Ibn al-Azraq accompanied the Georgian King Dimitri for a few days visit to the region of "Darband-i Khazarān." In his account of the visit, Ibn al-Azraq mentions the following very interesting information; "And the malik of Darband Amīr Awul-Muzaḥffar came out to present his respects to the king of Abkhaz and carried to him servants (and things

necessary for) his sojourn and feasts, for he was the son-in-law (sibr) of the king of Abkhāz being married to the latter's daughter."<sup>21</sup>

Thus we find that King Dimitri was not only related to the Shirvānshāh Minūchihr II who was married to his sister Thamar,<sup>22</sup> but also now to the Malik of Darband. Dimitri had apparently followed the policy of his father David the Restorer (1089/482-1125/519) in spreading the sphere of influence of the Georgian Kingdom. Furthermore, he married off another daughter, Cata, to Alexios, the son of the Emperor Nicephoros IV Bryennios.<sup>23</sup> Therefore, we see that during this period of the middle 6th/12th century, relations between Sharvān, Darband and Georgia though not always friendly were certainly close.

7X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafī.

Coins of Muzaffar with caliph al-Muqtafī, but not described sufficiently for further classification.

Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1099, a) (four examples);
Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 413-415 (3 examples);
Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1988, nos. 1-5 ("irregular";
w=2.59, 2.85, 3.45, 3.97, 5.02 gr.); Oxford,
Ashmolean Museum, ex-Thorburn Collection (one example;
li-amr is spelled correctly).

8. AE. No mint name. 555/1160. With caliph al-Mustanjid
(555/1160-566/1170).

<sup>21</sup>Ibn al-Azraq, Ta'rikh Mayyāfāricīn, MS, BM, Cr.5803, f.64a; cf. trans., Minorsky, Sharvān, p.170, also, supra, n.8.

<sup>22</sup>See supra, "Chap.Three," discussion under no.14.

<sup>23</sup>Brosset, Hist. de la Géorgie, I/1, p.360; the same passage tells of Thamar's wedding; cf. Hasan, Farakī, p.12.

Obv. (in a circle made by the joining of six tri-petalled flowers)

| | |
|---------|------------------|
| الملك | The Malik |
| مظفر | Muzaffar |
| بن محمد | son of Muhammad. |

Marginal segments: (around a linear circle, within the areas formed by six petals, the first area starting at about 11 o'clock)

1. ضرب , struck
2. (sic) الدراع , the dirāham (sic)
3. في سنة , in the year
4. خمس و , five and
5. خمسين و , fifty and
6. خمماية , five hundred.

Rev. (within the fields of three intersecting circles, the first at the top, the second at the lower left and the third at the lower right).

1. لا اله الا الله There is no god but Allāh
2. محمد رسو الله Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.
3. المستنجد بالله al-Mustanjid billāh.

Marginal segments: (counterclockwise along a linear circle, in three areas the first at the bottom)

أمير Commander of
المؤ the Faith-
نين ful.

Bartholomaei à Soret, RNB, 1859, p.437.

Bartholomaei comments: "Le flan de ces monnaies, toujours trop petit pour la grandeur des coins, ne permet pas de juger l'ensemble."<sup>24</sup>

9. AE. No mint name. 557/1162. With caliph al-Mustanjid.

Obv. Field as no. 8.

Marginal segments: (counterclockwise along a linear circle)

1. ضرب , struck
2. (sic) الدراهم , the dirāham (sic)
3. في سنة , in the year
4. سبع , seven
5. وخمسين , and fifty
6. وخمسمائة , and five hundred

Rev. Field as no. 8.

Marginal segments: not indicated, probably clipped and presumably as no. 8.

Bartholomaei à Soret, RNB, 1859, p. 437, no. 90 (illus. Pl. XVI, fig. 25, but illustration shows a composite of the issue no. 8 for year 555/1160; cf., no. 8).

<sup>24</sup>RNB, 1859, p.437; cf. supra, p.247.

<sup>25</sup>Ibid., p.438.

10X. AE. No mint name. 55X/1160-1164. With caliph al-Mustanjid. Plate II

Obverse and reverse the same as no. 8 with changes only to accomodate the different dates, if any.

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 390, no. 13, (5)5X/(11)6X; B.N., M2013, 55X/116X; ANS, three examples, very fragmentary, (5)5X/(11)6X, 5(5)X/11(6)X, and 55(X)116X (d=13.5-22, 15-23, 18-31 mm., w=2.76, 4.13, 7.06 gr.).

Though only the dates 555/1160 and 557/1162 have been recorded, Bartholomaei says, "J'ai rencontré des variétés de ce type pour les années 555 à 559 1160-1164 ."<sup>25</sup>

11X. AE. No mint name or date legible. With caliph al-Mustanjid.

Obv. Field and margins like no. 8, but area of date clipped.

Rev. (in three intersecting circles)

The same as no. 8 except that in circle no. 2 the field is arranged:

محمد رسو Muhammad is the Messen-
ر الله ger of Allāh.

Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," p. 76 (two examples), cf., the same hoard Pakhomov, Klady, I, Pl. 11 (described);

<sup>25</sup>Ibid., p. 438.

Østrup, Cat. Copenhagen, pp. 133-134, nos. 1387 and 1388 (reading from photographs supplied by Anne Jacobsen);<sup>26</sup> ANS (d=18-21 mm., w=3.44 gr.)

12X. AE. No mint name or date indicated. With caliph al-Mustanjid.

Coins of the above rosette type, but either too fragmentary or not further described for finer classification.

Soret, RN, 1859, p. 482, no. 1 (illus., obverse only by a line drawing, Pl. XXII, no. 1), cf., the same illustration copied in Valentine, EMC, Pl. 13, no. 5); Markov Inventarnyi, p. 390, nos. 9-12 (not described); Pakhomov, "O derbendskom," p. 3, type IV (a general and incomplete description rather than a reference to a particular coin); Østrup, Cat. Copenhagen, p. 134, no. 1389 (reference to Soret, RN, 1859, p. 476 ff.); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1098 (nine examples, "rosette"); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, see under nos. 416-445 (30 examples, with reference to his own "O derbendskom," p. 3, type IV); BM, two examples unpublished(?), one presentation by Soret, 1865; Oxford, Ashmolean Museum, ex-Thorburn Collection (part of the date may remain); B.N., M2011, M2012, M2014-2020 (nine examples in all; acquisitions of 1898)(unpublished)(all very fragmentary); ANS, four examples (two with the error, al-dirham, clear; d=18.5-22.5, 18-25, 18.5-21.5, 23-27 mm., w=3.72, 5.26, 5.32, 8.85 gr.).

The general type represented by nos. 8-12 is the most interesting and carefully struck of the Malik of Darband coinage.

<sup>26</sup>Østrup was apparently ignorant of Pakhomov's article of 1930 (supra, nn. 6 and 13); he refers to the dynasty as "Princes de Karabag (Azerbeydjan)".

Though the sizes of these highly irregular coppers vary, many of them are very large, almost the size of the "token dirhams" struck in eastern Anatolia, northern Syria and by the Seljuqs of Iraq in al-Jibāl.<sup>27</sup> It is quite remarkable that the word dirham, i.e., the misspelled form dirāham, appears on the copper issues of this dynasty. Since so few of these coins are found outside the immediate territory of Darband, they seem not to have been minted for external commercial use; their irregular shape would seem to militate against that anyway. Perhaps these token dirhams were used to pay tribute<sup>28</sup> or some other fixed obligation of the state. It is notable that even this little city state with a local barter economy should feel the need to create some substitute for the long vanished dirham during the period of the silver crisis.<sup>29</sup>

13A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustanjid.

Obv. (in a linear circle)

لا اله الا الله There is no god but Allāh

<sup>27</sup>See supra, "Chap. Two," nn. 146-149, for a full discussion of these "token dirhams."

<sup>28</sup>If they were struck for tribute, only the Georgian Kingdom or the Shirvānshāhs would have been in a position to force payment.

<sup>29</sup>On this crisis or silver famine see supra, "Chap. Two," Section II D.

وحده لا شريك له alone. He has no associate.

الملك العادل

The Just Malik

مظفر بن محمد Muzaffar son of Muhammad

Rev. (in a linear circle)

لا اله الا الله There is no god but Allāh.

محمد رسول الله Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.

المستنجد بالله al-Mustanjid billāh.

السلطان المعظم The Supreme Sultān.

B.N., 2023 (cast in the ANS, approx. d=13.5-17.5 mm.);
ANS, five examples (fragmentary; d=12-13, 12.5-16,
12-20, 17-19.5, 20-23 mm., w=2.72, 2.91, 3.90, 5.12,
7.76 gr.).

13B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustanjid.

The same as no. 13A, but with the ه of the
second line of the obverse moved down to the begin-
ning of the third line.


ANS (fragmentary; d=16.5-18.5 mm., w=4.58 gr.).

13C. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustanjid.

The same as 13A, but with Muzaffar on the fourth line
of the obverse moved up to the end of the third line.

ANS (fragmentary; d=14-17 mm., w=2.58 gr.).

13D. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustanjid.

The same as no. 13C, i.e., with Muzaffar on the third line, but the obverse chain slants to the right,  .

ANS (fragmentary; d=15.5-21 mm., w=4.69 gr.).

It is very curious that neither Pakhomov nor other numismatists who have worked with these coins have called attention to this variety of Muzaffar b. Muhammad and with caliph al-Mustanjid, but without the rosette. This issue is probably to be dated from the period 559/1164-566/1170-71, that is from the last date we have recorded for the rosette type issue until the death of al-Mustanjid. It seems less likely that this issue and the rosette issue were minted simultaneously. Unfortunately we have no information on this period of Muzaffar's reign; he must have ended his reign sometime around 566/1170-1, since we have no coins with subsequent caliph al-Mustadī, nor any coins of his successor and son Bekbārs with caliph al-Mustanjid.

14X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustanjid.

Coins of Muzaffar b. Muhammad with caliph al-Mustanjid, but not further described.

Pakhomov, Klady, I, H115 (one example); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1096 (d=8.4 mm., w=1.97 gr.); H1099 (12 examples); Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1987 (d=17-19 mm., t=0.6-1.0 mm., w=1.56 gr.), H1988, nos. 6-20 (15 examples, not described).

15X. AE. No mint name or date.

Coins of Muzaffar but without an indication of caliph.

Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1097 (one example), H1098 (one example), H1099 (12 examples); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1800, no. 4.

B. Bekbārs b. Muzaffar (circa 566/1170 to 575/1180-618/1221)

16A. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustadī (566/1170-575/1180).

Obv.

| | |
|-----------------|-------------------------------------|
| لا اله الا الله | There is no god but Allāh. |
| محمد رسول الله | Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh. |
| الملك العادل | The Just Malik, |
| بكبارس بن | Bekbārs son of |
| مظفر | Muzaffar. |

Rev.

| | |
|-----------------|-----------------------------|
| لا اله الا الله | There is no god but Allāh |
| وحده لا شريك له | alone. No associate has he. |
| بأمر الله | al-Mustadī biamrillāh. |

Soret, RN, 1859, p. 484, no. 3 (casual reference to others in the Hermitage); B.N., M2021 (fragmentary, with last line of reverse clipped).

16B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustadī.

The same as no. 16A, but with the incorrect

لأمر الله , li-amrillāh, for

بأمر الله bi-amrillāh, in the last line of the reverse.

Bartholomaei & Soret, RNB, 1859, pp. 438-439 (illus., Pl. XVI, fig. 26; the error is clear in the line drawing).

16C. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustadī.

Obv. (in four lines)

لا اله الا الله There is no god but Allāh.

محمد رسول الله Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.

الملك العادل بكبارسين The Just Malik Bekbārs son of

مظفر Muzaffar.

Rev. Same as 16A, with correct spelling.

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 391, no. 14; ANS (very fragmentary; d=14.5-17.5 mm., w=4.82 gr.) (last line of the reverse is clipped).

16D. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustadī.

The same as 16A, but with initial alif of al-<sup>c</sup>ādil in the third line of the obverse missing.

ANS (fragmentary; d=19.5-22.5 mm., w=5.45 gr.).
(The reverse field is surrounded by a linear circle.).

16X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustadī.

Insufficiently described for further classification.

Pakhomov, "O derbendskom," p. 3, type V (the essentials of the legends are given, but not the distribution; a general description rather than a specific coin); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 446-451 (six examples) (reference to "O derbendskom," type V).

We can only date these coins broadly during the reign of the caliph al-Mustadī, that is in the decade from 566/1170 to 575/1180. The salient event of that period for the history of Darband, Shirvān and Georgia was the combined attack on Shirvān by the forces of Darband and the Russian brodniki.<sup>30</sup> The Georgian Chronicle speaks of the invasion of the "Khazars of Darband;"<sup>31</sup> while in three odes of Khāqānī,<sup>32</sup> we hear of the invaders as Rūs and Khazars, Rūs and Sarīr,<sup>33</sup> and Rūs and Alān.<sup>34</sup> The facts surrounding this episode are not altogether

<sup>30</sup>Bands of free-lance warriors who wandered through southern Russia.

<sup>31</sup>Brosset, Histoire de la Géorgie, I/1, p. 397; cf., Hasan, Falaki, where the whole passage is translated, p. 37; see also Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 141; and also Pakhomov, "O derbendskom," pp. 8 and 12, n. 26, where the reference to the Georgian text is given, p. 272. For the Khazars, see supra, "Chap. Two," n. 5.

<sup>32</sup>Dīvān-i Khāqānī-yi Shirvānī, ed. ʿAlī ʿAbd al-Rasūlī, (Tehran, 1316/1898-9), p. 135, 476, 139 and 475 respectively, as cited by Minorsky, "Khāqānī and Andronicus Comnenus," op. cit., p. 128. See also the text and translation of these odes based on the Kulliyāt-i Khāqānī, (Lucknow, 1293/1878), pp. 481-484, 61-2, 392, as cited by Hasan, Falaki, pp. 37-39.

<sup>33</sup>The Sarīr made up the Avar principality in Daghestan, north of the Caucasus.

<sup>34</sup>The Alāns, who were of Iranian origin, occupied a large area in the North Caucasus; their present day descendants are the Ossets.

clear. The Rūs probably came down from the north separately and by sea, then allied themselves with the forces of Darband which included the Sarīr, the Alāns, and the Khazars. By the Khazars is most probably meant the Kipchak Turks roaming around the southern steppes of Russia; the Khazars had already faded out and it is not likely that these were remnants of them.<sup>35</sup>

It is Hasan's opinion that these Khazars (Kipchaks), "either on their own initiative or as allies of the Brodniki, occupied Derbend, and advancing twenty leagues south of the town, seized the citadel of Shābarān."<sup>36</sup> However, Hasan wrote his study on Khāqānī before the publication of Pakhomov's article on the Maliks of Darband and he was not fully aware of an independent dynasty in al-Bāb at the time of the invasion. Pakhomov suggested that the invasion of Shirvān was initiated by the Malik of Darband Bekbārs b. Muzaffar; Minorsky seems to adopt this notion.<sup>37</sup>

<sup>35</sup>This according to Minorsky, "Khāqānī...", p. 128. These Kipchaks were probably Polovtsi — Comans. For a discussion of the whole Khazar problem see the chapter, "End of the Khazar State," in D.M. Dunlop, The History of the Jewish Khazars (Princeton, 1954), pp. 237-263, and especially, pp. 256-258 for the events around the invasion on Shirvān. On the Kipchak Turks see, supra, "Introd., n. 17.

<sup>36</sup>Hasan, Falaki, p. 37.

<sup>37</sup>"O derbendskom," p. 9; Minorsky, "Khāqānī," ibid.

The invaders were finally repulsed by Akhsatān b. Minūchīhr, the Shirvānshāh, but only with the help of Giorgi III, the King of Georgia, and Andronicus Comnenus who was then a guest of Giorgi's.<sup>38</sup> The invasion of the Rūs took place circa 569/1173-4;<sup>39</sup> Hasan, probably reading too much into the sources, said that after the defeat of the Khazars (Kipchaks) and Russians, "Shābarān and Derbend were handed over to Akhastān."<sup>40</sup> If Akhsatān did hold Darband, it must have been for only a short time, for Bekbārs minted coins, presumably at Darband, during the caliphate of al-Nāsir, which began in 575/1180 (see infra). In conclusion it should be noted again that nowhere in Khāqānī or the Georgian Chronicle is Eskbārs' name mentioned in connection with these events.

17A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir
(575/1180-622/1225).

<sup>38</sup>Minorsky, Sharvān, p. 140; Hasan, Falaki, p. 37 ff.

<sup>39</sup>See supra, "Chap. Three," n. 75. For a detailed analysis of this event and its date, besides the works of Hasan, Pakhomov and Minorsky already cited, see the following: B. Dorn, "Caspia," Mém. de l'Acad. de St. Pétersbourg, 1875, p. 240 ff., Khanykov, Mei. As., III (1853); K. Chaykin, Khagani, Nizami, Rustaveli, fasc. I (Leningrad, 1935); Khanykov, "Lettre de M. Khanykov à M. Dorn, 8/20 May, 1857," Mélanges Asiatiques, III, pp. 120-121; Barthold, "Derbend," EI; Minorsky, Rudud al-Calam, pp. 398-411; Dunlop, Jewish Khazars, pp. 256-259; and for a general discussion of the movements of the North Caucasian people during this period see, T. Halasi-Kun, "The Caucasus, An Ethno-Historical Survey," op.cit.

<sup>40</sup>H. Hasan, Falaki, p. 37.

Obv.

| | |
|-----------------|-------------------------------------|
| لا اله الا الله | There is no god but Allāh. |
| محمد رسول الله | Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh. |
| الملك العادل | The Just Malik |
| بكبارس بن | Bekbārs son of |
| مظفر | Muzaffar. |

Rev.

| | |
|-----------------|----------------------------|
| لا اله الا الله | There is no god but Allāh, |
| وحده لا شريك | alone. No associ- |
| يملكه الناصر | ate has he. al-Nāsir |
| لدين الله | lidīnillāh. |

Soret, *BN*, 1859, p. 484, no. 4 (two examples; one "très-tronqué") (I have been unable to verify the correct spelling of al-Nāsir on any example); Østrup, *Cat. Copenhagen*, p. 134, no. 1391 (Østrup fails to give a reading of the reverse saying "légende illisible"; my reading made from a photograph supplied by the museum) (al-Nāsir not visible); ANS, two examples (very fragmentary, 'al-Cādil clear on both, al-Nāsir not visible; d=8-16, 14.5-17 mm., w=1.47, 2.45 gr.).

17B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv. Like no. 16C.

| | |
|------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| لا اله الا الله | There is no god but Allāh. |
| محمد رسول الله | Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh. |
| الملك العادل بكبارس بن | The Just Malik Bekbārs son of |
| مصفر | Muzaffar. |

Rev. (in a linear circle)

لا اله الا الله There is no god but Allāh
 وحده لا شريك له alone. No associate
 ينك له الناصر ate has he. al-Nāsir
 الدين الله (sic) al-dīnillāh (sic).

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 391, nos. 15-20 (six examples; al-din is as indicated the proper spelling of al-Cādil and al-Nāsir are questionable); ANS (very fragmentary, but obverse arrangement seems to be like Markov's; al-Nāsir might be spelled correctly, but the coin is too worn to be sure; neither al-dīn nor the first part of al-Cādil are visible) (d=15.5-19 mm., w=3.11 gr.).

17C. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Plate II

Obv. Like 17A, but with clear error لعادل
l-Cādil for al-Cādil العادل .

Rev. (in a linear circle)

Like 17A, but with clear error لناصر l-Nāsir
 for الناصر , al-Nāsir.

B.N., M2025 and two others, unpublished (fragmentary, but errors quite visible; cast of M2025 in ANS); ANS, seven examples (all very fragmentary; d=12.5-19, 18.5-20.5, 13.5-17.5, 15.5-18, 16-18, 17.5-23.5, 17.5-21.5 mm., w=3.12, 3.42, 3.60, 3.92, 4.43, 5.94, 7.00 gr.).

17X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Coins of Bekbārs with caliph al-Nāsir but insufficiently described for further classification.

Pakhomov, "O Derbendskom," p. 3, type VI (a general type without complete legends or distribution; al-cādil and al-Nāsir līdīn are all correctly indicated); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 452-470 (19 examples, no details); B.N., unpublished (probably like 17C, but al-cādil clipped); ANS, four examples (very irregular and very fragmentary; d=9-12, 11-15.5, 12-21.5, 18-21 mm., w=1.63, 1.83, 3.61, 7.23 gr.).

18. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv. (in a double linear border)

| | | |
|----------------|-----------------|--|
| (<u>sic</u>) | لا اله الا الله | There is no god but llāh (<u>sic</u>) |
| (<u>sic</u>) | محمد رسول له | Muhammad is the Messenger of lāh (<u>sic</u>). |
| (punched) | ○ الله رسو | Allah Messeng (punched) |
| (<u>sic</u>) | الملك العادل | The Just Malik |
| | بكبارس بن | Bekbārs son of |
| | مظفر | Muzaffar. |

Rev. (double struck and slightly overlapping, each field in a double linear border)

| | | | |
|---------------|------------|-----------------------|-----------------|
| لا اله الا | لا اله الا | There is no god but A | no god but |
| .. وحده لاش | وحده لا | alone. No | alone. No as... |
| ... يث له لنا | يث له لنا | iate he has l-Nā | iate he has l-N |
| لدين الله | ..... | ..... | līdīnillāh. |

Soret, RN, 1859, p. 484, no. 5 (illus. Pl. XXII, fig. 2, a line drawing), illustration reproduced in Valentine, EMC, Pl. 13, no. 26 (the coin is not fully described and my readings are taken from Soret's drawing; the coin is punched).

Concerning the third line of the obverse Soret says, "...au-dessous de la seconde ligne on en voit une nouvelle qui paraît être le résultat d'une double frappe et se composer des mots المك le رسول, empruntés aux troisième et seconde lignes." In his drawing instead of al-malik the word Allāh, الله, is clearly indicated. Soret also adds, "Cet exemplaire, unique dans ce module, doit avoir servi à représenter une monnaie d'une valeur double des précédentes [i.e., our no. 17A]." Since these irregularly struck coins seemed to have no value as unitary coins, but as bulk weight of stamped copper, Soret's conjecture is probably to be rejected.<sup>41</sup> Unless others of this type are found, the coin will remain an interesting curiosity.

19X. AE. No mint name or date.

Coins of Bekbārs insufficiently described or too fragmentary for further classification.

Østrup, Cat. Copenhagen, pp. 133-134, no. 1390 (too fragmentary); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1098 (one example, not described), H1099 (eight examples; not described); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 471-483 (13 examples, not described); Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1988 (two examples (too fragmentary; w=7.28, 11.42 gr.); ANS, two examples (too fragmentary; d=9-12.5, 14.5-22.5 mm., w=1.04, 6.19 gr.)).

<sup>41</sup>See E.A. Pakhomov, "Monetnoe obrashchenie Azerbaïdzhana v XII i nachale XIII veka," Numiz. sbornik, vyp. xxvi (Moscow, 1957), p. 87. See also discussion of the entire question of monetary circulation and regularly and irregularly struck copper, supra, "Chap. Two," section II, E and F.

This completes the coins of Bekbārs b. Muzaffar.

The numismatic evidence is as silent as the literary sources on the fate of Bekbārs. When or how he died is not known. The ample quantity of coins struck in the name of al-Nāsir would suggest a considerable time after 575/1180. A date in the late 580's/1190's would seem likely. As we shall see the same problem will be encountered in estimating the duration of the rule of his son and successor, <sup>c</sup>Abd-al-Malik.

C. <sup>c</sup>Abd-al-Malik b. Bekbārs b. Muzaffar (sometime during 575/1180-618/1221)

20A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv.

| | |
|----------|-------------------|
| عبد | <sup>c</sup> Abd- |
| الملك بن | al-Malik son of |
| بكبّار | Bekbārs. |

Rev.

| | |
|-----------------|---------------------------|
| لا اله الا الله | There is no god but Allāh |
| وحده لا شريك | alone. No associate |
| يد له الناصر | has He. al-Nāsir |
| لدين الله | lidi'nillāh. |

Soret, *BN.*, 1859, p. 485, no. 6 (illus. Pl. XXII, fig. no. 3, a line drawing of obverse only (see the same drawing reproduced in Valentine, *EMC*, Pl. 13, no. 27) (Soret indicates, "Sous ce nom il y a encore quelques traces de lettres indéchiffrables."); *B.N.*, M2022, unpublished (clipped, top line of reverse missing; cast in ANS; d=approx. 18-21 mm.).

20B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsīr.

Obv. (in two lines)

عبد<sup>c</sup> Abd-
الملك بن بكبارس al-Malik son of Bekbārs.

Margin: circular

لا اله الا الله There is no god but Allāh.
محمد رسول الله Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh.

Rev. Like 20A, but with correct spelling of al-Nāsīr indicated.

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 391, nos. 21-24 (four examples; the two line reading of the oberverse is questionable as is the spelling of al-Nāsīr).

20X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsīr.

Obv. (distribution not indicated)

عبد الملك بن بكبارس Abd-al-Malik son of Bekbārs.

Rev. (only partially indicated)

الناصر لدين الله al-Nāsīr lidīnillāh.

Pakhomov, "O Derbendskom," p. 3, type VII (a general type which is most probably like our no. 20A).

21. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsīr.

Obv. (in a linear circle inscribed within a six-petalled rosette)

عبد <sup>c</sup>Abd-
 الملك بن al-Malik son of
 بكبارس Bekbārs.

Margin: the formula of faith.

Rev. (in a linear circle, enveloped with dots)

لا اله الا الله There is no god but Allāh
 وحده alone.
 لا شر No associ-
 يك له ate has he.
 الناصر al-Nāsir
 لدين الله lidīnillāh.

Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, no. 484 ("This example was subjected to a double strike of the die on both sides, and the legend is somewhat shifted.") (d=27.0-28.5 mm., t=1.0-1.5 mm., w=6.52 gr.), nos. 485-488 (four more examples, but much smaller, d=approx. 21 mm., with the diameter of the field about 16-17 mm.; only parts of the legend and rosette are visible).

22X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv. (distribution not indicated)

عبد الملك بن بكبارس <sup>c</sup>Abd-al-Malik son of Bekbārs son
 مصفر of Muzaffar.

Rev. (only part of legend indicated)

الناصر لدين الله al-Nāsir lidīnillāh.

Pakhomov, "O Derbendskom," p. 3, type VIII (a general description rather than a particular coin; I would imagine the obverse to be in four lines).

23X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Coins with insufficient description for further classification.

Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1988, no. 23 (cut from a bar 17.5-19.5 in width, d=(of the die?) approx. 25 mm., t=2.5-3.0 mm.).

We are completely at a loss to suggest the years of <sup>c</sup>Abd-al-Malik's reign, beside saying it was sometime during the caliphate of al-Nāsir (575/1180-622/1225). The literary sources are absolutely without reference to this ruler. Since his father Bekbārs struck so many coins during the same caliph's reign, one might guess that <sup>c</sup>Abd-al-Malik began his rule not earlier than the late 580's/early 1190's. We are sure that his rule ended before 618/1221, the year of the first Mongol incursion into the Caucasus, when the ruler of Darband is "Rashīd Shirvānshāh malik Darband Shirvān."<sup>42</sup> When Darband came under the suzerainty of the Shirvānshāhs is not known, but certainly some little time before 618/1221.<sup>43</sup>

The scarcity of coins of <sup>c</sup>Abd-al-Malik b. Bekbārs would seem to indicate a very short rule; perhaps the dynasty of the independent Maliks of Darband ended at the

<sup>42</sup>Ibn al-Athīr, XII, pp. 167-169; see supra, "Chap. Three," n. 128.

<sup>43</sup>See supra, discussion in text after n. 17.

turn of 6th/12th century. The coin lately published by Pakhomov, our no. 21, is most interesting. It is the only known Darband issue having a rosette design around the border. This motif is very characteristic of the Shirvānshāh issues of the late 6th/12th century;<sup>44</sup> perhaps already in <sup>c</sup>Abd-al-Malik's time Darband had come under Shirvān control. It certainly would seem to indicate that Shirvān die cutters were used for that issue. Except these meagre facts, we simply have no idea of the events in al-Bāb during the last years of this dynasty. We must hope that some forgotten manuscript or some new coin will help shed light on the rule of <sup>c</sup>Abd-al-Malik and the arrival of Rashīd Shirvānshāh.

24X. AE. No mint name or date.

Coins of the Maliks of Darband but without indication of ruler or caliph.

Pakhomov, "Monetnye nakhodki 1924," III (two examples, cf., to the same hoard, Pakhomov, Klady, I, H111), H113 (one example); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1098 (19 examples, worn), H1099 (18 examples, no names visible), H1131 (two examples); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1804 (two examples); Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1988, nos. 24-48 (25 examples, names missing).

<sup>44</sup>See supra, "Chap. Three," the coins of Farīburz II b. Afrīdūn and Garshāsp b. Farrukhzād, nos. 24-28.

III. CONCLUDING OBSERVATIONS

Though it was originally through numismatic investigations that this dynasty was made known to Islamic history, the information obtained directly from their coinage is slight. Bekbārs and <sup>c</sup>Abd-al-Malik are unknown in the literary sources, but their coins give us little else beside their names. There is only one dated issue, that of Muzaffar from the years 555/1160-559/1164. This same issue is the most elaborate of the coins of the dynasty; it is of a generally large size with "al-dirāham" in the obverse margin. Because of their extremely irregular shape and poor striking, these coins, reminiscent of the "token dirhams" of southeastern Anatolia, were perhaps struck for the payment of tribute, rather than for commercial trade transactions.

The hoard finds indicate that very few of these coins circulated outside the immediate area of al-Bāb . They fit well into the general pattern of "irregularly" struck copper coins in eastern Caucasia during the 6th/12th century which reflects a self-sufficient area with a local barter economy. One of the last issues of the dynasty struck under <sup>c</sup>Abd-al-Malik, displays a rosette design around the

obverse field similar to that employed by the Shirvānshāhs.<sup>45</sup> Furthermore, though it is not apparent in the corpus, the color and texture of the late issues of Bekbārs and <sup>c</sup>Abd-al-Malik are similar to those of the Shirvānshāhs, that is dark brown, almost black, with a smooth, oily surface like bronze. The two factors may indicate that Darband had already fallen under the control of the Shirvānshāhs even while their own Maliks were ruling.

We are not certain when the dynasty came to an end, but most certainly by 618/1221 when the ruler is referred to as Shirvānshāh. The facts surrounding the beginning of the dynasty in the early 6th/12th century are also in doubt. The numismatic data have been of no help in these problems. The area and the dynasty were too far removed from the main centers of Islam to receive more adequate attention from travelers and historians of the age. Even the Arabic employed on the coins, so full of misspellings and misunderstandings, demonstrates the remoteness of al-Bāb. Yet the caliph in Baghdad was consistently and dutifully mentioned on all the coins of the dynasty, even though after 566/1170 reference to the Seljuq sultan of Iraq is completely dropped. This was a full twenty-five years before the last of these Seljuqs

<sup>45</sup>Supra, n. 44.

was to lose his life. This is in sharp distinction to their southern neighbors the Shirvānshāhs who continued to mention the sultan's name to the very end. The Seljuqs and their Ildegizid atabegs were seemingly helpless in enforcing their authority even by pressure in this distant area. The mention of the caliph can be explained on purely religious grounds. Darband in this period was probably as much in the Georgian orbit as in the Islamic polity of southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān. Muzaffar himself was married to a Georgian princess and perhaps his successors followed his example.

A final word must be said about Bekbārs and his Turkic name. The name means Tiger (bārs) Prince, and stands out sharply against the usual Arabic names of the dynasty. Minorsky comments that it "reflects the usual Turkicisation of the names under the influence of the overlords."<sup>46</sup> One is not sure what he meant. Who were these Turkic overlords? Surely not the Christian Georgians, nor the iranized Shirvānshāhs, nor even the Ildegizids, who had no authority in this extreme northern area. Rather the Turks responsible for this sort of Turkification were probably the Kipchaks who had entered Caucasia from the north

<sup>46</sup> Sharvān, p. 140.

in large numbers during the 5th/11th and 6th/12th centuries as attested by the Ta'rikh al-Bāb, the Georgian Chronicle, Ibn al-Athīr and other sources. It was from these same Kipchaks, in southern Russia and along the northern shores of the Black Sea, that the Egyptian Mamlūk dynasty was descended. Among them the name Beybārs is quite common.

THE MALIKS OF DARBAND: GENEALOGY

The Hāshimid Amīrs of al-Bāb
 (starting with Hāshimid b.
 Surāqa al-Sulamī 255/869-
circa 470/1073)

(?)

Khalīfa al-Sulamī

Muhammad (circa 514 ?)

- A. MUZAFFAR = daughter of King Dimitri of Georgia
 (circa 530/1136 to circa 559/1164-566/1170)
- B. BEKBĀRS (circa 566/1170 to 575/1180-618/1221)
- C. <sup>c</sup>ABD-AL-MALIK (sometime during 575/1180-618/1221)

(?)

Rashīd (Malik Darband Shirvān) (circa 618/1221)

(?)

Jalāl al-Dīn Sultānshāh b. Shirvānshāh (circa 622/1225)

For the genealogy and dates of the Hāshimid Amīrs see the Ta'rikh al-Bāb, ed. Minorsky, Sharvan, op.cit., pp. 41-55, and Zambaur, Manuel, op.cit., No. 172, pp. 185-186.

The Maliks whose names are written with capital letters struck coins; the appropriate section in the corpus is indicated by a letter preceding their names.

On Rashīd and Jalāl al-Dīn see supra, "Chapter Three," Sections II, L and M respectively and the discussion after n.17 in the introduction to this corpus.

CHAPTER FIVE

THE ILDEGIZID CORPUS

I. INTRODUCTION

Of the dynasties treated in this study, the Ildegizids are the best known and most discussed by the sources. This is the result of their association with and eventual control over the Seljuq sultanate of Iraq.<sup>1</sup> Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz<sup>2</sup> was a Kipchak Turkic slave of Kamāl al-Dīn Abū Tālib Sumayramī, the vizir of sultan Mahmūd b. Muhammad b. Malikshāh. After Sumayramī's death in 515-6/1121-2 he entered sultan Mahmūd's service and finally that of sultan Mas'ūd b. Muhammad (527/1135-547/1152). The latter appointed Ildegiz governor of Arrān probably around 530/1136; from there Ildegiz gradually extended his power and independence until he controlled most of Adharbayjān and eventually al-Jibāl.<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup>On this sultanate see supra, "Chap. Two," n. 52 and the text there.

<sup>2</sup>The Arabic sources use Ildegiz, the Persian Eldegiz and the Armenian Eltguz. Modern Turkish historians insist on the form II-Deniz; A.Z.V. Toğan, İslam-türk ansiklopedisi (Istanbul, 1940), I, p. 715; M. Bala, "II-Deniz," IA. V. Minorsky in rejecting this form says, "The reading El-deniz ...is obviously modernizing and impossible;" Studies, p. 92, n. 2. See also RHC, Historiens Orientaux, I, p. 831, on the name.

<sup>3</sup>Ibn al-Athīr (IX, 119) in his obituary of Ildegiz

Shams al-Dīn further extended his influence in the area by marrying the widow of Tughril b. Muhammad (526/1132) and becoming the step-father of the sultan's son Arslānshāh. During the next two decades he strengthened his position in Arrān and Adharbayjān at the expense of other local amīrs such as the Ahmadīlī.<sup>4</sup> His large and strong army based in these provinces was soon to play the major role in reinforcing and preserving the Seljuq sultanate of Iraq.<sup>5</sup>

Shortly after Muhammad b. Mahmūd (548/1153-554/1159) became sultan, Ildegiz obtained the actual custody of his step-son and thereby became the prince's de facto atabeg.<sup>6</sup> When Shams al-Dīn's ambitions became clear a state of continuous hostility began between him and his Seljuq overlord,

under 568/1172 (actually he died three years later, see supra, "Chap. One," n. 77, and discussion infra) gives us most of this information. See also Lane-Poole, Mohammadan Dynasties, p. 171; H. Edhem, Islamic Dynasties (Turkish ed. of Lane-Poole), op.cit., pp. 208-216; W. Barthold, "Ildegiz," EI<sub>1</sub>; K. Luther, op.cit., pp. 137-138. Mas'ūd did not actually become undisputed sultan of Iraq until 530/1136; Luther, p. 138.

<sup>4</sup>On this dynasty see supra, "Introd.," n. 14. Their relations with the Ildegizids are discussed in Minorsky, "Ahmadīlīs," EI<sub>2</sub>, and C.J.F. Dowsett, "Albanian Chronicle," op.cit., pp. 487-490.

<sup>5</sup>This army schooled in the best ghāzī (q.v., supra, "Chap. Two," n. 79) tradition, numbered as many as 50,000, during its best days; Luther, p. 139. In general Luther's study is the best work on the Ildegizids up to 587/1191; it has been used as a check against the sources for that period.

<sup>6</sup>Bundārī, Zubdat al-Nusrah, ed. T. Houtsma, op.cit., p. 239. Luther maintains that the use of the title atabeg by

sultan Muhammad. During this period and for the rest of the 6th/12th century the <sup>c</sup>Abbāsīd caliph and the Ildegizids were allies against the Seljuqs. The enmity between the caliphate and the sultanate originated from the violent deaths of caliphs al-Mustarshīd (529/1135) and al-Rāshīd (530/1136), the blame for which was placed on sultan Ma<sup>c</sup>sūd.<sup>7</sup>

After the death of sultan Muhammad, Ildegiz was a member of the coalition of amīrs which supported Sulaymānshāh b. Muhammad who served as sultan for a few months in 555/1160.<sup>8</sup> These same amīrs later dissatisfied with Sulaymānshāh invited Arslānshāh, the ward of Ildegiz, to come to Hamadān and assume the power of the sultanate.<sup>9</sup> With the help of Shams al-Dīn's

Ildegiz before 549/1154 is a result of Nīshāpūrī and following him Rāwandī (q.v., supra, Chap. One," no. 14-16 and text there) reading back the title into the days when Ildegiz did not yet possess it, "a natural gesture of a court historian living and writing in the shadow of the Eldegizids;" op.cit., p. 138. The numismatic evidence corroborates this assumption; the first verifiable use of the title atabeg by Shams al-Dīn is on a coin probably to be dated from 549/1154; see infra, coin no. 2.

<sup>7</sup>Bundārī, pp. 176-178.

<sup>8</sup>Rāwandī, Rāhat al-sudūr, ed. M. Iqbal, op.cit., p. 275. For a complete discussion of this question see supra, "Chap. Three," under coin no. 13.

<sup>9</sup>Akhbār al-dawlat al-saliūciyya, ed. M. Iqbal, op.cit., pp. 144-145; Rāwandī, p. 279; Ibn al-Athīr, IX, p. 72.

military strength, the danger of the sultanate breaking up among warring factions was averted. In his new role as atabeg and step-father, Ildegiz kept the military power in his hands, but was careful to maintain the new sultan's position as the symbol of unity and the formal source of authority. Thus began the dual system of sovereignty, characterized as the dyarchy,<sup>10</sup> which was to give the sultanate renewed viability for the next three decades, preventing both the Georgians in the northwest and the Khwārazmshāhs in the northeast from seizing the provinces of Arrān, Adharbayjān and al-Jibāl.

After the deaths of Ildegiz and sultan Arslānshāh in 571/1175,<sup>11</sup> their sons Muḥammad Pahlavān and Tughril preserved the dynasty as atabeg and sultan respectively. However, Pahlavān, afraid of the constant possibility of revolt by the amīrs of al-Jibāl, initiated certain changes in the system of rule which eventually caused the weakening of the

<sup>10</sup> See supra, "Chap. One," n. 134.

<sup>11</sup> For Ildegiz, by careful and correct deduction from Rāwandī, pp. 300-301, Luther arrived at the date Rabi<sup>c</sup> II/October-November, 571/1175; ibid., pp. 201-202. However, a very short anonymous Armenian chronicle, presumably written in the following year, 572/1176, gives 571/1175 as the correct date of the atabeg's death; V.A. Hakobyan, Minor Chronicles, op.cit., II, p. 502, see supra, "Chap. One," n. 77. M. Camčean, History, op.cit., III, p. 147, confirms the month and date. Arslānshāh died two months later; Luther, ibid.

central authority of the state. He left his brother Qizī Arslān in control of Arrān and Adharbayjān<sup>12</sup> and, desiring to insure that each of his four sons equally shared the resources of the sultanate, he assigned control of its territory among them. Abū Bakr, who was to receive Arrān and Adharbayjān, was entrusted to the care of his uncle Qizī. 'Uzbek was given Hamadān and Pahlavān's other sons by Inānj Khātūn, Qutluḡ Inānj Maḥmūd and Amīr Amīrān 'Umar, were given Rayy, Ispahān and the rest of al-Jibāl.<sup>13</sup>

After Muhammad Pahlavān's death in 583/1187, sultan Ṭuḡhril, having come of age, wished to free the sultanate from Ildegizid control and, therefore, refused to cooperate with the new atabeg, Qizī Arslān. The latter proclaimed Sanjar b. Sulaymānshāh sultan in 584/1188<sup>14</sup> and two years later imprisoned Ṭuḡhril. In the same year or the beginning of 587/1191 Qizī married Inānj Khātūn, the widow of his brother, declared the end of the Seljuq dynasty, and at the same time proclaimed himself sultan.<sup>15</sup> It is reasonable

<sup>12</sup> Apparently Qizī was assigned all the northwestern areas and Pahlavān the southeastern; this is explicitly confirmed by the Armenian historian Vardan, *History, op.cit.*, ed. Venice, pp. 130-131.

<sup>13</sup> Rāwandī, p. 336; *Akhbār*, pp. 172-173.

<sup>14</sup> Rāwandī, p. 363.

<sup>15</sup> *Ibid.*, Qizī was probably prompted and supported by the caliph al-Nāsir; Luther, p. 252.

to assume he struck coins to commemorate such an august occasion, but unfortunately we have no such evidence. His sultanate was short-lived, for in Shawwāl/October-November, 587/1191 he was murdered by his new bride.<sup>16</sup> Tughril was released from prison and for the next four years battled continually with Qutluḡ Inānj b. Pahlavān for the control of al-Jibāl. Qutluḡ allied himself with the Khwārazmshāh, who had already taken advantage of the disorder in the Seljuq state by occupying Rayy. In 590/1194 Tughril, foolishly, but bravely, engaged his superior adversaries in battle; he was killed 29 Rabī<sup>c</sup>I/24 April.<sup>17</sup>

The Seljuq sultanate in the east had come to an end. The Khwārazmians eventually withdrew to Khorāsān and al-Jibāl was left in the hands of its feuding amīrs. During these same years Abū Bakr b. Pahlavān strengthened his control on Arrān and Adharbayjān; Marāgha and the Ahmadīlī lands were acquired by 605/1208.<sup>18</sup> When he died in 607/1210-1,

<sup>16</sup>Rāwandī, p. 343; Akhbār, p. 181. She in turn was married by sultan Tughril, who fearing the same fate as Qizl, took the preventative action of murdering her. For details see T. Houtsma, "Some Remarks on the History of the Seljuks," op.cit., pp. 142-143, 151.

<sup>17</sup>Juwainī, trans. J.A. Boyle, op.cit., I, p. 303; Houtsma mistakenly indicates 25 March; ibid., p. 151.

<sup>18</sup>Minorsky, "Marāgha," EI<sub>1</sub>, citing Ibn al-Athīr, XII, XII, p. 157, 182.

his brother 'Uzbek was heir to a much reduced Ildegizid state in Adharbayjān with Ardabīl as capital. The dynasty feebly continued as a regional power until 'Uzbek was killed by Jalāl al-Dīn Khwārazmshāh in 622/1225.<sup>19</sup> The Ildegizid atabegate was destroyed, even though a son, Khāmūsh,<sup>20</sup> survived. The latter may have been appointed to a token position by the Khwārazmshāh, but we have neither coins nor testimony in the sources which would indicate that the Ildegizid state was operative. Juwainī has a short account about Nusrat al-Dīn b. Khāmūsh which indicates that either he or his father sought refuge in the west, probably with the Seljuqs of Rūm. "He (Qadaq Noyan, a Mongol general) also procured a firman with al-tangha appointing as the commander of the tūmen in Tabriz and Azerbaijan the atabeg Nusrat-ad-Din, son of the atabeg Khamush, who had come out of Rum and after remaining in hiding had shown his face again as an opponent of the malik Sadr-ad-Din."<sup>21</sup> This was in the year 641/1243-4; beyond this we know nothing about the Ildegizids.

<sup>19</sup> Juwainī, II, pp. 425-426; the narrative claims a non-violent death: "An internal pain, which was irremediable, was aggravated by this external cause, and on that very day, out of grief and chagrin, he delivered up the ghost." Boyle's trans., II, p. 426.

<sup>20</sup> Meaning "silent" in Persian; he was a deaf mute. H. Edhem, Islamic Dynasties, op.cit., I, p. 248 and index, has Jamūs, "buffalo", which should be corrected.

<sup>21</sup> Juwainī, II, p. 511, brackets not in original, Minorsky adds that Khāmūsh later joined the Assassins; "Ahmadīlīs," EI<sub>2</sub>, citing Nasawī, pp. 129-130.

Throughout their history these atabegs were involved in a continual struggle with Christian Georgia for the control of Armenia, Arrān and Shirvān. The population of these areas was forced to maintain a guarded neutrality towards the opposing forces. The Armenians often expressed benevolent feelings toward the atabegs.<sup>22</sup> It was only at the end of the 6th/12th and the early 7th/13th century, when the Ildegizid state had lost its control of al-Jibāl and much of its vitality, that the Georgians were able to exert their power south of the Kur and even make raids south of the Araxes.

The coinage reflects this situation. A regular copper coinage was struck for dealings in Adharbayjān, Arrān and the Armenian commercial cities such as Dvin, and an irregular, for use along the Kur and in Shirvān and Mūqān.<sup>23</sup> Furthermore a large number of the former omit mention of the caliph and the Seljuq sultan presumably as a concession to the local Christian population in places where these varieties circulated, e.g., at Dvin. Their rivals the Georgians employed a similar policy by the consistent use of both Arabic and Georgian legends on their coins throughout the 6th/12th century.<sup>24</sup>

The only firmly attested mint is Ardabīl.<sup>25</sup> Dated

<sup>22</sup>For a full discussion, supra, "Introd.," n. 24 and "Chap. One," n. 73.

<sup>23</sup>See supra, "chap. Two," Section II, E, especially nn. 152, 155, 158.

<sup>24</sup>In addition to the references in the previous note see, supra, "Chap. Two," n. 120.

<sup>25</sup>See the discussion, supra, pp. 121-123.

296

issues are found for all members of the dynasty except Shams al-Dīn, but because of the comparative richness of the literary sources even those which are undated can be more easily assigned an approximate period of minting than the coins of the Shirvānshāhs or Maliks of Darband. Of particular interest are the three unique gold pieces in the collection of the American Numismatic Society. They were struck at the turn of the 6th/12th-7th/13th century by Abū Bakr and perhaps 'Uzbek and though they are very base, they reflect the Ildegizid desire to assume the authority and glory of their recently departed Seljuq overlords. But the meagre quantity and poor quality of 'Uzbek's coinage clearly reflects to what extent the power of the dynasty declined during the last fifteen years of its existence.

The corpus will be followed by some observations and a genealogical table.

II. THE CORPUS

A. Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz (circa 530/1136-571/1175)

1.(?)AE. No mint name or date. With Great Seljuq Sultan Sanjar (511/1117-552/1157) and Seljuq Sultan of Iraq Mas'ūd (527/1133-547/1152).

Obv. (in a linear circle)

| | |
|---------|--------------|
| | |
| | |
| السلطان | The Sultān |
| الاعظم | The Greatest |
| سنجر | Sanjar |

To the left: a dagger

Rev. (in a linear circle)

"obscure"

"obscure"

| | |
|--------|----------------------|
| | |
| المعظم | The Supreme |
| مسعود | Mas <sup>c</sup> ūd. |

Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1101, pp. 37-38 (d= 26-29 mm., t=2.0-2.5 mm.)(now in the regional museum of Stepanakert, Azerbaijan, S.S.R.).

Since neither the name Ildegiz nor an appropriate title such as atābak is overtly legible, we must conjecture that Pakhomov's attribution is based on the tamghā<sup>26</sup> to the left of the obverse which he described as a kinzhal, a dagger. However, as will be seen below the usual form of the Ildegizid tamghā<sup>27</sup> is a three-pronged spear. Inclusion

<sup>26</sup>See supra, "Chap. Two," Section II, F.

<sup>27</sup>But see, supra, loc. cit., n. 166.

for the mention of Sanjar b. Malikshāh, but because of Ildegiz's title atābak al-a<sup>c</sup>zam. In the first half of the 6th/12th century the title atābak was still only awarded to actual guardians of Seljuq princes.<sup>29</sup> Ildegiz married the widow of sultan Tughril b. Muhammad sometime after the latter's death in 528/1136 or 529/1137.<sup>30</sup> Since Ildegiz became the step-father of her son Arslānshāh b. Tughril, he may have assumed, or been given, the title of atābak. However, even if this assumption should be correct, a second problem arises namely, the title atābak al-a<sup>c</sup>zam, "the Greatest Atabeg," which was not officially awarded to Ildegiz until the accession of Arslānshāh to the sultanate in 555/-1160.<sup>31</sup>

The issue should be dated prior to 552/1157, the year of Sanjar's death, and probably after 548/1153, when Muhammad b. Mahmūd succeeded Mas<sup>c</sup>ūd as sultan of Iraq. The omission of Muhammad's name is reasonable and perhaps expected for he and Ildegiz were enemies,<sup>32</sup> Specifically, this could be an issue of 549/1154 when Ildegiz became de facto atabeg by

<sup>29</sup>See supra, "Chap. Two," n. 61 and text there.

<sup>30</sup>The date is disputed; cf., for the date from the various sources, G.C. Miles, Rayy, p. 214. See also supra, Introduction.

<sup>31</sup>Al-Bundārī, p. 297; Akhbār, p. 145. See also supra, n. 6.

<sup>32</sup>See discussion, supra, at n. 7.

obtaining actual custody of Arslānshāh.<sup>33</sup>

3.(?)AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafī
(530/1136-555/1160) and Great Seljuq sultan Sanjar.

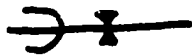
Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1114, no. 6, p. 41 (not described
except for "Ildegizid, probably - Ildegiz...").

The attribution is questionable because of Pakhomov's
doubtful reading of a seemingly poor unique specimen. As
with the previous coin the name of Sultan Sanjar would make
this an issue of 552/1157 or before and more accurately
between 549/1154-551/1156 because of the close cooperation
of al-Muqtafī and Ildegiz against sultan Muhammad.<sup>34</sup>

4. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafī
and Seljuq sultan of Iraq Muhammad (548/1153-554/1159).

Obv. (in a linear circle)

| | |
|----------------|------------------------------|
| السلطان المعظم | The Supreme Sultān |
| محمد ملك | Muhammad. Malik |
| الامرا اليلدكر | of the <u>amīrs</u> Ildegiz. |



Rev. (in a linear circle)


<sup>33</sup>Supra, n. 6.

<sup>34</sup>Supra, at n. 7; Luther, pp. 71-72, has an interesting
discussion of the power politics played by the caliph against
the sultan.

المقتنى Al-Muqtafī

بأمر الله biamrillāh.

السلطان الاعظم The Greatest Sultān.


Østrup, Cat. Copenhagen, no. 1541, p. 162 (incorrectly read)(d=approx. 26 mm., w=8.26 gr.).

I have made the reading from a photograph supplied by Anne Jacobsen, Assistant Keeper of coins of the National Museum in Copenhagen; the weight was also supplied by her.

This coin is almost certainly an issue of late 551/1156 or early 552/1157. In mid-551/1156 a scheme by caliph al-Muqtafī to replace sultan Muhammad b. Mahmūd with his uncle, Sulaymānshāh b. Muhammad, brought together an army under the leadership of Ildegiz, Malikshāh b. Mahmūd (the sultan's brother) and Sulaymānshāh against the forces of Muhammad. The battle was fought on the banks of the Araxes River near Naxijawan and resulted in a clear victory for Muhammad. After his defeat Ildegiz sought pardon from the sultan and received it on condition that he would send his oldest son, Muhammad Pahlavān, to the sultan's court.<sup>35</sup> Thus, the coin should be dated after Muhammad's victory of 551/1156 and before the death of sultan Sanjar in Rabī<sup>c</sup> I/April-May, 552/1157, because the Great Sultan's name does

<sup>35</sup> Akhbār, p. 141; Rāwandī, p. 266; Ibn al-Athīr, IX, p. 49.

not appear along with his title, sultān al-a<sup>c</sup>zam; the Greatest Sultan," on the reverse, and also because upon Sanjar's death Muhammad appropriated the hegemony of the entire Seljuq dynasty and its title, which he substituted for that of the cadet branch of the Seljuqs of Iraq, al-sultān al-mu<sup>c</sup>azzam, "the Supreme Sultan."<sup>36</sup>

5. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Muqtafi

The coin is only partially described as bearing the names Ildegiz, al-Muqtafi and a sultan whose name is worn off. There is also a laudatory expression

سبحان الله [subhān Allāhi], "glorification
of God."

Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 1-2, p. 46 (described as large coins; av. d=29-32 mm., av. t=2.5-3.0 mm.) (now in the regional museum, Darband, Dagestan, U.S.S.R.)

These coins are very interesting because of the first and, I believe, only appearance of the laudatory expression subhān Allāhi in Islamic coinage. The reading seems to be firmly attested on these two and the six specimens described below. The issue should be assigned to 555/1160, the year of al-Muqtafi's death, or a little before, because in the same

<sup>36</sup>See G.C. Miles, "Coins of Rayy," MS in the American Numismatic Society, pp. 48-50.

hoard are coins with the name of his successor, caliph al-Mustanjid, of similar weight and fabric.

6. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustanjid (555/1160-566/1178).

This issue is only partially described as bearing the names Ildegiz, al-Mustanjid and the name of a sultan which is effaced, but probably Arslānshāh. These coins are from the same hoard as those of no. 5 and have the same size and fabric along with the unusual laudatory subhān Allāhī.

Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 3-4 ("large coins"; av. d=29-32 mm., av. t=2.5-3.0 mm.) (four more coins, nos. 5-8, with the same fabric and size, but only the laudatory subhān Allāhī is legible).

After sultan Muhammad b. Mahmūd's death, Sulaymānshāh b. Muhammad b. Malikshāh reigned for a few months;<sup>37</sup> in 555/1160 the principle amīrs, disenchanted with Sulaymānshāh, appointed Ildegiz's son-in-law, Arslānshāh b. Tughril, sultan.<sup>38</sup> It was the culmination of Ildegiz's efforts to become the power behind the Seljuq throne and began the dyarchy.<sup>39</sup> Shams al-Dīn

<sup>37</sup>See discussion in Shirvānshāh Corpus, supra, "Chap. Three," following coin no. 13; see also n. 8 above.

<sup>38</sup>See supra, n. 9.

<sup>39</sup>See supra, "Chap. One," n. 134 and the discussion above at n. 10.

was given the official title of the Greatest Atabeg in the same year.<sup>40</sup>

7. EA. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustanjid and Seljuq sultan Arslānshāh (555/1160-571/1175).

Obv.

| | |
|-----------------------|--------------------------------------|
| السلطان | The Sultān |
| [الاعظم ارس[لān] | the Greatest Ars[lān]. |
| [ملك الامراء انا [بك] | Malik of the <u>amīrs</u> , Atā[bak] |
| [.] | [.] |

Rev.

| | |
|--------------|---------------------|
| المستجد | al-Mustanjid |
| بالله [أمير] | billāh. [Comm]ander |
| المؤمنين | of the Faithful. |
| | |

Bartholomaei à Soret, RNB, 1861, no. 22, pp. 47-48 (my completed reading based on this specimen); Pakhomov, Klady, VI, H1611 (single example, poorly struck - "Ganja" type); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, no. 9 ("al-Mustanjid," d=22.0-23.0, t=approx. 1.0 mm., w=3.47 gr.); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1801, B) no. 166 (caliph's named worn off, "Ganja" type), G) no. 53 (al-Mustanjid, "Ganja" type).

If Bartholomaei's assumption is correct that the last three letters of the third line of the obverse are to be read


<sup>40</sup>See supra, n. 31.

as the beginning of the word atabak اتابك, then the completion of the legend is fine. However, it would appear by analogy with no. 4 above that line three is more correctly ملك الأمراء ايلدكر, the Malik of the amīrs, and that line four carried the characteristic trident, the Ildegizid tamghā. The same may also be true of the fourth line of the reverse, a tamghā instead of a word. Pakhomov's coins may deserve a separate category, but I believe they belong here. He calls them the "Ganja" type because they are found exclusively in hoards around that city.

Chronologically, I have kept the al-Mustanjid issues together for two reasons; first, the similarity between "large coin" types with al-Muqtafī's name, and, secondly, the striking silence of the literary sources about relations between Baghdad and the Seljuqs of Iraq during the eleven years of al-Mustanjid's caliphate, 555/1160-566/1170. The next two issues described below, which represent by far the greatest number of the coins of Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz that have come to light, are completely devoid of any mention of the caliph's name or title.


8. AE. No mint name or date. With Sultan Arslānshāh.

Obv. (in a linear circle)

| | |
|---|-----------------|
| سلطان | Sultān |
| ارسلان | Arslān. |
| أتابك ايلدگيز | Atābak Ildegiz. |
|  | |

Rev. (in a linear circle)

| | |
|------------|----------------------------|
| لا اله الا | There is no god but |
| الله محمد | Allāh. Muhammad |
| رسول الله | is the Messenger of Allāh. |

Bartholomaei à Soret, *RNB*, 1862, nos. 53-54, pp. 52-54 (only the second example has a tanghā) (part of a fourth line on the obverse is indicated "...  , fils(?) (de Soleiman)"; Markov, *Inventarnyi*, no. 3, p. 430 (not described, but see Mushegian, p. 88, for verification); Østrup, *Cat. Copenhagen*, no. 1544, (wrongly attributed to Qizl Arslān b. Ildegiz, but from photograph supplied by Miss Jacobsen in Copenhagen and comparison with Mushegian's illus. for no. 1043, there can be no doubt of the present attribution) (w=5.78 gr., d=approx. 25-27 mm.); Mushegian, *Denezhnoe*, nos. 128-144, 562-573, 1043 (illus., Pl. XI, fig. 106), 1044-1110 (107 examples all with weight and diameter given, varying d=25-31 mm., w=3.5-10.4 gr.) (tanghā illus., Pl. XVI, fig. 112); ANS, two examples (w=5.82, d=27-29.5 mm., tanghā not visible; w=5.59 gr., d=25-27.5 gr.).


Bartholomaei's reading "son of (Sulaymān)" cannot be accepted because the sources are mute on the subject of Ildegiz's father.<sup>41</sup> Surely what he read as bin, son of, was most probably a worn tanghā or a floral decoration often

<sup>41</sup>On his origin see *supra*, Introduction.

encountered on Ildegizid coins.<sup>42</sup>

9A. AE. No mint name or date. With sultan Arslānshāh.

Obv. (in a linear circle)

| | |
|---|--------------|
| أتاك | Atābak |
| الأعظم | the Greatest |
| يلدكر | Ildegiz. |
|  | |

Rev. (in a linear circle)

| | |
|---------|-----------------|
| سلطان | Sultān |
| ارسلان | Arslān |
| بن طغرل | son of Tughril. |

Bartholomaei à Soret, RNB, 1862, no. 52, p. 52; Markov, Inventarny, no. 1, p. 430 (two examples) not described, but cf. Mushegian, no. 115, p. 87; Mushegian, Denezhoe, nos. 115-118, 959 (illus. Pl. XI, fig. 107), 960-1042, 1112-1113 (91 examples with variations: d=26-30 mm., w=3.77-10.6 gr.) (tamghā illus., Pl. XVI, fig. 112).

9B. AE. No mint name or date. With sultan Arslānshāh.

Same legend as 9A, except tamghā on obverse faces right instead of left.

Bartholomaei à Soret, RNB, 1862, no. 51, p. 52 (illus., Pl. III, fig. 7); Mushegian, Denezhoe, nos. 119-124, 125 (illus. Pl. XI, fig. 108), (seven examples with variations: d=25-39(sic) read 29 mm., w=5.0-7.75 gr.) (tamghā illus., Pl. XVI, fig. 113); Pakhomov, Klady, VI, H1610 (single example, d=26-29 mm.); Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1986, no. 2 (d=28-30 mm., w=8.27 gr.).

<sup>42</sup>Some are illustrated by Mushegian, Pl. XVI, figs. 107-8, 116-119.

9X. AE. No mint name or date. With sultan Arslānshāh.

Like 9A or 9B, except that the tamghā on the obverse is either illegible or not indicated.

Dorn, Nova Supplementa, Cl. XIV, no. aa, 6, pp. 273-274 (The reading of obverse garbled; reference to a specimen in silver cannot be accepted, nor has the piece ever been located.)<sup>43</sup> Markov, Inventarnyi, no. 2, p. 430; Mushegian, Denezhnoe, nos. 551-561, p. 114 (but reference to Markov, no. 1, p. 430 creates ambiguity and could mean these are like type 9A)(variations in d=25-30 mm., w=5.6-10.0 gr.) (11 examples); Pakhomov, Klady, VI, H1109, nos. 4-22 ("9" [sic] read 19 examples); ANS (d=26-28 mm., w=5.85 gr.).

This issue and the previous one, no. 8, are the atabeg's most numerous. They are characterized by their simplicity with only the unadorned titles sultān and atābak and the lack of any reference to the caliph. Both issues must be broadly dated from the beginning of Arslānshāh's sultanate to the death of Ildegiz, 555/1160-571/1175. They were found in large quantities at Dvin and were struck for use in areas of dense Christian population.<sup>44</sup>

10. AE. No mint name or date. With sultan Arslānshāh.

<sup>43</sup>Soret made an intensive search for the coin in the museum in St. Petersburg, but was unable to find anything resembling it, RNB, 1862, note on pp. 53-54.

<sup>44</sup>They have also been found in quantity around Naxijawan; Pakhomov, "Monetnoe obrashchenie," p. 87. See also supra, n. 23, and Mushegian, passim.

Obv. (in a linear circle)

أتابك Atābak

اليدكر Ildegiz.



Rev.

سلطان Sultān

ارسلان
Arslān.

Mushegian, Denezhnoe, no. 1111, p. 150 (illus., Pl. XI, fig. 109, very poor) (tamgha, illus., Pl. XVI, fig. 113, pointing right; other markings on obv. illus., Pl. XVI, figs. 118, 130) (d=27 mm., w=10.3 gr.).

11. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustadī (566/1170-575/1180).

Obv.

عظم... [The Gr]eatest (?)

أتابك Atābak

اليدكر Ildegiz.

Rev.

المستض al-Mustadī.

السلطان The Sultān

المعظم the Supreme

.....

Dorn, Nova Supplementa, Cl. XIV, no.a,6, pp. 273-274 (with typographical error: al-sutan for al-sultān).

If the reading is to be trusted the coin must date from

the five year period between the accession of al-Mustadīf to the death of Ildegiz (566/1170-1 to 571/1175). It is interesting because of the title given to the sultan (who must be Arslānshāh for this period), al-mu<sup>c</sup>azzam instead of al-a<sup>c</sup>zam. It could indicate a striking during one of the many periods of struggle and illwill between the sultan and his atabeg. A more precise date might be 568/1172-3, when al-Mustadīf, afraid that Ildegiz might be intent on plundering Baghdad, sent the atabeg a robe of honor and titles.<sup>45</sup>

12.(?) AE. No mint name or date.

This type is characterized by the counterstamp

شمس , shams (short for Shams al-Dīn)

usually over anonymous Byzantine bronzes.

G.C. Miles, "Some Islamic Coins in the Berne Historical Museum," Schweizerische Numismatische Rundschau, XLV (1966), no. 14, p. 136 (on a bronze assigned to Basil II and Constantine VIII, circa 976-989 A.D., cf., Margaret Thomson's Class A, intermediate type in The Athenian Agora, Coins from the Roman through the Venetian Period (Princeton, 1954), pp. 112-113 (illus., fig. 14) (d=29 mm., 7.57 gr.); Miles in this same article says he has seen the counterstamp on anonymous bronzes of Class K, circa 1081-1118 A.D.

These coins are only conjecturally ascribed to Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz. Shams and Shams al-Dīn were very common names

<sup>45</sup>Ibn al-Athīr, IX, p. 121.

in Eastern Anatolia during this period, cf., Zambaur, Manuel, index under "Schams-," pp. 370-371. However, these counter-stamped anonymous bronzes turn up in great quantities in northeastern Iran and Adharbayjān, militating for Ildegiz. Attention should also be drawn to another group of anonymous Byzantine bronzes with the counterstamp, اٲاك, atābak, which are also found in this same region; they may also be attributed to Ildegiz or one of his successors when they are more thoroughly investigated.

13X. AE. No mint name or date.

Coins of Ildegiz not sufficiently described to be more accurately classified.

Pakhomov, Klady, II, H415 (several, some with al-Muqtafī, others with al-Mustanjid); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1098 (one example), H1109 (three examples, one counterstruck "Abū Bakr"), H1110 (five large pieces, "probably struck at Ardabīl" (?); Pakhomov, Klady, VII; H1799, no. 10 (one example with taḡhā under "Ildegiz") (d=18.5-27.0 (sic) mm., w=5.72 gr., t=approx. 1.8 mm.).

Finally, a word should be said about coins misattributed to Shams al-Dīn. One of the first published references to the coins of the Ildegizids, i.e., "Atabegs of Adherbayjān," by Fraehn, Recensio, Cl. XIV, no. 6a, p. 618 (not described), was; unfortunately, not an Ildegizid coin at all. It was struck by the Malik of Ahar, Mahmud b. Bīshkīn. Another was originally published by S. Lane-Poole, Coins of the Urtukī

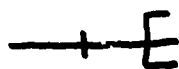
Turkmans (London, 1875), no. 87, p. 42 (with other references), and attributed by him to Shams al-Dīn Dā<sup>c</sup>ūd, 691/1292-693/1294. Unfortunately, Blau, NZ, no. 60, pp. 65-66, thought to change it to Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz; it is not a coin of Ildegiz. Finally, Lane-Poole himself made an error in ascribing a copper, B.M., III, no. 675, p. 240 (illus. Pl. XIII), to Ildegiz. N.M. Lowick, Keeper of Islamic Coins in the British Museum, in a letter dated 27 July 1965, says the coin has now been reattributed to the Dānishmandid Ismā<sup>c</sup>īl b. Ibrāhīm, who was also known as Ismā<sup>c</sup>īl Shams al-Dīn b. Ibrāhīm.<sup>46</sup>

B. Muhammad Jihān Pahlavān b. Ildegiz (571/1175-582/1186)

14.(?) AE. No mint name or date. With sultan's name lacking.

Obv.

| | |
|---------------------|------------------------------------|
| محمد ملك | Muhammad Malik |
| (sic) الأمير ايلدكز | of the <u>amīrs</u> Ildegiz (sic). |



.....

.....

Rev.

| | |
|-------------------|-----------------------------|
| ملك الأمرا | Malik of the <u>amīrs</u> . |
| السلطان الا (عظم) | The Gr(eatest) Sultān |



.....

.....

<sup>46</sup>Zambaur, Manuel, p. 146.

Bartholomaei à Soret, RNB, 1864, no. 28, pp. 342-343; the extra "l" in Ildegiz is probably a typographical error.

The attribution to Muhammad, based on the appearance of the name in the first line of the obverse, is doubtful. The coin could easily be an issue of Shams al-Dīn similar to no. 4 above with the first line, sultān al-a<sup>c</sup>zam, referring to sultan Muhammad b. Mahmūd, effaced. However, if we assume an accurate reading, we may have evidence of a subsidiary issue during Ildegiz's life time. Since Muhammad does not take the title atābak and since his father is assumed alive by the mention of his name on the coin, we may conclude that this was a special issue of Muhammad Jihān perhaps from Ardabīl, which was awarded to Muhammad after it was taken by Ildegiz in 560/1165.<sup>47</sup> If the above assumptions are true, the coin is to be dated from 560/1165 until the death of Ildegiz, 571/1175.

15X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustadī and Seljuq sultan Arslānshāh.

No further description is given.

Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1801, B, no. 240 (one example).

<sup>47</sup> Akhbār, p. 157.

If the attribution is correct, then we have further evidence to support the hypothesis of more than one minting authority in the Ildegizid realm. The coin can be more narrowly dated than the previous example from the first year of al-Mustadī's caliphate, 566/1170, to 571/1175. Of course there is the rare possibility that the coin was struck by Muhammad during the two month period in late 571/1170 between the deaths of his father and sultan Arslānshāh, Rabī<sup>c</sup> II/- October-November, 571/1175 to Jumādā II/December-January, 571/1175-1176.<sup>48</sup>

16. AE. No mint name. (57)2/(117)6-(117)7.

The coin is not described, but probably has legends similar to the dated coins which follow.

Markov, Inventarnyi, no. 5, p. 430.

17. AE. No mint name. (57)3/(117)7-(117)8. With caliph al-Mustadī and sultan Ṭughril b. Arslānshāh (571/1175-6 to 590/1194).

Obv.

| | |
|-----------|---|
| الملك | The Malik |
| المعظم | The Supreme, A- |
| تابك أعظم | tābak-i a <sup>c</sup> zam(?) (the Greatest Atābak) |
| محمد | Muhammad |

<sup>48</sup>See supra, n. 11.

Margin: سنة ثلث , "the year (57)3."

Rev.

| | |
|----------------|--------------------|
| بأمر الله | biamrillāh |
| المستضي | al-Mustadī. |
| السلطان المعظم | The Supreme Sultān |
| طغرل | Tuḡhril. |

Soret, RN, 1859, no. 1 (third specimen), pp. 485-486.

18. AE. No mint name. (5)74/(11)78-(11)79. With caliph al-Mustadī.

Obv.

| | |
|----------------|-------------------|
| الملك | The Malik |
| المعظم أنا | the Supreme, Atā- |
| بك ا | bak I.... |
| [.] | [.] |

Margin: — أربع , four, s[eventy]...

Rev.

| | |
|-------------|-----------------------|
| المستضي | al-Mustadī |
| بأمر الأمير | biamrillāh. Commander |
| المؤمنين | of the Faithful. |

Margin: A trace, but undecipherable.

Bartholomaei à Soret, RNB, 1862, no. 55, pp. 54-55.

19. AE. Ardabīl. (57)5/(117)9-(118)0.

The coin is not described, but probably has legends similar to the dated coins above.

Markov, Inventarnyi, no. 4, p. 430.

20A. AE. Ardabīl. No date. With caliph al-Mustadīf and sultan Tughril.

Obv. (in a double linear circle)

| | |
|------------|-------------------|
| الملك | The Malik |
| المعظم آتأ | the Supreme, Atā- |
| بك الأعظم | bak the Greatest |
| محمد | Muhammad. |

Margin: أردبیل , Ardabīl, within a double circle.

Rev.

| | |
|-----------|--------------|
| بأمر الله | biamrillāh |
| المستضو | al-Mustadīf. |
| السلطان | The Sultān |
| تغرل | Tughril. |

Soret, RN, 1859, no. 1 (second example); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799 a) nos. 11-50 (40 examples, some with "Ardabīl" clear, two with the mistake billāh instead of biamrillāh; on the reverse of some can be seen animal figures)(now in the Derbend, Dagestan, U.S.S.R. Museum); Berlin, unpublished, Access., Gagarin 320/1885 (cast in ANS; a few letters of Ardabīl(?) are legible in the margin) (w=15.17 gr.).

20B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Mustadī and sultan Tughril.

Obv.

| | |
|-------------|-------------------|
| الملك | The Malik |
| المعظم | the Supreme A- |
| تايك الأعظم | taik the Greatest |
| محمد | Muhammad. |

Margin: [فلس سنة (؟)] [fals, year (?)]

Rev.

| | |
|----------------|--------------------|
| بأمر الله | <u>biamrillāh</u> |
| المستضي | al-Mustadī. |
| السلطان المعظم | The Supreme Sultān |
| طغرل | Tughril. |

Soret, RN, 1859, no. 1 (first specimen).

Soret reads the fragmentary first word of the obverse margin as either فلس, fals, or, تبريز Tabrīz. His preference is for the latter reading, but I would suspect that this like the previous specimen is an issue of Ardabīl and that the reading fals is to be chosen since it is found on a later issue of Muhammad, cf., no. 21, infra.<sup>49</sup>

<sup>49</sup>However, it should be noted that Pakhomov had suggested Tabrīz as a likely mint; "Monetnoe obraschenie," p. 100, cf., supra, "chap. Two," n. 173.

20C. AE. No mint name or date. Names effaced.

Obv. (in a double linear circle)

| | |
|-----------|----------------------------|
| الملك | The Malik |
| المعظم | the Supreme, A- |
| تابك أعظم | tābak-i a <sup>c</sup> zam |

.....

Margin: some letters visible between the two circles, but not readable.

Rev.

.....

| | |
|----------|-------------------|
| السلطان | The Sultā[n] |
| عظم..... | ... the [Sup]reme |

{ }

Margin: ...

Østrup, Cat. Copenhagen, no. 1542, p. 163 (obverse legend completed from a photograph supplied by Miss Jacobsen)(w=16.45 gr.).

20D. AE. No mint name or date. Names effaced.

Obv. (within two linear circles)

| | |
|------------|-----------------------------|
| الملك | The Malik |
| المعظم | the Supreme |
| أتابك أعظم | Atābak-i a <sup>c</sup> zam |
| محمد | Muhammad. |

Rev. completely effaced.

Mushegian, Denezhnoe, no. 146, pp. 89-90 (illus., Pl. XII, fig. III, very poor) (the coin is compared to Markov's no. 5, cf. no. 16 above) (d=30, w=16).

Mushegian points out that these coins which he considers to be of the type struck in Ardabīl, are very rarely found in Armenia.<sup>50</sup> Of the hundreds of Ildegizid from the Dvin excavations, there is only this single example of Muhammad.

The above issues, nos. 16-20, can be safely assigned to the first four years of Pahlavān's reign, 571/1175-575/1180, the latter year being that of caliph al-Mustadī's death. They are also probably from Ardabīl; unfortunately, their poor striking and worn condition do not permit accurate readings of the margins where the date and place of striking are found. Ildegiz, in order to assure a position of primacy for his family in the lands of the Iraq Seljuq state, had wisely placed sultan Arslānshāh's son, the young Tughril, in the custody of his own eldest son, Muhammad. Thus, as atabeg to the prince who was most likely to succeed to the Seljuq sultanate, he was in an excellent position to take advantage of the fortuitous death of sultan Arslānshāh

<sup>50</sup>Denezhnoe, p. 90.

shortly after that of his father. Within the dyarchy, there existed a bitter antagonism even during Ildegiz's time. The sultan aware of the historical grandeur of the Great Seljuq Empire, resented his dependence on the atabeg, a mamlūk by origin, for the maintenance and defense of his empire.

There were three contending forces in Iraq, al-Jibāl and Adharbayjān, the caliphate, the Seljuq sultanate and the Ildegizid atabegate. The last was trying to consolidate its newly secured political power, while at the same time trying to establish its own dynastic empire. The sultanate was working to regain its military independence from the atabegate. The caliphate was endeavouring to restore its position, held in name only under a hundred years of Seljuq hegemony, as the supreme political, administrative and religious force in the traditional Islamic heartland. As al-Muqtafī and Ildegiz worked together against Sultan Muhammad b. Mahmūd,<sup>51</sup> so now we might assume that al-Mustadī and Muhammad Jihān were on good terms. Unfortunately, the literary sources afford almost no information on their relationships. However, the consistent mention of the caliph's name on all the Ildegizid coins of this period indicates a

<sup>51</sup>See supra, nn. 6, 7, 32, 34.

very friendly relationship. On at least one issue, no. 18 of 574/1178-1179, the caliph's name is followed by the honorific, amīr al-mu'minnīn, "Commander of the Faithful," where we would expect to find the title and name of the Seljuq sultan. Just the opposite was true during the last years of Shams al-Dīn and Arslānshāh when the largest issues omit any reference to the caliph al-Mustanjid. But now, during sultan Ṭughril's minority, Muhammad Pahlavān had full control of the state. In addition to his father's title of atābak al-a<sup>c</sup>zam, he took a new one, perhaps confirmed by the caliph al-Mustadīf, al-malik al-mu<sup>c</sup>azzam, "the Supreme Malik," firmly attested to by our coins.<sup>52</sup>

21. AE. Ardabīl. No date. With caliph al-Nāsir (575/1180-622/1225) and sultan Ṭughril.

Obv.

| | |
|------------|--------------------|
| الملك | The Malik |
| المعظم | the Supreme, A- |
| تاك الأعظم | tābak the Greatest |
| محمد | Muhammad. |

Margin: illegible.

Rev.

| | |
|-----------|------------|
| الناصر | al-Nāsir |
| لدين الله | līdīnillāh |

<sup>52</sup>Kenneth Luther has informed me that Muhammad's assuming of this new title is now confirmed by a reference in Ta'rīkh al-Wuzarā', an anonymous continuation of Anu-shīrwān b. Khālid's Futūr Zamān al-Judūr, which is

| | |
|--------|-------------|
| سلطان | Sultān |
| المعظم | the Supreme |
| | |

Margin:

فلس بأردبیل "copper of Ardabil."

Soret, RN, 1859, no. 2, p. 486 (Soret does not supply the obverse reading, but says it is like his no. 1, pp. 485-486, i.e., our no. 20B).

22. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsīr.

Obv.

| | |
|-------------|-----------------------------|
| السلطان | The Sultān |
| المعظم | the Supreme |
| ... بك أعظم | ...bak-i a <sup>c</sup> zam |
| محمد | Muhammad. |

Rev.

| | |
|---------|------------|
| الله | Allāh |
| الناصر | al-Nāsīr. |
| السلطان | The Sultān |

[.....] [.....]

Dorn, Nova Supplementa, Cl. XIV, no. 6, aa, p. 274 (logically there should be a fourth line indicated on the reverse even if not legible; Dorn omits such indication). Soret suggests changing the first line

a newly discovered and valuable source on the Seljuqs of Iraq. This Persian manuscript is now in Cairo; Luther reported on it briefly at the 1967 convention of the American Oriental Society in New Haven, Connecticut.

of the obverse from al-sultān to al-malik in conformity to his no. 2 our no. 21 above, RN, 1859, p. 486.

If the reading al-sultān al-mu<sup>c</sup>azzam should be correct, the only possible historical explanation would be that Muḥammad's power and arrogance had reached the point where only the same title as that of his charge Tuḡhril would satisfy him. Of course the consent of caliph al-Nāsir would have been necessary.

23. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv.

| | |
|-------------|------------------|
| محمد | Muḥammad |
| جهان پهلوان | Jihān Pahlav(ān) |
| اعظم | Greatest... |
| | |

Rev.

| | |
|-----------|-------------|
| | |
| الناصر | al-Nāsir |
| لدين الله | lidīnillāh. |

Dorn, Nova Supplementa, Cl. XIV, no. 6, a, p. 274.

The last three issues, nos. 21-23, are to be roughly dated from the beginning of al-Nāsir's caliphate to the death of Muḥammad Jihān Pahlavān, i.e., 575/1180-582/1186.

24X. AE. Ardabil or unknown mint. No date(s).

Coins of Muhammad insufficiently described to be more accurately classified.

Fraehn, Das Muh. Münzen des Asiatischen Museum der K.A. der Wissenschaft zu St. Petersburg, 1821, p. 42 (one example, unedited); Markov, Inventarnyi, no. 6, p. 430 (not described); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1114, no. 8 (with Tughril); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1790, no. 2 (one example), H1799 b) nos. 51-55 (five examples, one with Ardabil), v) nos. 56-63 (eight ex., all worn), g) no. 64 (d=27-29 mm., t=approx. 3.0 mm., w=15.39 gr.), d) no. 65 (d=approx. 30 mm., t=3.6 mm.), H1800, no. 2 (five examples, date and mint worn, but "Ardabil" type).

C. Qizl Arslān <sup>c</sup>Uthmān b. Ildegiz (582/1186-587/1191)

25. AE. No mint name or date.

Obv.

قزل Qizl.


Rev.

أتابك Atābak

Mushegian, Denezhnce, no. 180, p. 93 (marking on obverse illus. Pl. XVI, fig. 119) "irregular," d=2.1(sic) read 21 mm., w=6.75 gr.).

26A. AE. No mint name or date. With sultan Sanjar b.

Sulaymān.

Plate III

Obv. (in a linear circle)

أعظم Greatest
 أتابك قزل Atābak Qizl
 ارسلان Arslān.

Rev. (in a linear circle)

| | |
|---------|---------------|
| سلطان | Sultān |
| سنجر بن | Sanjar son of |
| سليمان | Sulaymān. |

Mushegian, Denezhnoe, nos. 147-159, 160 (snake like marking under first line of obverse, illus. Pl. XVI, fig. 117), 161-173, 174 (marking as no. 160), 175-179 (33 examples, tangha illus., Pl. XVI, fig. 113) (with variations of $d=24-29$ mm., $w=4.25-9.25$ gr.); Pakhomov, Klady, VI, H1612, p. 49 (one example); Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1986, nos. 3-8 (one of five specimens); ANS ($d=23-25$ mm., $w=6.67$ gr.).

26B. AE. No mint name or date. With sultan Sanjar b. Sulaymān.

Obv.

| | |
|-----------|-------------|
| اعظم | Greatest |
| اتابك قزل | Atābak Qizl |
| ارسلان | Arslān. |

Rev.

| | |
|---------------|----------------------|
| سلطان سنجر بن | Sultān Sanjar son of |
| سليمان | Sulaymān. |

Mushegian, Denezhnoe, nos. 574-584 (11 examples) (variation of $d=24-30$ mm., $w=3.0-8.0$ gr.) (like Markov, nos. 9-10, pp. 430-431, cf., p. 115, which is confusing because of the similar reference to Markov, no. 9-10, under our no. 26B) (tangha illus. Pl. XVI, fig. 113).

26C. No mint name or date. With sultan Sanjar b. Sulaymān.

With the same legends as no. 26A except that the tamghā on the reverse faces left instead of right.

Markov, Inventarnyi, no. 9, p. 430 (cf., Mushegian, Denezhnoe, p. 150); Mushegian, Denezhnoe, nos. 1114 (illus., Pl. XI, fig. 110), 1115-6, 1117 (star under aCzam) (tamghā illus., Pl. XVI, fig. 113) (with variations of $d=24-28$ mm., $w=5.67-7.20$ gr.); Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1986, nos. 3-8 (one of five specimen).

26X. AE. No mint name or date. With sultan Sanjar b. Sulaymān.

With the same legends as nos. 26A and B, but tamghā on the reverse is either illegible or not indicated.

Dorn, Nova Supplementa, no. 6, b (second example only), pp. 274-275, Markov, Inventarnyi, nos. 9-12, 13 (counter-stamped atabak/Abū Bakr); Østrup, Cat. Copenhagen, no. 1543, p. 162 (Sanjar is incorrectly read "Muhammad;" from photograph supplied by Anne Jacobsen, tamghā looks as though it might face left) ($w=9.06$ gr.); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1109, nos. 23-72 (50 examples, two counter-stamped Abū Bakr; these could be of the subsequent or even a different type); Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1986, nos. 3-8 (six examples, but one with tamghā right and left as indicated above) (variation of $d=25-27$ mm., $w=5.78, 6.32, 6.35, 6.70, 7.90$ gr., only five given); Istoriia Azerbaidzhana, I, p. 144 (illus., not described); ANS, four examples ($d=25-26, 25-26, 26-27, 25-26$ mm., $w=6.85, 7.99, 9.96, 10.30$ gr.).

Muhammad Jihān Pahlavān died in early 582/1186 and was succeeded by his brother Qizl Arslān <sup>c</sup>Uthmān. Relations between the sultan and his atabeg had degenerated; Tughril was afraid that Qizl wanted to replace him.<sup>53</sup> Even under

<sup>53</sup>Rāwandī, p. 338.

Ildegiz the dual system of rule relied on a delicate balance of power among the various territorial amīrs in the provinces of the Iraq sultanate. Sultans Muhammad, Arslānshāh and Tughril tried to win the allegiance of as many of these amīrs as possible to counterbalance the forces of the Ildegizids, who were also part of the amīral structure. After the death of Muhammad Pahlavān, Tughril, still a youth, but obtaining ever more authority, tried to obtain enough support from the various amīrs to achieve independence from his atabeg. However, these efforts failed and Qizl Arslān maintained the upper hand, virtually keeping the young sultan as a captive.<sup>54</sup> The final rupture between Qizl and Tughril came in mid-583/1187 when sultan Tughril managed to make his escape from Qizl's custody.<sup>55</sup> This touched off two decades of hostilities between Tughril and the Ildegizid atabegs in the area of al-Jibāl. As the above coins indicate, Qizl's reaction against Tughril was total and swift. In Rajab/-August-September, 584/1188, Qizl appointed Tughril's uncle Sanjar b. Sulaymān sultan.<sup>56</sup>

27. AE. No mint name. (58)5/(118)9. With sultan Sanjar b. Sulaymān.

<sup>54</sup>Rāwandī, pp. 338-339; Akhbār, pp. 173-174.


<sup>55</sup>Rāwandī, p. 340.

<sup>56</sup>See supra, n. 14.

Obv.

| | |
|------------------|-------------------|
| خمس | five |
| الملك المعظم | The Supreme Malik |
| قزل ارسلان | qizl Arslān |
| بن ايد | son of Il... |

Rev.

| | |
|---|-------------------------|
| | |
| به (?) السلطان | [All]āh (?). The Sultān |
| الأعظم سنجر | the Greatest Sanjar |
|  | |
| بن سليمان | son of Sulaymān. |

Bartholomaei à Soret, RNB, 1864, no. 29, p. 343.

In the turmoil Tughril tried to make peace with caliph al-Nāsir, even sending his small son to Baghdad, but to no avail.<sup>57</sup> qizl reaffirmed his appointment of Sanjar b. Sulaymān as sultan with the full title of sultān al-a<sup>c</sup>zam as indicated by this coin.

28. AE. No mint name or date. With sultan Sanjar b. Sulaymān.

Obv.

| | |
|--------------|----------------|
| [قزل ارسلان] | [qizl Arslā[n] |
|--------------|----------------|

<sup>57</sup>See Luther, pp. 251-253, for a discussion of these events.

1187-8 A.D. Since 686 is 1287/8 I assume that Pakhomov meant 586 which is 1190 A.D.

Finally, it is not unreasonable to assume that nos. 27 and 28 are similar and complementary issues. Pakhomov probably read "six," "ست", above the obverse and we should complete the reverse legends of the Bartholomaei coin and the ANS coin with the names of Sanjar b. Sulaymān and caliph al-Nāṣir.

29. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāṣir.

Obv.

| | | |
|----------------|---|---------------------|
| الله | ⌈ | Allāh |
| الملك ال [...] | ⌋ | The Malik the [...] |
| قزل ارس | | Qizl Ars- |
| ... يل ... | | ... [I] Ide... |

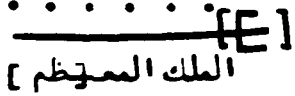
Rev.

| | |
|----------------|--------------------|
| | |
| الناصر [...] | al-Nāṣir [...] |
| ... الله السلط | Allāh. The Sult... |
| ... الأعظم | ...the Greatest |
| | |

Soret, RN, 1860, no. 3, pp. 68-69 (we are told that the coin has a counterstamp on the obverse, but not what it is).

29. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāṣir.

Obv. (with highly stylized kufī script)

| | |
|---|---------------------|
| (٩) | ..... |
| [الملك المعظم] | The Sup[reme] Malik |
| قزل ارسلان | Qizl Arslān |
| [بن ايلدكر] | [son of Ildegiz]. |

Rev. (with highly stylized kufī script)

| | |
|----------------|---|
| [الناسر لد بن] | [al-Nā]sir lid[īn]- |
| [الله السلطان] | [ill]āh. The Sult[ān] |
| (٩)..... | <u>a</u> <sup>c</sup> Gre[atest...] (?) |
| | |

ANS (d=23.5-28 mm., w=8.02 gr.).

I have completed the last line of the obverse on the basis of the incomplete legend of no. 29A. These two issues seem to be the same, but the vagueness of Soret's reading and the state of preservation of the ANS example do not allow more certainty. I have placed these coins after the previous issue, but with no concrete justification. They could date from any of the five years of Qizl Arslān's rule, 582/1186-1187 to 587/1191. We know that Tughril was taken prisoner by Qizl in the third quarter of 586/1190 and held captive in Adharbayjān. In the same year Qizl, seemingly prompted by al-Nāsir, declared the end of the Seljuq dynasty

and at the same time his own sultanate.<sup>58</sup> One would expect that coins were struck to celebrate this occasion, but no such numismatic evidence has come to light. However, as mentioned above, Qizl married Inānj Khātūn. The act was symbolic, reminiscent of Ildegiz's marriage to the widowed mother of the future Sultan Arslānshāh. There was apparently little love in the new union, for Qizl Arslān was poisoned by Inānj Khātūn in the next year, Shawwāl/October-November, 587/1191.<sup>59</sup>

30X. AE. No mint name or date.

Coins of Qizl Arslān <sup>C</sup>Uthmān, but are insufficiently described to be more accurately classified.

Markov, Inventarnyi, nos. 7-8, p. 430; Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1110, no. 5, pp. 39-40 (not described except for "<sup>C</sup>Uthmān," i.e., Qizl Arslān <sup>C</sup>Uthmān, which may be like no. 28, see discussion there); H1144 no. b, p. 47 (one example); Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1982, p. 35 (one example); cf., B. Plotrovskii, Karmir-blur, III (Erevan, 1955), p. 13.

The following coins have been misattributed to Qizl, Arslān, Dorn; Nova Supplementa, Cl. XIV, no. 6, b (first specimen).

<sup>58</sup>See supra, nn. 14 and 15.

<sup>59</sup>See supra, n. 16 and the general discussion of this type of marriage between the atabeg and his ward's mother in Sanallah, Decline, p. 5, quoted in full supra, p. 89.

Obv.

| | |
|----------------|--------------------|
| ناصر الدين قسز | Nāsir al-Din, Qiz- |
| ل ارسلان محمد | l Arslān Muhammad |
| بن سلجوق | son of Seljūq. |

Margin:

| | |
|------------------------|--------------------------------|
| السلطان المعظم طغرل بن | The Supreme Sultan Ṭughril Son |
| ارسلان | of Arslān. |

Rev.

Warrior on horseback galloping to the left while
executing the Parthian shot.

Soret, with uncertainty, describes a similar coin in the collection of M. le Marquis de Lagoy, RN, 1860, no. 4, p. 69 (illus. Pl. (RN, 1859) XXI, fig. no. 4). The same type with an illustration (drawing) is found in Valentine, Early Muhammadan Coins, (manuscript in the ANS), Pl. 13, fig. 28. The coin in question should be attributed to the Saltūqid dynasty of Erzerum, cf., A. Ziya, Constantinople, IV, no. 93.

Finally, there is the coin of Østrup, Cat. Copenhagen, no. 1544, p. 163, attributed to Qizl Arslān, but now corrected and ascribed to Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz, see supra no. 8.

D. Abū Bakr b. Muhammad Jihān Pahlavān b. Ildegiz (587/1191-607/1211)

31. AE. No mint name or date.

Coins of Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz counterstruck

| | |
|-----------------|---------------------|
| أتاك
أبو بكر | Atābak
Abū Bakr. |
|-----------------|---------------------|

Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1109, of nos. 1-3 one example.

32. AE. No mint name or date.

Coins of Qizl Arslān <sup>c</sup>Uthmān b. Ildegiz of varieties
 26A-X, likewise counterstruck as above.

Bartholomae à Soret, RNB, 1862, no. 56, p. 55 (illus., fig. 8); Markhov, Inventarnyi, no. 13, p. 431 (illus.); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1109, of nos. 23-72 two examples; Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1986, no. 9 (d=25-26 mm., w=6.60 gr.); Mishagian, Denezhnoe, nos. 585-587, p. 115 (3 examples overstruck on obverse, variations of d=25-29, w=4.50, 5.87, 6.70)(overstrike illus., Pl. XVI, fig. no. 3), nos 214-218, p. 96 (5 examples not specifically identified as coins of qizl Arslan because of their state of preservation, d=26,28,26,27,26 mm.; w=6.2, 7.6, 6.4, 5.2, 6.8 gr.); Berlin, Münzkabinett, unpublished, access. no. 919/1902 (overstrike on obverse, d=approx. 27-29 mm., w=9.35 gr.)(cast in ANS).

This simple counterstruck issue of Abū Bakr is placed chronologically first because the sudden death of his uncle Qizl Arslān must have necessitated a quick assertion of Abū Bakr's authority. The coins were probably struck in Adharbayjān; upon Qizl's death Abū Bakr immediately left Hamadān for the northwest where he founded a separate state which outlasted the Seljuq sultanate of Iraq.<sup>60</sup> The five years after Qizl's death in late 587/1191 are ones of constant turmoil between Abū Bakr and his two step-brothers Qutlugh Inānj and

<sup>60</sup>See supra, the text at n. 18.

Amīr Amīrān. In fact it was Qutlugh Inānj and not Abū Bakr who was the chief Ildegizid atabeg working in the dyarchy system against sultan Tuḡhril.<sup>61</sup> Because of this internal conflict within the atabeg house, Tuḡhril was able to assert control of the central Iraq Seljuq lands in al-Jibāl. Thus while the conflict between Qutlugh and the sultan raged in the southeast, Abū Bakr was secure in Arrān and Adharbayjān. Unfortunately, no coins of either Qutlugh Inānj nor Amīr Amīrān are known to exist.

There is also the possibility that these coins were struck before Qizl's death and in fact any time after 582/1186, the year of Qizl's succession. It is quite possible that Abū Bakr took command of the northern sector of the Ildegizid domain and struck his own coins even though his uncle was titular head of the whole family.<sup>62</sup> In conclusion these coins are probably issues of 587-8/1191-2, but could have been struck a few years before or after that date.

33. AE. Ardabīl. (58)8/(119)3. Probably with caliph al-Nāsir.

The coin is not further described.

Markov, Inventarnyj, no. 14, p. 431.

<sup>61</sup>Luther, pp. 253-254.


<sup>62</sup>See supra, text at n.12, p.292.

34A. AE. No mint name but probably Ardabīl. (5)8X/(11)9X.

Obv. (In a circle of dots)

| | | |
|-------|-------------------|-----------------------------|
| | (جهان) پهلوان | (Jahān) Pahlavān |
| (sic) | (عظم) اتابك | [Gr] (eatest) Atābak (sic) |
| | (أبو بكر) بن محمد | (Abū Bakr) son of Muḥammad. |

Rev. (in a circle of dots)

| | |
|---|-------------------------|
| (الناصر) لدين | (al-) Nāsir (lidīn) |
| أمير المؤمنين | Commander of the Faith- |
|  | full. |

Margin: below bow,

سنة ثمانين , year eighty.

Bartholomaei à Soret, RNB, 1859, no. 88, pp. 434-435 (illus., Pl. XVI, fig. 23) (the illus. shows an animal figure placed sideways to the left of the third line of the obv.).

Bartholomaei read the date as 580/1164 which can hardly be correct since Muḥammad was still alive. The date is more probably 587-8-9/1191-2-3 and, in view of the discussion, supra, under nos. 31-32, possibly 582/1186-586/1190.

34B. AE. No mint but probably Ardabīl. Probably (58)X/-
(119)X.

Field as in 35A.

Bartholomaei & Soret, RNB, 1861, no. 23, p. 48.

Since Bartholomaei gives Abū Bakr's dates as 587/1191-594/1198 (sic), it is strange that he does not correct or at least explain his reading of 580/1184 on coin no. 34A to which he compares this coin.

34C. AE. Mint name worn, probably Ardabīl. (5)8X/(11)9X. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv. Abbreviated description, "...gazam..."

Abū Bakr, son ... [..أبو بكر بن .. اعظم ..];

below a tamghā..."

Rev. Abbreviated description, name and title of al-Nāsir with trace of tamghā.

Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, no. 69(d=23-26 mm., t=2-2.2 mm., w=9.63 gr.).

35. AE. Ardabīl. (5)9X/(11)9(4)-(12)03.

No further description.

Markov, Inventarnyi, nos. 15 and 16, p. 431.

36A. AE. Ardabīl. No date.

Obv.

الله
جہان پهلوان

Allāh

Jahān Pahlavān

أعظم أتاك
 أبو بكر بن محمد

Greatest Atābak
 Abū Bakr son of Muḥammad.

Rev.

الله
 الناصر لدين
 أمير المؤمنين

Allāh
 al-Nāsir lidīn.
 Commander of the Faithful.

Markov, Inventarnyi, no. 17, pp. 431-432 (Ardabīl legible, but no tangha direction indicated, however, by Mushegian's reference we can assume it is toward the left, cf., infra); Mushegian, Denezhnoe, no. 212, p. 96 (tangha illus., Pl. XVI, fig. 114), with reference to Markov, no. 17 (d=24 mm., w=5.05 gr.); Yapı ve Kredi Bankası, Istanbul, no. 12/2, only tangha on reverse clear (d=approx. 23 mm., w=3.85 gr.).

36B. AE. (Ardabīl). No date.

Same legend as no. 36A, the bow is below the last line of the obverse; area where the reverse bow should be found is worn.

Berlin, Münzkabinett, no. 7, access. Guthrie 1876, (d=approx. 22.5-24 mm., w=7.42 gr.) (cast in ANS).

36C. AE. (Ardabīl) No date.

The same except mistake al-dīn for lidīn in the second line of the reverse.

B.N. (unpublished), E.2839, access., 1864 Souchet, Lenoir.

37A. AE. No mint name. No date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv.

| | |
|-----------------|---------------------------|
| الله | Allāh |
| جهان پهلوان | Jihān Pahlavān |
| اعظم آتابك | Greatest Atābak |
| أبو بكر بن محمد | Abū Bakr son of Muhammad. |

Rev.

| | |
|--------------------|----------------------------|
| الله | Allāh |
| (sic) الناصر الدين | al-Nāsir al-dīn (sic) |
| أمير المؤمنين | Commander of the Faithful. |

Dorn, Nova Supplementa, no. 6, c, p. 275 (two examples) (typographical error al-mu'min for al-mu'minīn).
 Mushegian, Denezhnoe, no. 213, p. 96 (tamgha illus., Pl. XVI, fig. 115; bow illus., Pl. XVI, fig. 116) (d=21 mm., w=3.25 gr.); Paris, B.N. (unpublished), E.2840, access. Souchet, Lenoir 1864 (poor specimen, area of lidīn worn); Berlin, Münzkabinet, no. 6, access. Gatherie 1876 (d=approx. 22-26.5 mm., w=6.27 gr.) (cast in ANS); ANS (very poor specimen) (d=24-27 mm., w=5.24 gr.).

37X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.
 Probably the same, but no further description except the characteristic error al-dīn for lidīn.

Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1797, under II.



38A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Plate III

Obv.

.....

.....


 [جهان پهلوان] [Jihāh Pahlavān]
 [ا] [عظم آتابك] [Gr]eatest Atābak
 { [ابو بكر بن محمد] [Abū Bakr son of] Muhammad.
Rev. 
 [الله] [Al]lāh
 [النا] [النا] [al-Nā]sir lidīn
 [أمير المؤمنين] [Commander] of the Faith-
 [ful].


Margin: Above and to left.

(?) لد عن بن سف ID<sup>c</sup> N BN SF (?)<sup>63</sup>

ANS (d=24-28 mm., w=9.09 gr.); the letters are guessed at.

38B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv.

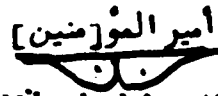

 [جهان پهلوان] Jihān Pah[lavān]
 [ا] [عظم آتابك] [Gr]eatest Atā[bak]
 [ابو بكر بن محمد] [A]bu Bakr son of Muh[ammad].

Rev.

<sup>63</sup>G.C. Miles very tentatively suggested
<sup>c</sup>Umar b. al-Suf (?). عمر بن السف



[الناسير لدين] [al-Nāsir lidīn]

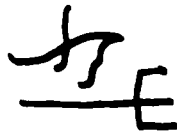


Commander of the Faithful].

Berlin, Münzkabinet, no. 12, access. Gutherie 320/1885 (d=approx. 22-24 mm., w=6.99 gr., cast in ANS)(obverse tamgha direction guessed).

38C. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv.



جهان پهلوان

Jihān Pahlavān

[اعظم انا بك]

[Greatest Atā[bak].

Rev.



الناسير لدين

Allāh

al-Nāsir lidīn

[امير المؤمنين]

Commander [of the Faithful].

Istanbul, Yapi ve Kredi Bankası, no. 2/1 (d=approx. 27 mm., w=7.65 gr.).

39X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Plate III

Coins of the same general type as nos. 36-38, but insufficiently described for further classification. Their common element is the name of caliph al-Nāsir lidīn. The words "or 'Uzbek" in parenthesis indicate that those specimens might have been struck by Abū

Bakr or his brother and successor 'Uzbek, their state of preservation being too poor to distinguish which name appears on the coins.

Markos, Inventarnyi, nos. 18-29, pp. 431-432 (12 examples); Østrup, Cat. Copenhagen, no. 1545, p. 163 (w=6.12 gr.); Mushegian, Deneghnoe, nos. 589-591, p. 115 (d=25,26,28 mm., w=4.35,7.2,9.2 gr.); Pakhomov, Klady, I, H115 (32 examples), H123 (one example), H125 (3 examples, probably Abū Bakr); Pakhomov, Klady, II, H423 (one example, or 'Uzbek), H425 (8 of 20 specimens either Abū or 'Uzbek); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1109, no. 102, H1101, no. 1, H1114, nos. 9-14 (eight examples), nos. 29-82 (54 examples either Abū Bakr or 'Uzbek); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 70-80 (11 examples with tanghā visible), nos. 105-215 (111 examples either Abū Bakr or 'Uzbek), H1800, no. 3 (two examples either Abū Bakr or 'Uzbek), H1801, no. 223, nos. 19, 49 (two examples), 60, 85, 86, nos. 149, 167, 207, 230, and 14 more examples without number, either Abū Bakr or 'Uzbek; Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1985 (eight examples either Abū Bakr or 'Uzbek), H1984 (three examples either Abū Bakr or 'Uzbek); Pakhomov, Klady, IX, H2115 (one example, d=19-24 mm., t=2.0 mm.), H2117 (either Abū Bakr or 'Uzbek, d=23-25, w=5.05 gr., t=1.0-2.0) (tanghā visible), H2116, nos. 1-2 (d=20-24, 17-20 mm., t=approx. 2.5, 2 mm., w=8.41, 6.07 gr.), no. 3 (either Abū Bakr or 'Uzbek; d=18-22 mm., t=approx. 1.5 mm., w=4.88 gr.), nos 5-6 (Abū Bakr or 'Uzbek; d=18-24.5, 18-18.5 mm., t=approx. 1.5, 3.0 mm., w=4.06, 4.15 grs.); ANS (5 examples, one with al-dīn; d=24-29.5, 22-25, 22-24.5, 22.75-24, 20-23 mm., w=10.58, 8.47, 8.28, 7.80, 7.38 gr.).

Not only is there the problem of attribution of so many of these coins to either Abū Bakr or 'Uzbek, but also because of their poor striking and state of preservation, one often finds them attributed to Muhammad Jihān Pahlavān since his name is also given as part of Abū Bakr's. It is almost impossible to date the coins of this issue more specifically than between 587/1191-607/1211, the years of

Abū Bakr's reign, even though none have been found dated after 600/1203.

40A. AE. Ardabīl. (5)94. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv.

| | |
|-----------------|-------------------------|
| السلطان المعظم | The Supreme Sultān, |
| شاه نشاه الأعظم | Shāhanshāh the Greatest |
| أبو بكر بن | Abū Bakr (son of) |
| محمد | Muhammad. |

Margin: bottom سنة , year; right: ... بح
for أربع , four; top: تسعين , ninety;
left: effaced but probably ضرب , struck.

Rev.

| | |
|------------------|-------------------------------------|
| لا اله الا الله | There is no god but Allāh. |
| محمد رسول الله | Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh. |
| الناصر لدين الله | al-Nāsir lidīnillāh. |
| ... منين | ...ful. |

Margin. top: بأردبيل , at Ardabīl; nothing in the others.

Soret, RN, 1860, no. 5, pp. 69-70 (Obverse, illus., RN, 1859, Pl. XXII, fig. 5) (conjecture in obverse margin in Soret's); reference to the same coin with a copy of the line drawing illustration of obverse in Valentine, E.M.C., no. 29, Pl. 13.

40B. AE. No mint name, probably Ardabīl. No date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv.

| | |
|---------------------|-----------------------------|
| السلطان الأعظم (؟) | The Greatest Sultān (?). |
| شاه نشاه المعظم (؟) | Shāhanshāh the Supreme (?). |
| أبو بكر (بن محمد) | Abū Bakr (son of Muhammad). |

Margin: wornRev.

| | |
|-----------------|-------------------------------------|
| لا اله الا الله | There is no god but Allāh. |
| محمد رسول الله | Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh. |
| الناصر لدين | al-Nāsir līdīn |
| أمير المؤمنين | Commander of the Faithful. |

Pakhomov, *Klady*, VII, H1799, no. 68 (question marks on obverse are Pakhomov's; it is not clear if he means the reading is doubtful or the meaning is doubtful) (d=26-27 mm., t=2.5-3.1 mm., w=14.50 gr.).

Except for reversal of al-s<sup>c</sup>zam and al-mu<sup>c</sup>azzam in the first two lines of the obverse and the lack of marginal readings on Pakhomov's specimen, nos. 40A and B seem to be of the same type. The latter specimen is now in the regional museum in Derbend and probably can be checked. We do not know the present location of Soret's coin. As Soret pointed out, Abū Bakr has taken the exalted title شاه نشاه , Shāh of Shāhs, for himself. We have no other reference to his use of this title. In 590/1194 Tughril b. Arslānshāh, the last Sultan of Iraq, died in battle

against the Khwārazmshāh.<sup>64</sup> Abū Bakr gained control over the lands of Arrān and Adharbayjān; his step-brother Amīr Amīrān, had died trying to resist him with Georgian help,<sup>65</sup> while another step-brother Qutlugh Inānj, failed to keep his newly obtained power over al-Jibāl.<sup>66</sup> The sultan alluded to in the first line of the obverse is no longer a Seljuq, but Khwārazmshāh Takash (586/1172-596/1199), who had already taken Rayy in 588/1192 from Tughril.<sup>67</sup> Soret, *RN*, pp. 69-70, mistakenly supposed the sultan to be the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn, who did not begin to rule until 617/1220.

41A. AE. No mint name or date.

Obv. (in a double circle, the outer formed of dots)

| | |
|---------|------------------|
| أبو بكر | Abū Bakr |
| بن محمد | son of Muhammad. |

Rev. (in a double circle, the outer one of dots)

| | |
|-------|----------|
| أعظم | Greatest |
| أتابك | Atābak. |

Bartholomaei & Soret, *RNB*, 1862, nos. 57-58, p. 56; Markov, *Inventarnyi*, no. 30, p. 431 (ref. from

<sup>64</sup> See *supra*, n. 17.

<sup>65</sup> *Akhbār*, pp. 185-190.

<sup>66</sup> See *supra*, text at nn. 16 and 17.

<sup>67</sup> Ibn al-Athīr, IX, p. 230.

Mushegian, p. 93); Mushegian, Denezhnoe, nos. 181 (with snake like marking below "Muhammad"; illus., Pl. XVI, fig. 117)(with one reference to Markov), 182 (illus., Pl. XII, fig. 113), 183-190, 193-195, 196 (with tangha-like marking under "Muhammad"; illus., Pl. XVI, fig. 120), 198, 199, 200 (with same tangha-like marking as no. 196), 202-211, 219-227 (36 examples in all with variations of d=22-28 mm., w=3.65-7.50 gr.); ANS (with tangha-like marking under "Muhammad" and other markings, most notably stars above the ḥ of Bakr and after atābak; d=24-26 mm., w=4.56 gr.).

41B. AE. No mint name or date.

The same as 41A, except that the reverse field is surrounded by three circles, the middle one is made of dots.

Mushegian, Denezhnoe, no. 1119, p. 151 (with reference to Markov, no. 30, p. 431, but probably only for the legend)(d=2.5 mm., w=5.20 gr.).

41C. AE. No mint name or date.

The same as 41A, but both obverse and reverse are mistakenly stamped with an obverse die.

Mushegian, Denezhnoe, no. 197 (d=24 mm., w=5.55 gr.); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1114, no. 83.

41D. AE. No mint name or date.

Obv. (same legend as in 41A, but field enclosed by triple circle, the center composed of dots).

Rev. (as 41A, but with legend reversed)

| | |
|-------|-----------|
| أتابك | Atābak |
| أعظم | Greatest. |

Mushegian, Denezhnoe, no. 191 (d=26 mm., w=7.5 gr.)
(reference to Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 431, no. 32, but
presumably this is to the general type rather than a
reversed legend).

42A. AE. No mint name or date.

Obv. (in double linear circle)

| | |
|--------|-------------|
| أبو | Abū |
| بكر بن | Bakr son of |
| محمد | Muhammad |

Rev. (in a triple circle, the center of dots)

| | |
|-------|----------|
| أعظم | Greatest |
| أتابك | Atābak. |

Mushegian, Denezhnoe, no. 192, with snake like figure
above <sup>اعظم</sup> (illus., Pl. XVI, fig. 117) (d=24 mm.,
w=4.6 gr.), no. 201 (d=25 mm., w=5.7 gr.), no. 588
with reference to Markov, Inventarnyi, no. 30, p. 431,
but this reference already alluded to supra no. 41A
(d=25 mm., w=6.35 gr.); ANS (d=24-26 mm., w=8.16 gr.).

42B. AE. No mint name or date. Plate III

The same as 42A, except that the obverse field is
enclosed in two intersecting squares, forming an
eight pointed star with a dot in each point.

ANS (d=25-26.5 mm., w=10.24 gr.).

43X. AE. No mint name or date.

Coins which are probably of the simple variety like
those of nos. 41 and 42, but insufficiently described
for further classification.

Markov, Inventarnyĭ, nos. 30-32, p. 431 (Mushegian's references to these coins, supra, are too vague, thus their inclusion here); Pakhomov, Klady, I, H116 (one example), H124 (one example); Pakhomov, Klady, II, H418 (one example), H419 (one example, "probably Abū Bakr"); H420 (five examples); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1144, b) (three examples); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1793 (two examples), H1795 (one example); Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1983 (one example), H1984 (d=21-22 mm., t=approx. 2 mm., w=6.49 gr.).

43Y. AE. No mint name or date.

As 43X, but even less precise, being coins attributable to either Abū Bakr or 'Uzbek.

Pakhomov, Klady, II, H424 (one example), H425 (some from 30 examples); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H110 (98 examples), H112 (one example), H113 (one example), H116 (11 examples), H1144 (one example); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1790, no. 2, H1795 (four examples), H1798, nos. 3-5, H1799, nos. 216-282 (67 examples); Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1983, nos. 2-11 (10 examples), H1984, no. 2 (w=5.90 gr.); Pakhomov, Klady, IX, H2116, no. 3 (d=18-22 mm., to approx. 1.5 mm., w=4.88 gr.).

The only guide we have for dating the coins nos. 41-43 is the title أعظم أتاك, Greatest Atābak, The lack of a more pretentious title for Abū Bakr probably indicates a date prior to sultan Tughril's death in 590/1194. Of course provincial mints may have continued to strike these simple coins for very local usage after this date and in fact right through to the end of Abū Bakr's reign in 607/1210. There is also the possibility that they were struck during Qizl Arslān's reign 582/1186-587/1191 as discussed supra, under no. 32.

44. AE. No mint name or date.

Obv. (in a linear circle)

| | |
|---------|-----------|
| أتاك | Atābak |
| أعظم | Greatest |
| أبو بكر | Abū Bakr. |

Margin: trace which Bartholomaei distinguishes as
ضرب ; struck.

Rev. (in a linear circle)

| | | |
|-------|-------------|---------------------------|
| | ملك الأمراء | Malik of the <u>amīrs</u> |
| (sic) | المصدر | (?) |
| (sic) | صا | (?) |

Bartholomaei & Soret, RNB, 1861, no. 24, p. 48
(reverse illus. by line drawing, Pl. III, fig. 3)

(?) / المصدر

The reading of the last two lines of the reverse was
a riddle for Bartholomaei and remains so until now.

45. AV. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsīr.

Plate III

Obv. (in a square surrounded by a triple circle the
center one made of dots)


| | |
|-----------------|--------------------------|
| السلطان | The Sultān |
| أبو بكر بن محمد | Abū Bakr son of Muhammad |
| جهان پهلوان | Jihān Pahlavān. |

Margin: between the square and the first linear
circle to the right, a sword representing a

tamghā, (?) † .68

Rev. (in a square surrounded by a triple circle the center one composed of dots)

| | |
|---------------------|-------------------------------------|
| [لا اله الا الله] | There is no god but [Allāh]. |
| محمد رسول الله | Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh. |
| [الناصر لدين الله] | [al-]Nāsir lidīnillāh. |

Margin: between the square and the first circle at the bottom, a floral design  .

ANS (d=28.5-30 mm., w=3.65 gr.).

46. AV. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Plate III

Obv.

| | |
|------------------------|---|
| [محمد] رسول [الله] | [Muhammad] is the Messenger of [Allāh]. |
| سلطان الممظم | Sultān the Sup[reme]. |
| [أبو بكر] ؟ | [Abū Bakr?] ... |
| جهاڤ پهلوان (sic) | Jihān Pahlavān |

Rev.

| | |
|---------------------|--------------------------------------|
| [لا اله الا الله] | [There is no] god [but Allāh]. |
| [وحده لا شريك له] | [a] lone. [He has] no associate. |
| [الناصر لدين الله] | [al-] Nāsir lidīnillāh. |
| أمير المؤمنين | Com ander of the Faithful. |

<sup>68</sup> Pakhomov confirms the use of a sword as tamghā by the Ildegizids; see reference, supra, "Chap. Two," no. 166.

ANS (note the animal head in the third line of the obverse and what appears to be the Ildegizid tanghā in the fourth line of the obverse)(d=18.5 mm., w=1.54 gr.).

47. AV. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.


Plate III

Obv.

[أ] بو بكر [؟] [A]bū Bakr
 (؟) ...رد [؟]

Margin: further traces to the left

Rev.

 [محمد رسول الله] [Muḥammad is the Messenger of
 [Allāh].
 [الناصر لدين الله] [al-Nāsir lidīni [llāh] .

Margin: at top, the decoration.

ANS (d=19.5-20.5 mm., w=1.75 gr.).

These unique coins are of very base gold, worn and thin. The large no. 45 seems to be about twice the weight of the smaller nos. 46 and 47. All three coins are poorly preserved, and carelessly struck. They raise questions and present problems which cannot be solved until more specimens are found to complete the legends and margins, which should contain the date and place of striking.

The largest, no. 45. is also the best preserved. There can be little doubt about the reading of the obverse. Further-

more, though the left side of the coin is worn, there does not seem to be enough room for another word or words after al-Sultān. Therefore, we must conclude that Abū Bakr took the title of sultan clearly to indicate his sovereignty over the lands of the Seljuq Sultanate. If this is the case it should be dated at least after 590/1194, the death of Sultan Tuḡhril, and probably after the death of Qutluḡ Inānj in (?) 592/1196.<sup>69</sup> But we know from Juwainī that in 594/1198 the caliph al-Nāsir had given the title of Sultan of Iraq, Khorāsān and Turkestan to the Khwārazmshāh Takash.<sup>70</sup> The latter died in 595/1200,<sup>71</sup> and, therefore, it is reasonable to assume that Abū Bakr assumed the title sometime after this date or perhaps between 590/1194-594/1198. Unfortunately the literary sources make no mention of this event. If indeed Abū Bakr assumed leadership of all or part of the former Seljuq domain, the striking of gold would be understandable even though the area was in decline. The Seljuqs of Iraq struck golden dīnārs, but already in the early half of the 6th/12th century the quality of the coinage was very inferior. G.C. Miles underlines this fact in his study on the mint of Rayy.

<sup>69</sup>Juwainī, trans., J. Boyle, I, p. 307.

<sup>70</sup>Ibid., p. 312.

<sup>71</sup>Ibid., p. 315.

This phenomenon is doubtless in part due to the decentralization of the Seljūq Empire and the continually harassed state of the eastern lands; but perhaps even more to the degeneration of the coinage (for we are no better supplied with Seljūq issues of other Persian mints during this period). Between the last date entered here, 555-556, and the end of the 6th century, Rayy was nominally in the hands of the Seljūqs of 'Irāq, and such specimens of their coinage as have been preserved are so miserably designed and struck that it is not at all surprising that there is this long lacuna in the history of the Rayy mint. The quantity as well as the quality of the output must have fallen off considerably, for relatively very few of the coins of the 'Iraq Seljūqs have come to light. This degeneration is to me remarkable in view of the superior quality of the artistic products, of pottery at least, at Rayy during this period. Very probably the old gold, the good gold of the earlier Seljūqs and perhaps even of earlier dynasties, continued in use even into the beginning of the Mongol Period. 72

These gold issues indicate further minting of gold in the former Seljuq lands at the very end of the 6th/12th and the beginning of the 7th/13th century. To be sure, the quantity and quality is limited and poor with only these three specimens so far preserved. Thus in conclusion this dīnār (no. 45), if we can call it that, is to be dated from the ten year period from the death of the Khwāramzshāh Takash to the end of Abū Bakr's reign, 596/1200-607/1211, less probably to 590/1194-594/1198 as stated above.

<sup>72</sup>The Numismatic History of Rayy, op.cit., pp. 216-217.

354

The two smaller gold pieces are much harder to read for their condition is even worse than no. 45. Considering no. 46 first, because it is more legible and better struck, we note the following. In the last line of the obverse the g of Jahān has a spear through it forming what resembles the Ildegizid tanghā. The fourth line of the obverse, if it is indeed a line of inscription and not a floral ornament, is very compressed. There seems to be almost no room for the insertion of letters between the third and fifth lines. However, under the forced condition of having to read something to make sense out of the fifth line, one can defend the reading Abū Bakr to the right of what appears to be an animal head. The head itself might be composed of letters which have melted together from wear. In that case one could imagine the top of the head being the first three letters of Muhammad, and the "chin" being bin, son of, which would give us the logical reading of Abū Bakr b. Muhammad Jihān Pahlavān.

The possibility that this is an earlier issue of Muhammad Jihān Pahlavān himself is ruled out by negative evidence, namely, that Muhammad never employed Jihān Pahlavān on his own coins.<sup>73</sup>

<sup>73</sup>See supra, nos. 14-22.

There remains a final possibility that the coin is not an issue of Abū Bakr, but of his brother 'Uzbek b. Muhammad Jihān Pahlavān; this will be discussed below.

The last of the three, no. 47, is the least legible and therefore presents the greatest problems. Its weight, style, fabric and texture are very similar to no. 46. Perhaps these conditions compel one to read the fragmentary legends so that they conform to the other two. On the obverse at the beginning of the first visible line there is an ū and what looks like a b for a reading of A bū. This is followed by three very clear letters, ʔʔ, which can be read as Bakr, with the stylized r not attached as it should be. Then there are two very rounded letters, the lower one can be read as a contracted bin and the upper as the first three letters of Muhammad. The line below has an Allāh at the end, written sideways, and before it three letters which I read as the dīn of [al-Nāsir līdīn. All other areas of the obverse are rubbed smooth, except at the very top a loop is visible which is probably part of the formula of faith. On the reverse at the top is a stylised design; underneath, in the first readable line there is the d of Muhammad, followed by a very clear rasūl, Messenger, and the ā of Allāh. Below are the clear letters ʔʔ, which can be interpreted several ways. The first, as the r of

al-Nāṣir, and then lid- of lidīn, with the dīn unclear and very much cramped, followed by the Al- or Allāh. The same line can also be read as the ريك له ... of لا شريك له, he has [no as]sociate. There is the further possibility of reading that line as ['U]zbek, and, of even reading the first line of the obverse as ['Uz]bek son of [Muhammad].

All the readings present difficulties. The legend of the other small gold piece, no. 46, follows the customary pattern of Seljuq of Iraq dīnārs. There is the formula Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh, then the title and name of the ruling sultan and any other name which might be appropriate. The other side contains the full formula of faith, followed by the name and title of the caliph.<sup>74</sup> If we accept the first reading for the last line of the reverse namely al-Nāṣir lidīnillāh, then we have the unexpected and highly unusual mention of the caliph on both sides of the coin. The second reading does not fit either, for one seldom finds the formulas with "Messenger" and "no associate" on the same side of a coin. The third possibility 'Uzbek, with a forced b. Muhammad out of what is left on the line,

<sup>74</sup>For a comparison with Great Seljuq coins, G.C. Miles, op.cit., pp. 196-217, may be consulted.

would give an obverse with the name of Abū Bakr and a reverse with 'Uzbek. One might imagine that the brothers got along so well that they struck coins together, but this refutes the literary sources which tell us the contrary.<sup>75</sup> Perhaps a fresh eye looking at these gold issues may solve their riddles; if not, we must wait for more specimens to be found.

In summary it is clear from these gold issues that Abū Bakr and perhaps 'Uzbek made a last try to revive the power and unity of the Iraq sultanate, at least in the northwestern areas, after the death of the last ruler of Seljuq blood at the hands of the Khwārazmshāhs. Perhaps these coins represent the final grand sovereign gesture of the atabegs of a great dynasty, for we know that even in their own hereditary lands, Adharbayjān and Arrān, the Ildegizids were losing control and mastery. During the reign of Abū Bakr and 'Uzbek, their vassals, the Bīshkīnids at Ahar and another in Mūqān, began striking their own coins. This problem will be discussed later when the corpus of these coins is presented. By the time of 'Uzbek's succession to the head of the Ildegizid domains in 607/1211, the atabegs had much less control of the political events in Southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān and almost none in al-Jibāl.

<sup>75</sup>Juwainī informs us that 'Uzbek came to the Khwārazmshā Takash for help after having fled from Abū Bakr in Adharbayjān, trans. Boyle, I, p. 308.

E. Muzaffar al-Dīn 'Uzbek b. Muhammad Jihān Pahlavān
(607/1211-622/1225)

48. AE. No mint name. 609/1212 or 619/1222.

With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv. (in a double linear circle)

أعظم [تأبک] Greatest A [tābak]

أرك بن [محمد] 'Uzbek son of [Muhammad].

Margin: trace... كبر و امر ... (?)

Rev. (in a double linear circle)

الله Allāh
الناصر لئلا بن al-Nāsir lid[īn]
أمير المؤمنین Commander of the Faith[ful].

Margin: سنة تسع , year nine

Østrup, Copenhagen Cat., no. 1547, p. 163 (my reading from a photograph supplied by Copenhagen) (w=8.12 gr.).

Østrup mistakenly attributed this coin to Abū Bakr and therefore supplied the date (5)90. He was not able to read the obverse, "...dans le champ et au bord, fragments de légende indéchiffrables." On many of these coins the 'U and z of 'Uzbek are incorrectly attached. In general the coins are hard to distinguish from those of Abū Bakr, especially when the obverse side is worn.

Abū Bakr died in 607/1210 and his brother 'Uzbek

took over the leadership of the declining Ildegizid realm. We do not know if he ruled part of the Ildegizid lands prior to his brother's death, but this is a possibility. We are not sure where any of his coins were struck. He had control of Hamadān which was awarded him in 592/1195 by the Khwārazmshāh Takash when 'Uzbek came to him fleeing before Abū Bakr in Adharbayjān.<sup>76</sup> However, by 614/1217 Hamadān was in the control of the Khwārazmshāh Muhammad.<sup>77</sup> Later towards the end of his life we find him resident in Tabriz, 621/1224.<sup>78</sup> The best likelihood is that he controlled Ardabīl and perhaps Marāgha, which had been acquired by Abū Bakr shortly before his death.<sup>79</sup>

49. AE. No mint name. 618/1221. With caliph al-Nāsir.

Obv.

ملك الأعظم

Malik the Greatest

أريك بن محمد

'Uzbek son of Muhammad.

Margin: traces of a legend

<sup>76</sup>Juwainī, Boyle trans., I, p. 308.

<sup>77</sup>Ibid., II, p. 366.

<sup>78</sup>Ibid., II, p. 424.

<sup>79</sup>See supra, the text at n. 18.

Rev.

| | |
|---------------|----------------------------|
| الله | Allāh |
| الناصر لدين | al Nāsir lidīn |
| أمير المؤمنين | Commander of the Faithful. |

Margin: the date, not described.

Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 81-83, "large coins" (d=21-26, 22-28, 27-28 mm., t=2.5-3.0, 2.5-3.0, 2.0-3.0 mm., w=12.95, 13.65, 12.24 gr.).

Again the place of minting is unknown. In this year the Mongols under Jebe (Yeme) subjugated Tabriz, Marāgha and Naxiĵawan.<sup>80</sup> While they were in this area the Ildegizids came forward, tendered submission and were in turn rewarded with a letter and an al-tamghā.<sup>81</sup> Juwainī reports that it was Khāmūsh b. 'Uzbek who came forward, but Rashīd al-Dīn says it was 'Uzbek himself.<sup>82</sup> As for the coins supposedly struck in Adharbayjān by 'Uzbek some three years earlier in the name of sultan Muḥammad Khwārazmshāh,<sup>83</sup> we have no trace.

<sup>80</sup>See supra, "Chap. Two," n. 88.

<sup>81</sup>Juwainī, I, p. 148.

<sup>82</sup>Trans. O.I. Smirnova, I/i (Moscow, 1952), p. 227; cf., Boyle, Ibid., n. 29.

<sup>83</sup>Juwainī, II, p. 366.

50A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir

Obv. (in double linear circle)

أعظم أتابك

Greatest Atabāk

أريك بن محمد

'Uzbek son of Muhammad.

Rev. (in double linear circle)

الناصر لدين

Allāh

أمير المؤمنين


al-Nāsir lidīn

Commander of the Faithful.

Dorn, Nova Supplementa, Cl. XIV, nos. 6, ab (written

تزيك), 6, ac (تزيك) and tamghā on

reverse), 6, ad, 6, ae (تزيك), 6, af (with

typographical error amr for amīr), 6, ag (10 examples, not described because of worn condition), pp. 275-276; Markov, Inventarnyi, nos. 33 (Ardabil?) 34-38 (not described), p. 432; Østrup, Copenhagen Cat., no. L546, p. 163 (wrongly attributed to Abū Bakr; marking , over a<sup>c</sup>zam on obverse)

(w=8.98gr.); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 84-104 (21 examples with tamghā on both obverse and reverse).

50B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir.

The same as 50A, except that obverse die is

stamped on both sides.

Dorn, Nova Supplementa, Cl. XIV, no. 6, aa, p. 275; Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1114, no. 83 (this coin cannot be absolutely placed here for Pakhomov indicates it could be one of Abū Bakr as well; there is also the possibility that its obverse may be our reverse, which would offer a new variety, 50C.).

50C. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsīr.

Obv. same as 50A.

Rev.

| | |
|---------------|----------------------------|
| الله | Allāh |
| الناصر لدين | al-Nāsīr lidīn |
| أمير المؤمنين | Commander of the Faithful. |

Butak, Resimli, no. 98, p. 84 (illustrated with line drawing and photograph of very poor quality) (now in the collection of the Yapı ve Kredi Bankası, Istanbul, no. 5/1, in very good condition; d=approx. 25 mm., w=8.30 gr.).

50D. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsīr.

Obv.

| | |
|--------------|-------------------------|
| أتاك | Atābak |
| أعظم | Greatest |
| أزبك بن محمد | 'Uzbek son of Muhammad. |

Rev.

| | |
|----------------|------------------------------|
| {الناسر لدين} | [a -Nā]sīr lidīn |
| {مير المؤمنين} | [Co]mmander of the Faithful. |

Bartholomaei à Soret, RNB, 1862, no. 59, p. 56. Despite the lack of tamghas, this coin may be of the same variety as 50A, for on the examples from Copenhagen, no. 49 and under 50A, atabak, is written slightly above the azam and could be interpreted as forming part of a separate line.

51X. AE. No mint name or date.

Coins of 'Uzbek insufficiently described for further classification.

Markov, Inventarnyi, nos. 34-38, p. 432; Pakhomov, Klady, II, H420 (three examples); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1110 (four examples), H1114, nos. 17-28 (11 examples with al-Nāsir), H1115 (one example with al-Nāsir), H1137 (one example); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1796 (two examples with al-Nāsir), H1798, nos. 1-2, H1801, b (six examples); Pakhomov, Klady, VIII, H1984, no. 3 (d=19-25 mm., t=approx. 2 mm., w=6.89 gr.; trace of a counterstamp), no. 4 (d=21-24 mm., t=approx. 2 mm., w=7.29 gr.), H1985 (eight examples); Pakhomov, Klady, IX, H2116, no. 4 (d=19-23 mm., t=approx. 3.0 mm., w=7.77 gr.).

51Y. AE. No mint name or date.

Coins poorly preserved which can be ascribed to either 'Uzbek or Abū Bakr.

A complete list of these will be found under nos. 34X and 43Y above.

In 621/1224 'Uzbek fled Tabriz before the army of the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn, leaving his wife Malika b. Tughril behind.<sup>84</sup> In the next year, 622/1225, 'Uzbek died in the fortress of Alinja in the vicinity of Naxijawan.<sup>85</sup>

<sup>84</sup>Juwainī, trans. Boyle, II, p. 424; Jalāl al-Dīn married Malika.

<sup>85</sup>Ibid., II, pp. 425-426; on the precise location of the fortress, see n. 11 with reference to Minorsky, Transcaucasica, JA (1930), Section 4, "La forteresse Alindjak," p. 93.

The ruling power of the Ildegizid atabegs had ended. His son Khāmūsh and grandson Nusrat al-Dīn are mentioned in the sources until the 640's/1240's after which they fade into obscurity.<sup>86</sup> The territory of the atabegate was added to the Mongol empire.

52X. AE. No mint name or date.

Ildegizid coins found in the hoards collected by Pakhomov, but not further attributed.

Klady, I, H114 (one example), H120 (one example, H121 (several, irregular), H122 (a large group); Klady, II, H420 (23 bits of oxidized metal), H421 (number unspecified), H423 (one example with al-Nāsir), H436 (several in a Georgian hoard); Klady, IV; H1098 (one example), H1109 (13 examples one with al-Nāsir), H1110 (six examples), H1111 (one example), H114, no. 7 with caliph al-Mustadī (14 others), H1117 (one with al-Nāsir), H1118 (one example), H1130 (eight examples, probable), H1131 (16 examples), H1134 (two examples); Klady, VII, H1793 (two examples), H1796 (46 examples, 38 with "atābak"), H1798, nos. 8-9, H1801 (one example and "five more either of XII-XIII century"); Klady, VIII, H1984, nos. 6-10 (size and weight of nos. 9-10 given); Klady, IX, H2116 (one example, no. 6, with size and weight given).

<sup>86</sup>See supra, n. 21.

III. CONCLUDING OBSERVATIONS

The Ildegizids represent an archetypal atabeg dynasty. The progression of Shams al-Dīn from the mamlūk of a Seljuq vizir, to a commander and governor of the sultans, to guardian of a prince of the royal house and, finally, a dyarch of the Seljuq Empire in al-Jibāl and Adharbayjān is truly remarkable; yet, it is characteristic of the Seljuq dominated Middle East of the 6th/12th century. The process did not end with the dyarchy. As the numismatic evidence so vividly shows, after the final demise of the Seljuqs in the east, the last Ildegizid atabegs, Abū Bakr and 'Uzbek, assumed the title of Sultan, even though they did not possess the power to enforce its authority. Already the coins of Qizl Arslān struck in the 580's/1180's demonstrated the power and ambition of the atabegs; nos. 26-27 graphically show Qizl's ability to replace the uncooperative sultan Tughril with his more malleable uncle, Sanjar b. Sulaymān; Qizl even went a step further by declaring himself sultan while Tughril was still alive, and though we are not now fortunate enough to have any numismatic evidence to verify this act, there is reasonable chance that some day we shall possess it.

As has been repeated several times in this study, the literary sources on the Ildegizids are comparatively rich. Unlike the other dynasties in this work, their coins are not necessary for identifying the ruling members of their family nor for the dates of their reigns. However, without the numismatic data certain changes in the power and ambition of the dynasty as reflected in the varying titles used on their coins, would not be as apparent. Furthermore, the prevalence of the mint name Ardabīl indicates that despite their involvement in affairs in al-Jibāl, they regarded Adharbayjān as their personal territory."

Ildegizid relations with the <sup>c</sup>Abbāsīd caliphs are often made clear by the mention or lack of mention of their names on the coinage. At least for Shams al-Dīn and Qizl Arslān the omission of the caliph's name reflected a conscious rebuff by the atabeg rather than a careless omission, e.g., nos. 8, 9, 25, 26. Changing attitudes towards the sultan are also expressed in the same way, e.g., nos. 2, 26, 27. The majority of Ildegizid issues also lack any pious Islamic formulas, even the common formula of faith; some of these do not bear the caliph's name and others neither the caliph's nor the sultan's, e.g., 25, 41-43. Such coins clearly reflect the double foreign policy of the

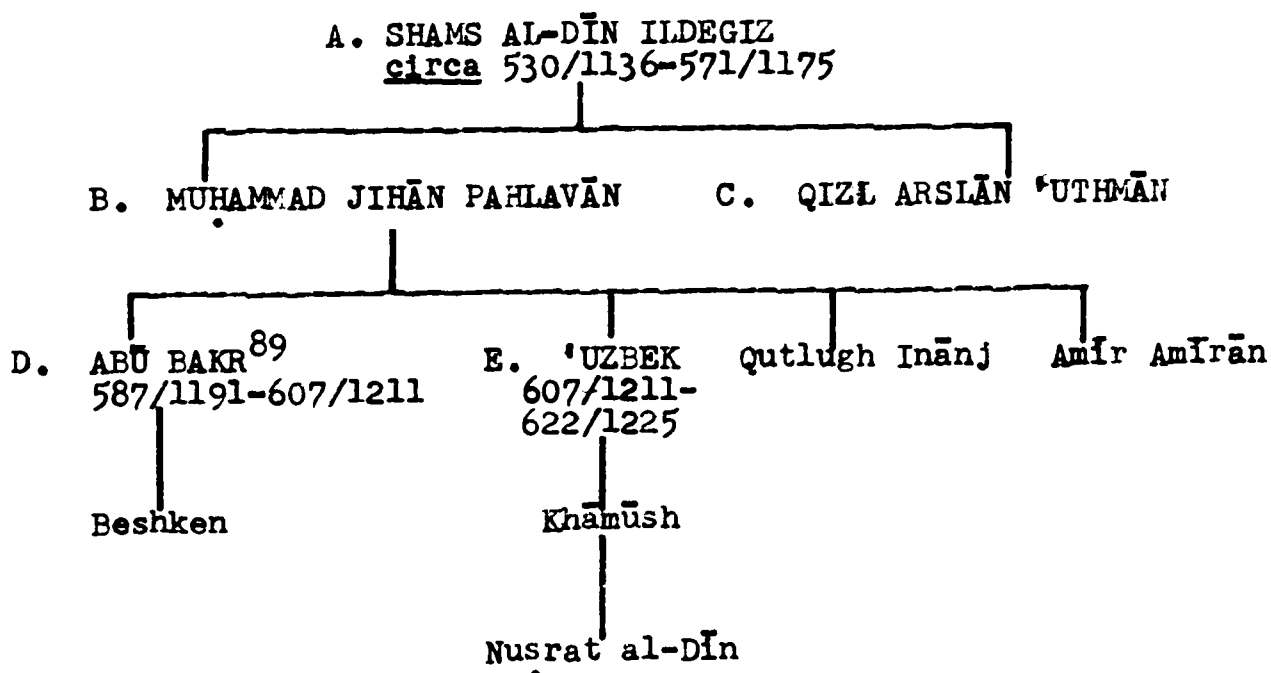
atabegate; on the one hand they were working to obtain and maintain the power of the Islamic sultanate of al-Jibāl, on the other to cultivate the Christian population of Arrān and Armenia. The praise given to the Ildegizids by some of the Armenian sources (they are twice referred to as philochristians) bears witness to the success of this policy.<sup>87</sup>

The inscriptions on the coins and the hoard finds also indicate an accomodating policy in their minting. In northern Arrān, along the Kur, and in Shirvān a very irregular, carelessly struck copper coinage was used, while in Dvin and the area of Naxiĵawan a regular, religiously inoffensive type circulated, e.g., nos. 8-10, 25, 26.<sup>88</sup> Unfortunately we do not have any scientific information on hoards around Ardabīl or other areas of Adharbayjān now in western Iran; however, future archeological investigations there will most certainly result in new and valuable numismatic data, for our use.

<sup>87</sup>See supra, "Introd.," n. 24 and "Chap. One," n. 73.

<sup>88</sup>See supra, "Chap. Two," Section II, E and F, especially n. 158.

GENEALOGY OF THE ILDEGIZIDS



Rulers who struck coins are indicated by capitals; the letter before their names refers to the section the corpus assigned to each.

<sup>89</sup>T. Houtsma, "Some Remarks," *op.cit.*, p. 143, without citing his sources say that his full name was Abū Bakr Pīshkīn, an alternate form of Bīshkīn/Beshken. The Georgian Chronicle speaks of Beshken the Brave, but as the son of Abū Bakr; trans. M. Brossat, I/1, p. 443, *cf.*, I. Petrushevskii, "Beshkenidy-Pishtegenidy," *op.cit.*, p. 589, n. 5, and, Minorsky, "Caucasica II/1," *op.cit.*, p. 872. See *infra*, "Chap. Six," n. 11 for a further discussion of the problem.

CHAPTER SIX

THE BĪSHKĪNĪD MALIKS OF AHAR CORPUS

I. INTRODUCTION

Coins of the Maliks of Ahar were identified in the mid-nineteenth century because of the constant appearance of the city's name on them. Ahar, in Iran to day, has had a continuous existence since medieval times; the title malik was the one assumed by these rulers. Thus associating the city with the title produced the dynasty. The continuous mention of the atabegs Abū Bakr and 'Uzbek on the coinage also led to the logical conclusion that these Maliks were Ildegizid vassals. Beyond this nothing was known about the dynasty until 1937 when I.F. Petrushevskii published the first monograph on the Bīshkinīd Maliks of Ahar.<sup>1</sup> In 1951 Minorsky prepared the only other article on them<sup>2</sup> in which he affirmed Petroshevskii's conclusions,<sup>3</sup> quoted more extensively from the same sources (adding other minor

<sup>1</sup>"Beshkenidy-Pishtegenidy, gruzinskie melikhi Akhara v XII- nach. XIII vv. (Beshkenids-Pishtegenids, the Georgian Maliks of Ahar in the 12th Beginning of the 13th Centuries)," op.cit., supra, p. 60, n. 138.

<sup>2</sup>"The Georgian maliks of Ahar," op.cit., supra, p.60, n. 139.

<sup>3</sup>As already stated before, Minorsky does not once mention Petroshevskii's name or the article.

references), and discussed the origin of the name.

In 614/1217 the Khwārazmshāh Muhammad expelled the Ildegizid 'Uzbek from Ispahān. His vassal Nusrat al-Dīn Mahmūd b. Bīshkīn led the army back to Adharbayjān and by so doing enabled his master 'Uzbek to escape with a small detachment. Shortly after Mahmūd was taken prisoner by the Khwārazmians and brought to Hamadān. There the interest of the Shāh was aroused by the pair of unusually large earrings which Mahmūd was wearing. Nusrat al-Dīn related that his ancestor (jadd) was captured by the Great Seljuq sultan Alp Arslān while on an expedition to Georgia,<sup>4</sup> and though they were later released, as mamlūks of the sultan they were ordered to wear earrings with his name on them. When the Seljuq Empire declined these slaves abandoned their obedience and the external sign of it, the earrings. Only Mahmūd's ancestor, who had been converted to Islam, continued to wear them as a token of the benefits of being a Muslim. When the Khwārazmshāh heard all of this, he rewarded Nusrat al-Dīn Mahmūd by restoring him his possessions among which were the towns of Ahar and Varāvī, and added to them the neighboring

<sup>4</sup>Minorsky, ibid., p. 868, suggests the campaign of 456/1064, citing Ibn al-Athīr, X, pp. 25-28, and, the Georgian Chronicle, trans. Brosset, I/1, p. 327.

Sarāh which was at the time in the control of 'Uzbek. Later when the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn, son of Muhammad, overthrew 'Uzbek in 622/1225,<sup>5</sup> Mahmūd produced the document presented to him by the Shāh's father and without formality Jalāl al-Dīn recognized his claim and treated him with particular sympathy and generosity. Thus Nusrat al-Dīn passed into the service of the conqueror.<sup>6</sup>

Qazwīnī has a much shorter version of the same story. After Alp Arslān's campaign into Georgia, a number of Georgian princes were taken prisoner. Some of these converted to Islam and among them was Bīshkīn. "Instead of the ring of slavery..., (the sultan) fixed in his ear a horse-shoe, and his progeny similarly have worn large earrings. As a fief (the sultan) gave him the town of Varāvī which is now known as Bishkin."<sup>7</sup> In another place Qazwīnī adds, "the tūmān [a division of Mongol times] of Bīshkīn comprises seven towns, namely: Bīshkīn, Khiyāv, Anād, Arjāq, Ahar, Telega, and

<sup>5</sup>See supra, "Chap. Five," n. 19.

<sup>6</sup>Sīrat al-sultān Jalāl al-Dīn, ed. and trans. O. Houdas, op.cit., text pp. 3, 14, 16-18. Most of the information is to be found on p. 18. The section is a paraphrase of Nasawī with much reliance on Minorsky's version, ibid., p. 868. Nasawī often writes Muhammad for Mahmūd. Houdas's trans. must be used with caution, see supra, "Chap. One," n. 40.

<sup>7</sup>Ta'rīkh-i guzīda, ed. E. Browne, op.cit., p. 441; cf., Minorsky, p. 868, whose translation is used.

Kalaybar. Bīshkīn [the town] originally bore the name Varāvī, but after Bīshkīn came to be governor there, it was called after his name."<sup>8</sup>

Finally, Yāqūt in his Mu<sup>c</sup>jam al-buldān under the entry Ahar says that in circa 608/1212 the town's ruler was an Ibn Bīshkīn.<sup>9</sup>

From these sources we know of three of these Maliks, the original Bīshkīn, the father of Maḥmūd, also Bīshkīn, and Nuṣrat al-Dīn Maḥmūd himself. We have the name of a fourth member of the dynasty Muḥammad, the grandfather of Nuṣrat, from his father's coins. About Muḥammad we know absolutely nothing and about Bīshkīn b. Muḥammad only the information found on his coins. Al-Bundārī mentions still another Bīshkīn (Bīstakīn), an amīr of Adharbayjān who sought refuge in Ardabīl in the year 527/1133 during the civil strife between the sultans Tuḡhril b. Muḥammad and his brother Mas<sup>c</sup>ūd.<sup>10</sup> There is no further reference to this Bīshkīn.

There does not exist another scrap of historical

<sup>8</sup>Nuzhat al-qulūb, trans. G. Le Strange, p. 85; cf., Minorsky, ibid., p. 869. Le Strange points out that the names have numerous variants in the manuscripts; I have used Minorsky's reading of them.

<sup>9</sup>Ed. Wüstenfeld, op.cit., I, p. 409; cf., Petrushevskii, p. 588.

<sup>10</sup>Zubdat al-nuṣrah, ed. Houtsma, op.cit., p. 165.

information on the Bīshkīnid Maliks of Ahar except the dates on the coins of the last two: Bīshkīn, 591-2-4-7/-1194-5-6-8-9; Mahmūd, 609-10-12-13-14-23/1212-3-5-6-7-26. Both rulers had the title of the Malik of the amīrs, though under Jalāl al-Dīn, Mahmūd took the title of the Just Malik. There is also a curious and still obscure reference to an ʿIzz al-Dīn Abū Nasr...Muhammad on the coins of Bīshkīn, nos. 1-3.

The name Bīshkīn was arrived at by Petrushevskii and Minorsky; its origin is the Georgian or perhaps Armeno-Georgian (to be discussed below) Beshken. This reading should replace the attempted readings by earlier numismatists who tried to see a -tekīn/-tegin, a Turkic word meaning lord, as the suffix. Thus: Fraehn, Blau and Karabacek - Neschteghin; Soret - Netcheghin; Lane-Poole - Nutshegeen; Markov, Pakhomov, Zambaur - Pishtegin; Galiba - Netishgin; and Østrup - Nitshegin. Qazwīnī and by implication Nasawī make it clear that the original Bīshkīn was of Georgian origin. We know from the Georgian Chronicle that a son of Abū Bakr, the Ildegizid atabeg and overlord of Bīshkīn, b. Muhammad, was called Beshken (Bīshkīn) the Brave, which seems to indicate that the dynasties were related.<sup>11</sup>

<sup>11</sup> "Béchen, le brave," I/1, p. 443, see supra "Chap. Five," n. 89. K. Chaikin even thought that there was a possibility of identifying this Beshken, son of Abū Bakr, with the Ibn Bīshkīn mentioned by Yāqūt; "Musul'manskie dinastii...Il'degizidy," op.cit., pp. 36-37; cf., Petrushevskii, p. 589; see also, infra, n. 26.

Minorsky found other allusions to the name, but confused some of the facts in the process. He said the name Bīshkīn is of Iranian origin, but without stating his reasons.<sup>12</sup> He then cited a Beshken from the Georgian Chronicle,<sup>13</sup> who was killed by the Turks in 512/1118, and another from the same 6th/12th century.<sup>14</sup> Minorsky also mentioned a Pešgēn in the 7th/13th century Armenian historian Stephan Orbelian, whom he placed, surely by inadvertence, in the 9th/15th century.<sup>15</sup> Finally, he referred to the village of Beshkenashen, "built by Beshken," in the 18th century Geography of Georgia by Vakhusht.<sup>16</sup>

<sup>12</sup>"Nasawi confirms that the first comer to Persia was Nusrat al-dīn's grandfather of whom no coins have come down to us. The actual founder of the principality, to which he gave his name, was Nusrat al-dīn Mahmūd's father Bīshkīn. His name, which stuck in the memory of the contemporaries, is of Iranian origin and originally must have sounded Bēshkēn as attested by its Georgian form." Ibid., p. 870; in a note to this statement Minorsky cites a reference to a Beshgēn in the 9th/15th century Armenian historian Thomas of Metsop (T'ovma Macop'eçi), this being his only justification for the Iranian origin.

<sup>13</sup>Brosset, I/1, p. 360; Minorsky, p. 870.

<sup>14</sup>Beshken Opizari, a silversmith, citation from Janashia, Istoriia Gruzii (1946), p. 244; cf., Minorsky, ibid.

<sup>15</sup>"Circa 1483," ibid., but 682/1283 would be more correct, since Orbelian wrote in 696/1297 and died in 703-4/-1304; see supra, pp. 42-43. The name Pešgēn was restored by Brosset, Histoire de la Géorgie, I/1, p. 351, from Pelgene.

<sup>16</sup>Georgian text and trans., M. Brosset, Description géographique de la Géorgie par le Tsarevitch Wakhoucht, (St. Petersburg, 1842), p. 161 and map; cf., Minorsky, p. 871.

In addition the Persian poet Nizāmī dedicated his Iskandarnāma to Abū Bakr, but apparently later changed this dedication of the second part to Pīshkīn, who was one and the same as Beshken the Brave, son of Abū Bakr.<sup>17</sup> Also the court panegyrist of the Ildegizids, Ḥāḥir al-Dīn Fāryābī, refers to his patron Abū Bakr as the ferocious lion, his majesty Nusrat al-Dīn Bīshkīn.<sup>18</sup>

The name Bēšk'ēn is also found frequently in the Armenian sources. Kirakos Ganjakeçi mentions a Bežgen as the 6th/12th century catholicos of Aḫuank' (Caucasian Albania, i.e., Arrān).<sup>19</sup> Also an inscription at Ani dated 611-12/1215 refers to a place (town ?) Bēšk'ēnakap ("tied or bound to Besk'en).<sup>20</sup> There is a Bēshk'ēn of circa 746/1345

<sup>17</sup>Petrushevskii, p. 589, cited ed. Tehran (1324/1906), p. 575; Minorsky, p. 872, ed. Vahīd Dastgardī, no dated given, p. 33.

<sup>18</sup>Dīwān, ed. (Tehran, 1324/1906/7), p. 334, cited by Petrushevskii, p. 589, who in turn cites Chaikin, op.cit., p. 37. "Professor E. Berthels, in his recent book Roman ob Alexandre i Yego glavnye versii na Vostoke, Moscow, 1948, pp. 50-52, solves the difficulty by assuming that Bīshkīn was the name of Nusrat al-dīn himself. I do not know the authority for such'a statement;" Minorsky, p. 873, n. 1. The authority is obviously Fāryābī.

<sup>19</sup>Ed. K.A. Melik'-ōhanjanyan (Erevan, 1961), p.178,181. See also K. Basmadjian, "Chronologie de l'Histoire d'Arménie," Revue de l'Orient Chrétien, XIX (1914), p. 22.

<sup>20</sup>K. Basmadjian, "Les inscriptions arméniennes d'Ani, de Bagnair et de Marmachên," Revue de l'Orient Chrétien, XXII-XXVII (Paris, 1920-30), No. 40, pp. 54-61 of the off-print. It is reproduced in H.A. Manandian, The Trade and Cities of Armenia, op.cit., trans. N. Garsoian, pp. 185-186, and, idem, Critical Survey, op.cit., III, pp. 150-151.

in the later Orbelian family of Siunik' and another more famous Bēshk'ēn son of Smbat who died in 842-3/1438.<sup>21</sup> This latter prince is mentioned regularly in 8th/14th century Armenian colophons with the variants Bēšk'ēn, Bēšk'en, Bēšgen, Bešk'ēn.<sup>22</sup> Another Pēšgēn with variant Pēšk'ēn is also referred to in a colophon of 847-8/1444.<sup>23</sup> Mention has already been made of the Bešgēn in Thomas of Mecop'.<sup>24</sup> The prevalence of this name among the Armenian Georgian Orbelians in Siunik' would lead one to conclude that the original Georg'ian princes captured by Alp Arslān were probably of mixed Armeno-Georgian origin.

What is more interesting than the Islamization of these Armeno-Georgian princes is their pseudo-Turkification. Pseudo, because though they never adopted Turkic names, they did employ on all of their coins a tribal or family marking, the tamghā. As mentioned previously these semi-heraldic symbols were used exclusively by Turks or Mongols originating from Central Asia.<sup>25</sup> Perhaps by marital ties,<sup>26</sup> or imitation,

<sup>21</sup>See the dynastic table in Step'anos Orbēlean, trans. Brosset, II (Introductory), p. 182.

<sup>22</sup>L.A. Xačikyan, Colophons from XV Century Armenian Manuscripts, op.cit., I, index p. 683 under Bēšk'ēn for a complete listing and references in the colophons proper.

<sup>23</sup>Ibid., p. 565 and index.

<sup>24</sup>Supra, n. 11.

<sup>25</sup>See supra, "Chap. Two," Section II, f, pp. 123-125.

<sup>26</sup>Chaikin had suggested that there were ties of marriage

or by pressure, they copied the usage of their Turkic Ildegizid overlords.

On the numismatic side the recorded coin hoards only confuse our notions on circulation. Since there has been no systematic reporting of finds in and around Ahar, now in Iran, our information is distorted by the exclusive reliance of hoards from the Soviet Union, i.e., the Caucasian areas. Except for one large hoard, the finds have been limited to a few examples. In 1953, an early 7th/13th century hoard of 543 copper coins was found in Derbend, Dagestan A.S.S.R.;<sup>27</sup> forty-two of the coins were worn beyond identification, of the rest, 284 were Ildegizid, representative of all the atabegs, but mostly Abū Bakr and 'Uzbek; 117 Bīshkīnids; four of an unidentified vassal of the Ildegizids; seven Shirvānshāh; 77 Maliks of Darband; and 13 miscellany, including five of a token dirham type. It is difficult to imagine that Bīshkīnid coins were more in use in al-Bāb than Shirvānshāh or Maliks of Darband coins. The only reasonable explanation is that this was a cache of money, mostly of the regular Ildegizid and the very regular and

between the Ildegizids and the Georgian house already in the time of Muhammad Jihān Pahlavān b. Ildegiz which would of course explain his son's name, Abū Bakr Nusrat al-Dīn Bīshkīn, ibid., p. 37; cited by Petrushevskii, p. 589.

<sup>27</sup>Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, pp. 45-46.

large Bīshkinīd types, being carried by a merchant or traveler on his way to the north, Russia or Scandinavia. For such a person the irregular copper pieces of the Maliks of Darband and the Shirvānshāhs would be of little value, hardly worth transporting and hardly exchangeable as money beyond Caucasia. However, we must wait for reports of Iranian hoards before we can fully discuss the question of the monetary circulation and economic and commercial relations of the Maliks of Ahar with the surrounding areas.

The corpus will be followed by a few observations and a genealogical table.

II. THE CORPUS

A. Bīshkin b. Muhammad (circa 591/1194-5 to circa 608/1212)

1. AE. Ahar. 591/1194-5(?). With caliph al-Nāsir (575/1180-622/1225) and atabeg Abū Bakr (587/1186-607/1211).

Obv.

| | |
|--------------------|--|
| أتاك الأعظم | The Greatest Atābak |
| أبو بكر بن محمد | Abū Bakr son of Muhammad. |
| ملك الأمراء | Malik of the <u>amīrs</u> |
| بیشکین بن محمد | Bīshkin son of Muhammad. |
| نصير أمير المؤمنين | Defender of the Commander of the Faithful. |

Rev.

| | |
|--------------------|-------------------------------------|
| لا اله الا الله | There is no god but Allāh. |
| محمد رسول الله | Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh. |
| صلى الله عليه وسلم | God bless him. |
| الناصر لدين الله | al-Nāsir lidīnillāh |
| أمير المؤمنين | Commander of the Faithful. |

Margin "in circular legend the name <sup>c</sup>Izz al-Dīn
Abū Naṣr...Muhammad."

Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 285-288 (4 examples);
the date is not certain.

Pakhomov does not give the legends; I have supplied them from the other coins of Bīshkīn listed below, all of which seem to have the same obverse and reverse field. With regard to the curious marginal legend on the reverse, all coins of Bīshkīn which I have seen have the marginal legends in four segments and never in a really circular fashion. Does Pakhomov also mean to imply that the obverse margin has a circular legend for the date? It is possible that these early coins were struck with such margins, but not likely. The originals will have to be checked.

2. AE. Ahar. 592/1195-6. With caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg Abū Bakr.

Obv.

As no. 1.

Rev.

As no. 1.

Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 28<sup>o</sup>-291 (three examples).

Again Pakhomov does not supply the full legends, but says that the coins are the same as those dated 591/1194-5. Of course the obverse margin containing the date must be different. Once again the name <sup>c</sup>Izz al-Dīn Abū Nasr... Muhammad appears on the reverse, but Pakhomov (p. 49) is unable to identify the person.

3. AE. Ahar. 594/1198. With caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg Abū Bakr.

Obv.

| | |
|--------------------|--|
| أتايت الأعظم | The Greatest Atābak |
| أبو بكر بن محمد | Abū Bakr son of Muhammad. |
| ملك الأمراء | Malik of the <u>amīrs</u> . |
| بشكين بن محمد | Bīshkīn son of Muhammad |
| نصير أمير المؤمنين | Defender of the Commander of the Faithful. |

Marginal segments:

top: struck at Ahar, year ضرب باهر سنة

left: أربع وتسعين 94

bottom: Defender of the Commander of the Faithful.

right: $\frac{u}{h}$ tamghā. نصير أمير المؤمنين

Rev.

| | |
|------------------|-------------------------------------|
| لا اله الا الله | There is no god but Allāh. |
| محمد رسول الله | Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh. |
| صلى الله عليه | God bless him. |
| الناصر لدين الله | al-Nāsir lidīnillāh. |
| أمير المؤمنين | Commander of the Faithful. |

Marginal segments:

| | |
|-----------------------|----------------------------|
| right: عز الدنيا | °Izz al-Dunyā |
| top: والدين | wa'l dīn |
| left: effaced. | |
| bottom: أمير المؤمنين | Commander of the Faithful. |

Soret, RN, 1860, pp. 71-72, No. 1 (three examples used in the reading) (reference to the same coins, Pakhomov, Klady, I, H124); Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 433, no. 1 (not described).

Soret reads Bīshkīn as نتشكين, "Netcheghin." He reads a variation on Pakhomov's °Izz al-Dīn Nasr...Muhammad namely °Izz al-Dunyā wa 'l-Dīn, but hesitatingly suggests that it is a reference to Bīshkīn himself.<sup>28</sup>

4. AE. (Ahar). (5)9(7)/1201(?). With caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg Abū Bakr.

<sup>28</sup>"Si la lecture des deux segments Izz eddounia oua eddin de l'avvers est exacte, je ne saurais à quel autre prince l'attribuer qu'à Netcheghin lui-même; mais alors il se serait donné un double titre, puisque nous le voyons figurer au revers comme appui de l'émir des fidèles." RN, 1860, p. 72.

Obv.

As no. 1.

Rev.

As no. 1.

B.N., M2030 (1898), unpublished.

The coin is in very poor condition with only the first three lines of the obverse readable. There seems to be part of the obverse margin which might be the same as the top segment of no. 3. The notation with the coin indicates the above date, but the reading is doubtful.

5. AE. (Ahar). (5)9X/(11)9(4)-(12)0(3). With caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg Abū Bakr.

Obv.

| | |
|--------------------------|---|
| [أبو بكر بن محمد] | [Ab]ū Bakr son of Muhamma[d]. |
| [ملك لا مرا ... (؟)] | [M]alik of [t]he <u>amīrs</u> A... (?) |
| [نوشكين بن محمد] | [N]utshikīn (Bīshkīn) son of Muhammad |
| [حيين (؟) أمير المؤمنين] | Reviver (?) of the Commander of the Faith[ful]. |

Marginal segments:





bottom: نسمين ..., ... ninety.

Rev.

As no. 1.

Marginal segments: none visible.

Lane-Poole, BM, III, 1877, no. 689, p. 250 (illus., Pl. XII).

In the last line of the obverse legend Lane-Poole suggested the reading  (?), defender. Furthermore, upon examination of the coin at the British Museum only the  of  is visible. For Bīshkīn Lane-Poole read , "Nutshegeen."

6X. AE. (Ahar). No date. With caliph al-Nāṣir and Abū Bakr. Plate IV

Obv.

Same as no. 1, but the last line is effaced.

Marginal segments:

top: , struck at Ahar, year.

right:  tanghā

Rev. (enclosed in a double circle, the outer one made of dots).

Same as no. 1, but with Q-Nāṣir for al-Nāṣir in the fourth line.

Marginal segments: None, but the last line of the legend appears as though it were the bottom segment.

ANS (d=27-29 mm., w=16.83 gr.).

6Y. AE. (Ahar). No date. With caliph al-Nāṣir and atabeg

Abū Bakr.

Obv. (in a triple linear circle the middle one formed of dots).

Marginal segments:

right:  , tamghā.

Rev.

As no. 1, but with l-Nāsir for al-Nāsir.

Marginal segments: none visible.

B.N., no provenance indicated; in very poor condition, unpublished.

7X. AE. (Ahar). No date. With caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg Abū Bakr.

Obv.


Same as no. 1, but with last line illegible.

Marginal segments: lacking.

Rev.

Same as no. 1, except al-dīn for lidīn.

Marginal segments: lacking.


Dorn, Nova Supplementa, vol. I, p. 27, no. 6, ah.
(Bishkin is read "Neschtegin," )

8. AE. (Ahar). No date. With caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg Abū Bakr.

Obv. (in a double linear circle, the inner one made of dots).

As No. 1.

Marginal segments:


right: , tamghā, but facing as in no. 3.

Rev. (in a double circle, the inner one composed of dots).

As no. 1.

Marginal segments: none visible.

Østrup, Cat. Copenhagen, p. 163, no. 1548, with references to Lane-Poole, BM, III, p. 250, no. 689, and, Soret, BM, 1860, p. 71, no. 1; (w=16.54 gr.).

The coin is in very poor condition. Østrup made several errors, reading the tamghā on the obverse as , ten, which he considered as part of the date; he also read Bīshkīn as "Nitšegin." Corrections and completed legends have been made from a photograph supplied by the Copenhagen Museum.

9. AE. (Ahar). No date. With caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg Abū Bakr. Plate IV

Obv. (in a double circle, the inner one made of dots).

As no. 1.

Marginal segments:

top: ضرب باهر سنة , struck at Ahar, year

right: $\frac{4}{h}$, tamghāRev. (in a double circle, the inner one made of dots).

As no. 1.

Marginal segments:

top: (٩) عليلو

left: (٩) لعنللو

ANS (d=28-31 mm., w=17.24 gr.).

The coin is very badly struck; the last line of the reverse and the last two of the obverse are missing. Thus far neither George C. Miles nor I have come up with a reasonable reading of the curious reverse segments.

10. AE. (Ahar). No date. With caliph al-Nāṣir and atabeg Abū Bakr.

Obv.

| | |
|--------------------|---------------------------------|
| ... بك الا ... | [Ata]bāk the Gr[eatest] |
| ... بوبكر ... | [A]bū Bakr... |
| ... ملك الامر ... | ...Malik of the <u>amīr</u> [s] |
| ... كين ... | [Bī]shkīn... |
| ... لطان (?) ... | ... [su ṭtān (?) |

Marginal segments: none.

Rev.

As no. 1.

Marginal segments: none

B.N., M2027 (1818) (unpublished).

The coin is in very poor condition. If the word sultān is read correctly, it is curious and could only refer to the Khwārazmshāh.<sup>29</sup> Perhaps the last line is to be read

نصير , nāsīr, which would eliminate the problem.

11X. AE. (Ahar). No date. With the caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg Abū Bākr.

These are described as bearing the names Bīshkīn, Abū Bakr, the caliph al-Nāsir, and the curious <sup>c</sup>Izz al-Dīn Nasr...Muhammad as in nos. 1 and 2. They are placed here because, since the dates are not legible; they may be issues of any and various years.

12X. AE. (Ahar?). No date.

Coins of Bīshkīn b. Muhammad which are insufficiently described for further classification.

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 433, nos. 2-6 (probably with Ahar and perhaps dated 594/1198, see discussion below);

<sup>29</sup>Either Takash or Muhammad b. Takash; the last Seljuq sultan, Tughril b. Arslānshāh, died in 590/1194, see supra, "Chap. Five," n. 17.

Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 301-325 (25 examples, all in poor condition), H1800, no. 1a, with Abū Bakr (w=17.27 gr.).

Markov's no. 1 is definitely dated 594/1198, but nos. 2-6 have his characteristic and frustrating description, "Tozhe - raznykh' matrit\_z!," "Also - different die!" Minorsky, ibid., p. 870, concludes, "one of them...bears the date 594/1198," while Petrushevskii, ibid., p. 592, says, "№№ 1-6...all 594 A.H. (1198 A.D.)."

The Bīshkīn b. Muhammad of these coins reigned from at least as early as 591/1194 to circa 608/1212. In the latter year Yāqūt tells us that Ibn Bīshkīn was the ruler of Ahar.<sup>30</sup> Perhaps our Bīshkīn was the grand-son of the Bīshkīn mentioned by Bundārī in 527/1133.<sup>31</sup> The gap of some 62 years does not appear excessively long for two generations. Even though Minorsky seems to have rejected this idea, feeling the period was too long and that Bundārī's Bīshkīn was still an earlier link,<sup>32</sup> one must consider the possibility.

We know nothing more about Bīshkīn. The identity of ʿIzz al-Dīn Abū Naṣr...Muhammad or ʿIzz al-Dunyā wa 'l-Dīn

<sup>30</sup>See supra, n. 9.

<sup>31</sup>See supra, n. 10.

<sup>32</sup>Minorsky, ibid., pp. 871-872.

on coins nos. 1-3, 11X, remains unknown except for Soret's suggestion that it might be a title applying to Bīshkīn himself.

B. Mahmūd b. Bīshkīn b. Muḥammad (circa 608/1212-623/1226)

13. AE. (Ahar). 609/1212-13(?). With caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg 'Uzbek (607/1211-622/1225).

Obv.

| | |
|------------------|---------------------------------|
| أتاك الأعظم | The Greatest Atābak |
| أريك بن محمد | 'Uzbek son of Muḥammad. |
| ملك الأمراء | Malik of the <u>amīrs</u> |
| نصرة الدين محمود | Nuṣrat al-Dīn Mahmūd |
| بن بيشكن بن محمد | son of Bīshkīn son of Muḥammad. |

Marginal segments:

| | |
|----------------------|---------------------------|
| top: نصير أمير | Defender of the Commander |
| left: [المؤمنين] (؟) | [of the Faithful (?)]. |

Rev.

| | |
|------------------|-------------------------------------|
| لا اله الا الله | There is no god but Allāh. |
| محمد رسول الله | Muḥammad is the Messenger of Allāh. |
| صلى الله عليه | God bless him. |
| الناصر لدين الله | al-Nāsir lidīnillāh. |
| أمير المؤمنين | Commander of the Faithful. |

Marginal segments:

| | |
|--------------|-------------|
| top: (؟) تسع | nine |
| left: ستمائة | six hundred |

Paris, B.N., E2836 (Souchet, Lenoir 1864) unpublished; M. Curiel and I (reluctantly) read 609/1212, but the
 تسع , nine, could easily be عشر , ten, for
 610/1213.

Previous numismatists such as Soret, Markov, Zambaur and Pakhomov have traditionally assigned the year 607/1211 as the first of Maḥmūd's reign probably by analogy with his overlord 'Uzbek who became Ildegizid atabeg then. We have no evidence indicating when Bīshkīn died or when his son began to rule except the report of Yāqūt's already referred to, that the son of Bīshkīn was ruling in the following year.

14A. AE. Ahar. 610/1213-14. With caliph al-Nāṣir and atabeg 'Uzbek.

Obv.

| | |
|---------------------|---------------------------|
| | |
| أتابك الأعظم | The Greatest Atābak |
| أريك بن محمد | 'Uzbek son of Muḥammad. |
| ملك الأمرا | Malik of the <u>amīrs</u> |
| نصرة الدين بن محمود | Nuṣrat al-Dīn Maḥmūd |
| بن بيشكن بن | son of Bīshkīn son of |
| محمد | Muḥammad. |

Marginal segments:

top: illegible traces.

Rev.

Same as no. 13.

Marginal segments:

right: ... ضرب , struck...
 top: سنة عشر , year ten
 left: وستائة , and six hundred

Ghālib, Meškūāt-i Islāmiyyeh, p. 143, no. 185 (illust., Pl. VII); Istanbul, Archeological Museum, unpublished, no. 1296 (obverse right segment: $\frac{4}{7}$ tamghā, top: traces of a legend; reverse top segment: سنة عشر , year ten, left : [ستائة] , 600, right: nothing visible) (this may be the same as Ghālib's coin).

14B. AE. Ahar. 610/1213. With caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg 'Uzbek.

Obv.

Same as no. 14A.

Marginal segments:

top: نصير امير , Defender of the Commander
 left: المؤمنين , of the Faithful
 right: $\frac{4}{7}$, tamghā

Rev.

Same as no. 13.

Marginal segments:

right ضرب بامر , struck at Ahar
 top: سنة year

Rev.

Same as no. 13.

Marginal segments:

right: ضرب باهر سنة , struck at Ahar, year

top: ثلث عشر , thirteen

left: ستائة , and six hundred.

Soret, *RN*, 1860, p. 72, no. 2 (three examples) illus.,
RN, 1859, Pl. XXII, fig. 6) (see discussion); *ANS*
 (obverse left segment worn; reverse right segment
 worn) (d=27.5-29.5 mm., w=14.93 gr.).

Soret originally read the date as ثلث عشرين / ستائة /
 623/1226; however, he corrected it to 613/1216 (*RNB*, 1861,
 p. 49, n. 2) on the grounds that the caliph al-Nāsir, who
 appears on this coin, died in 622/1225. This really does
 not suffice as an argument, for on extant coins of Mahmūd b.
 Bīshkīn dated 623/1226 with the name of the conquering
 Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn (see *infra*, nos. 22-24X)
 the dead caliph al-Nāsir's name is still retained. Unfort-
 unately, of the three coins the one used for the illustra-
 tion, a line drawing, is of no help in the matter. The
 above details are related because there is reason to accept
 Soret's original reading of 623/1226 as tenable; Pakhomov
 has in fact published a similar coin, for a discussion of
 which see below, no. 24X.

394
 16B. AE. Ahar. 613/1216-17. With caliph al-Nāsīr
 and atabeg 'Uzbek.

Obv.

Field and marginal segments same as no. 16A.

Rev.

Same as no. 13.

Marginal segments:

right: سنة ثلاث , year three

top: عشر , ten

Soret, RN, 1860, p. 72, no. 3 (originally read as
 623/1226, but corrected as above, RNB, 1861, p. 49,
 n. 2).

16C. AE. Ahar. 613/1216-17. With caliph al-Nāsīr and
 atabeg 'Uzbek.

Obv.

Same as no. 14A, six lines.

Marginal segments:

top: نصير أمير , Defender of the Commander.

left: المؤمنين , of the Faithful.

right:  , tamghā.

Rev.

Same as no. 13.

Marginal segments: Same as no. 16A.

Berlin, Münzkabinett, no. 3, access, no. 455/1881, unpublished (w=16.39 gr.) (on obverse tamgha to right effaced; reverse left segment effaced); cast in ANS; ANS, observe left segment effaced (d=28.5-30 mm., w=15.9 gr.).

16D. AE. Ahar. 613/1216-17. With caliph al-Nāsīr and atabeg 'Uzbek.

Obv.

Same as no. 14A, six lines.

Marginal segments: Same as no. 16C.

Rev.

| | |
|------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| ...اله الا الله | ...god but Allāh. |
| محمد رسول الله | Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh. |
| صلى الله عليه وسلم (؟) | God bless him and peace (be upon him) |
| الناصر لدين الله | al-Nāsīr lidīnillāh. |
| أمير المؤمنين | Commander of the Faithful. |

Marginal segments: Same as no. 16C.

Fraehn, Recensio, p. 618, no. 6, a (no obverse segments given; reverse segments show only part of the right and top); Karabacek, WNM, 1868, pp. 70-71 (all segments indicated, but not direction of tamghā).

Fraehn wrongly attributed the coin to the Ildegizid atabeg 'Uzbek; Dorn, Nova Supplementa, p. 276, corrected the attribution. Fraehn also read (؟) ملك (ال), al-malik, for أتاك , atābak, in the first line of the obverse. Dorn failed to correct this error, but Karabacek did, ibid.

Unfortunately, despite Dorn's correction, Karabaceck followed Fraehn's error and attributed the coin to the atabeg 'Uzbek.

Though the addition of wa salam, "and peace (be upon him)," in the third line of the reverse is quite interesting, I would guess that both Fraehn and Karabaceck read more than really was there.

16X. AE. Ahar. 613/1216-17. With caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg 'Uzbek.

There is no description of the coin beyond the names of the principles.

Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 336-344 (nine specimens; only on no. 336 is the mint Ahar readable).

17. AE. Ahar. 614/1217-18. With caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg 'Uzbek.

Oby.

Same as no. 14A, six lines.

Marginal segments:

right:  , tamghā.

Rev.

Same as no. 13.

Marginal segments:

right: ضرب بامر سنة , struck at Ahar, year

top: أربع عشر , fourteen

left: وستمانه , and six hundred.

Bartholomaei à Soret, RNB, 1861, p. 49, no. 26 (illus., Pl. III, fig. 4, a line drawing) (with reference to Fraehn, Recensio, p. 618), cf., Pakhomov, Klady, I, H124.

In the description the date is printed in error as 514 (sic; read 614). This typographical mistake is curiously unexpectedly continued by Pakhomov, Klady, I, H124, p. 53.

18. AE. Ahar. 616/1219(?). With caliph al-Nāsīr and atabeg 'Uzbek.

Obv.

Same as either no. 13 or no. 14A, five or six lines.

Marginal segments: tamghā, to the right.

Rev.

Same as no. 13.

Marginal segments:

top: عشر ... ست , sixteen (?)

left: وستائة , and six hundred.

Paris, B.N., unpublished, M2028.

The notation in the box is marked 616/1219. Upon inspection of this coin the top reverse segment was not at all clear. My inclination was to read, ثلاث عشر, thirteen, for 613/1216, or, سنة عشر year ten, for 610/-1213; it may have to be rejected as an issue of 616/1219.

According to Nasawī in 614/1217 Maḥmūd was captured on his way back from Ispahān by the Khwārazmshāh Muhammad, but was later released and granted his former fief.<sup>33</sup> The numismatic evidence underlines the events of that year. Up to 613/1216-17 there is a steady and comparatively heavy minting by Maḥmūd, but after that there is a sharp decline, almost a stop. For 614/1217 we have the single specimen of Bartholomaei. If we reject no. 18 from the Bibliotheque Nationale, very doubtfully attributed to 616/1219, we have no record of a new minting for nine years until 623/1226. Of course it is always possible that coins were minted in those years without dates or that they have not come down to us. However, barring those possibilities, it would appear that economic and political conditions were so unsteady and uncertain that a new minting was impossible.

19X. AE. (Ahar). 61X/1213-1222. With caliph al-Nāṣir and atabeg 'Uzbek.

The coin is not further described.

Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, no. 361.

20. AE. (Ahar?). 623/1226. With caliph al-Nāṣir and atabeg 'Uzbek.

<sup>33</sup>See supra, n. 6 and the text there.

likely it is the deliberate action of the supporters of the overthrown atabeg, not wishing to acknowledge the authority of the conqueror."<sup>37</sup> Neither notion is very likely. Negligence could hardly explain the cutting of a die with the year 623/1226, especially since we have no other coins dated in the 620's/1220's. The suggestion that it could be an act of defiance must be rejected on the grounds of the immediate acceptance by Jalāl al-Dīn of Maḥmūd's sovereignty over the lands around Aḥar. The contrary would seem to be true, namely, that Maḥmūd was waiting for the overthrow of his overlord 'Uzbek by the Khwārazmshāh.<sup>38</sup>

There is a third possibility; perhaps the coins are really issues of 613/1216 mistakenly read. A similar mistake was made by no less an authority than Soret, who was confronted with the same set of improbable facts. He changed his opinion from 623/1226 to 613/1216.<sup>39</sup> I have myself mistakenly read عشرين , twenty, for عشر , ten, on a specimen of 613/1216 in the American Numismatic Society collection. Pakhomov's coins do introduce a new element, the في , "in," which appears before the word year. This does not appear in any of the other coins of

<sup>37</sup>Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, p. 50.

<sup>38</sup>See supra, n. 6 and the text there.

<sup>39</sup>See supra, under coin no. 16A.

Mahmūd; it could also be a mistaken reading for the مر , of the often found بامر سنة , "[struck] at Ahar, year." Until we find more coins or new historical information the questions raised by these coins must remain unanswered.

21A. AE. (Ahar). 6XX/12XX. With caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg 'Uzbek.

Same as no. 13, five lines.

Marginal segments:

obv. left: المؤمنين , the Faithful.

rev. right: ستائة ..., six hundred.

E. Zygmant collection, New York (d=26.5-28.5 mm., w=15.79 gr.).

21B. AE. (Ahar). (6)XX/(12)XX. With caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg 'Uzbek.

Same as no. 13, five lines.

Lane Poole, BM, III, 1877, p. 250, no. 690 (first line of obverse is read al-malik for atabak, continuing the error of Fraehn and Karabacek, cf., sup. a under no. 16B)(all segments worn).

21C. (Ahar). (6)XX/(12)XX. With caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg 'Uzbek.

Same as 14A, six lines.

Ghālib, Meskkāt-i Islāmiyyeh, p. 144, no. 186 (segments worn smooth), no. 187 (obverse segments, top: nāsir amir, Defender of the Commander; left: al-mu'minin, of the Faithful); Istanbul, Archeological Museum, unnumbered,

unpublished(?), obverse right segment, tanghā; reverse right segment darāba, struck) (possibly the same coin as Ghālib no. 186); Ashmolean Museum, Oxford, access. Tehran 1956, unpublished (very poor condition, no margins visible); Paris, B.N., M 2036 (unpublished) (obverse segments: tanghā on the right and al-mu'minnīn on the left; reverse segment: to the right darāba bi... struck at (Ahar); ANS, (d=26-28.5 mm., w=16.48 gr.) (part of tanghā on obverse right; bi-Ahar sādā, at Ahar the year, on reverse right)(d=26-28.5 mm., w=16.48 gr.).

21X. AE. Ahar. 6XX/12XX. Probably with caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg 'Uzbek on all.

These coins are either not fully described or are in such poor condition that it is impossible to distinguish whether the obverses are of the five or six line variety.

Blau, Odessa, p. 21, no. 244b (badly worn); Markov, Inventarnyi, pp. 433-434, nos. 8-17 (10 examples); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1108 (2 examples); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 348-353 (Ahar visible), nos. 362-382, nos. 383 (Ahar visible), no. 384 (in all 29 examples); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1800 (2 examples; w=14.93, 16.09 gr.); Berlin, Münzkabinett, unpublished, no. 2, access. no. 153/1880 (w=16.40 gr.), no. 4, access. no. 154/1880 (w=16.00 gr.), no. 7, access. no. 454/1881 (16.91 gr.)(right segment reverse: darāba bi-Ahar sādā, struck at Ahar the year (3 specimens, casts in ANS); Paris, B.N., M 2029 Guillemin 1898, unpublished (obverse top segment; nasir amir, Defender of the Commander); ANS, (d=24.5-30.0 mm., w=16.82 gr.; in poor condition).

22. AE. Ahar. 623/1226. With caliph al-Nāsir and the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn (617/1220-628/1231). Plate IV

Obv.

السلطان الأعظم

The Greatest Sultān


منكبونی بن

MNKBRNY<sup>40</sup> son of

<sup>40</sup>Jalāl al-Dīn's personal name as it appears on the coins is MNKBRNY. The pronunciation remains uncertain.

| | |
|--------------|-----------------------|
| محمد الملك | Muhammad. The Malik |
| المادل محمود | the Just Mahmūd |
| بن بيشكين بن | son of Bīshkīn son of |
| محمد | Muhammad. |

Marginal segments:

| | |
|--|---------------------------------|
| top: نصير أمير | ,Defender of the Commander |
| left: المؤمنین | ,of the Faithful. |
| right:  | , <u>taughā</u> . <sup>41</sup> |

Rev.

| | |
|------------------|-------------------------------------|
| لا اله الا الله | There is no god but Allāh. |
| محمد رسول الله | Muhammad is the Messenger of Allāh. |
| صلى الله عليه | God bless him. |
| الناصر لدين الله | al-Nāsir lidīnillāh |
| أمير المؤمنين | Commander of the Faithful. |

Forms such as Mangūberti are derived, according to Boyle, from an etymology first proposed by d'Ohsson from Turkic Mengū in the sense "Eternal (God)" and birtī (for birdi), "(he) gave," but this etymology is now discredited, he says; J.A. Boyle, "Djalāl al-Dīn Khwārazm-shāh," *EI*<sub>2</sub>. However, the same author in another place says, "It appears to be derived from the Turkish menç 'mole' and burun or burin 'nose' and so to mean 'the man with a mole on his nose'." See *idem*, trans. of Juwainī, *op.cit.*, II, p. 434, n. 31, in which Boyle follows the usage of M. Qazvini in his edition of Juwainī, The Ta'rikh-i-Jahan-Gusha, GMS, II (London, 1916), pp. 284-292. Most recently G.I. Cahen, Pre-Ottoman Turkey (London, 1968), p. 127 ff., uses Mangūberti.

<sup>41</sup>The taughā on this issue appears slightly different than on other issues of Mahmūd; the three little prongs seem to be missing or to have merged into a dot.

Marginal segments:

top: [نصير أمير] , [Defender of the Commander]
 left: المؤمنین , of the Faithful.
 right: (?) , tanghā. (?)

Rev.

Same as no. 22.

Marginal segments:

right: سنة ثلثة (?) باهر , Ahar, year three
 top: [عشرين] , [twenty]
 left: [وستمائة] , [and six hundred].

Markov, Inventarnyi, p. 434, no. 23 (place here on basis of his indication "variant"); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, nos. 395-401 (seven examples), no. 395 (with Ahar and full date); 396 (Ahar and 6(23)), no. 397 (only 62(3)), no. 398 (only (6)2(3)); no. 399 (only 6(23)), nos. 400-401 (neither mint nor date); Paris, B.N., unpublished, E.2835 (Souchet, Lenoir 1864) (only obverse left segment, al-mu'minīn, the Faithful, visible).

24X. AE. (Ahar ?)(623/1226 ?)

Coins of Mahmūd b. Bīshkīn with the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn, probably on type no. 22 or no. 23 but insufficiently described for further classification.

Markov, Inventarnyi, pp. 433-434, nos. 19-22 (four examples, probably like no. 23); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1800, under no. 1 one example (w=16.15 gr.).

In 622/1225 Jalāl al-Dīn overthrew the Ildegizid

'Uzbek; on 17 Rajab/25 July he entered Tabriz. Later in Rabi<sup>c</sup> I/March, 623/1226, he captured Tiflis.<sup>42</sup> Possibly before his march against the Georgians, Mahmūd gave obedience to the Khwārazmshāh and was reconfirmed in his fief at Ahar as related by Nasawī.<sup>43</sup> These coins were surely struck to honor this occasion. Whether the mentioning of the caliph al-Nāsir's name was out of ignorance of his death or because Mahmud or the Khwārazmshāh did not wish to recognize his successor, al-Zāhir, who only reigned for a short time from Ramadān/September, 622/1225 to Rajab/June, 623/1226,<sup>44</sup> is not certain. Some of these coins could have even been struck in late 623/1226 in which case al-Mustansir would have been caliph.

Of more interest still is why this is the last issue of the Maliks of Ahar. Did they stop striking coins after 623/1226? Or did they just keep using the same date? If they stopped minting, why? We do not know; there is no further information in the sources. Jalāl al-Dīn remained very active in the region until his death in 628/1231.<sup>45</sup> Whether Mahmūd accompanied the Khwārazmshāh on the campaigns

<sup>42</sup>Juwainī, trans. Boyle, II, pp. 431-432.

<sup>43</sup>See supra, n. 6.

<sup>44</sup>Zambaur, Manuel, p. 5.

<sup>45</sup>See supra, "Chap. Two," n. 89 and text there.

of these five years remains a mystery. It has been suggested that perhaps *Qasvīnī's* passage in the *Ta'rikh-i-gusīda* implies that the descendants of the Bīshkīnid Maliks of Ahar continued to exhibit their large earrings even in Mongol times, i.e., that remnants of the dynasty survived.<sup>46</sup>

25X. AE. (Ahar?).

Bīshkīnid coins insufficiently described for further classification.

Pakhomov, *Klady*, VII, H1800, under no. 1 (five examples, one with date (6)X3 .

III. CONCLUDING OBSERVATIONS

The coinage of these vassal Maliks clearly demonstrates the decline of the Ildegizid state at the end of the 6th/12th century. The atabegs Abū Bakr and 'Uzbek were apparently unable to prevent the striking of coins, a symbol of sovereignty, by this dynasty on their home territory of Adharbayjān, so near to the capital cities of Ardābil and Tabrīz. The Bīshkīnids must have represented a very important

<sup>46</sup>Minorsky, *ibid.*, p. 874. The *Ta'rikh-i-gusīda* was written in 730/1330; we know from the same author's *Musbat al-qulūb*, trans. Le Strange, p. 85, that the original lands of the Bīshkīnids were kept together as the tūmān of Pīshkīn/Bīshkīn during the Mongol occupation.

element in the atabeg state. Since Mahmud b. Bīshkīn appears to have been commander of the army under 'Uzbek as implied by Nasawī in his telling of the events of 614/1217, it is quite possible that these vassals could have obtained the power of the atabegate in the first quarter of the 7th/13th century, just as the Ildegizids themselves took control of the sultanate in the previous century.

The coins, by their large size and comparative regularity, indicate that the Bīshkīnīd state was relatively prosperous. All issues are dated and show the place of minting; they belong to the token dirham type of copper coins minted in eastern Anatolia and northern Mesopotamia during the 6th/12th century.<sup>47</sup> Commercial and economic relations of the Maliks of Ahar must have been directed toward these latter areas rather than the traditional areas exploited by their overlords: Shirvān, Arrān and Mūqān. However, the lack of archeological data from Turkey and Iran make it impossible to be authoritative on this question. The excavations at the Armenian city of Dvin, about 125 miles to the northwest, did not turn up a single coin of this dynasty, although close to 400 Ildegizid coppers were found there. As with every other dynasty treated in

<sup>47</sup>See supra, "Chap. Two," Section II, D, pp. 115-118.

this corpus, the Maliks of Ahar inconspicuously disappear, leaving no trace in the pages of later histories.

GENEALOGY OF THE BĪSHKINĪD MALIKS OF AHAR

| | |
|------------------------------|---|
| Bīshkīn (I) | Enfeoffed by sultan Alp Arslān in circa 456/1064: Nasawī, p. 18, Qazwīnī, <u>Ta'rikh-i Guzida</u> , p. 441. |
| a gap of unknown generations | |
| Bīshkīn (II) | Sought refuge in Ardabīl in 527/1133; Bundarī, p. 165. |
| perhaps a gap | |
| Muhammad | Sometime before 591/1193-4: from the coins of his son Bīshkīn (III). |
| A. BĪSHKĪN (III) | From circa 591/1193-4 to 599/1203-608/1212: Yāqūt, I, p. 409 and from his coins. |
| B. MAHMŪD | From 599/1203-608/1212 to circa 623/1226: Yāqūt, I, p. 409 and from his coins. |

The table is tentative in its earlier segment. The rulers who struck coins are indicated by capital letters; the letter before their names refers to a section in the corpus. The justification for the reign of each ruler is given after the date.

CHAPTER SEVEN

CORPUS OF AN UNIDENTIFIED ILDEGIZID VASSAL

1. INTRODUCTION

The coins of this dynasty, or perhaps better, minting authority, since only a single ruler is known, are included in this study not because the numismatic evidence is of historical importance, but almost as an appendix to confirm some general conclusions already arrived at about the economy and history of southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān in the 6th/12th and 7th/13th centuries. They are all small, irregularly struck copper,<sup>1</sup> apparently lacking the place of striking and date; this information may have been on the original dies, but the consistently small planchets used for these coins have resulted in circular margins which are either completely lacking or so partial that they cannot be deciphered. On the obverse is the name of the unidentified ruler, ...kīn(?) b. Muhammad with an illegible circular marginal legend. The reverse bears the names of the caliph al-Nāsir and the Ildegizid atabeg Abū Bakr.

<sup>1</sup>Throughout this work the term fals, fulūs, has been avoided for the designation of this coinage. In a period and area where neither dirhams nor dīnārs were struck, copper coins were used as a substitute. We have already mentioned the so-called token dirhams and "barbaric" dīnārs; see supra, "Chap. Two," Section II, D, esp. nn. 146-149.

These coins were first published in the 1860's by F. Soret and A. Bartholomaei,<sup>2</sup> but the conjunction of the names Abū Bakr and al-Nāsir and the clear "-kīn" b. Muhammad led to their wrong attribution to Bīshkīn b. Muhammad, the Malik of Ahar. In the course of the research for the Bīshkīnīd corpus, it became clear that no matter how badly these coins were struck, the name on the obverse could not be read Bīshkīn. The obvious conclusion was that they represented the coins of a minor independent ruler, in a vassal status to the Ildegizids, who probably controlled one of the larger towns of southeastern Caucasia; E.A. Pakhomov arrived at the same conclusion in 1957.<sup>3</sup>

On the coins the -kīn is quite clear, though the last letter may be a d, dh, r, or z for -kīd, -kīdh, -kīr, or -kīz. Visible on some specimens is what looks like an accent aigu above the syllable. The k could also be pronounced g for -gīn, -gīr, etc. The first part of the name presents greater difficulties. It is formed of two letter, the first of which can be b, t, th, n, or y. The second is either d, dh, r, z, k, l, or n; on the type no.1A in the American Numismatic Society it looks most like k or l, on the Berlin specimen, no. 1B, like r or d. Pakhomov suggested B.rkīn/B.rgīn and

<sup>2</sup>RM, 1860, pp. 70-71, no. 6, and, RNB, 1861, p. 49, no. 25 respectively.

<sup>3</sup>Klady, VII, H1799, pp. 51-52.

W.rkīn/W.rgīn,<sup>4</sup> but B.lkīn, B.dkīn, Y.dgīn, Y.rkīn, T.rkīn are among the more reasonable of the numerous possibilities. The inclination has been to look for a Turkic type name with the ending -kīn or -tekīn, but the search for a likely candidate should not be limited in this way, for just as Beshken became Bīshkīn, so too some Iranian name may be behind these enigmatic letters.

The coins themselves, though poorly and carelessly struck pieces of copper, smaller than the dies employed for the striking, are near uniform in size and weight. Some of the coins directly examined appear to have been clipped to adjust them to an approximate standard. Though the dozen or so specimens, the weights of which are recorded, vary from 4.11 to 7.87 grams, both the average and median is a little more than 6 grams. Their diameters are seldom larger than 20 or smaller than 15 millimeters. Therefore, they are of the hybrid type, in between regular and irregularly struck copper, similar to certain Ildegisid issues which circulated in the numismatically neutral area of northeastern Arrān especially along the south bank of the River Kur.<sup>5</sup> Beside the five pieces found in the Derbend hoard discussed

<sup>4</sup>Ibid., p. 51.

<sup>5</sup>See supra, "Chap. Two," p. 121, n. 157.

earlier,<sup>6</sup> most specimens have been found in or near the Mūqān Steppe, that is from the triangular area formed by the confluence of the Kur and Araxes Rivers extending due east to the shores of the Caspian Sea. The cities of Baylaqān (west of the Araxes in Arrān proper) and Kabali would be likely places for these coins to have been minted.

They had to have been struck during the years of Abū Bakr's atabegate, 587/1191-607/1211, and like the Bīshkinīd coinage, which started to appear in the 590's/-1190's,<sup>7</sup> they expose the inability of the weakened Ildegizid state to prevent local rulers in their own provinces of Arrān and Adharbayjān from issuing their own money.

The eventual fate of this Ildegizid vassal is of course unknown. He probably stopped minting coins around the very end of the 6th/12th century, about the same time as the Maliks of Darband. The Shirvānshāh expansionist policy which resulted in the acquisition of Darband,<sup>8</sup> in the first quarter of the 7th/13th century, seems also to have brought southern areas, including Mūqān, under the control of Shirvān.<sup>9</sup> This vassal of the atabeg Abū Bakr was probably absorbed by its northern neighbors.

<sup>6</sup>Klady, VII, H1799; see supra, "Chap. Six," n. 26 and text there for its composition.

<sup>7</sup>See supra, loc. cit., coins nos. 1-5.

<sup>8</sup>See supra, "Chap. Two," p. 99, n. 93.

II. THE CORPUS

...kīn(?) b. Muhammad (sometime during 587/1191-607/1211)

1A. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir
(575/1180-622/1225) and Ildegizid atabeg Abū Bakr
(587/1191-607/1211). Plate V

Obv. (in a single linear circle)

...kīn (?)
بن محمد son of Muhammad.

Margin: in a circular margin, the indecipherable
letters (؟) ... لا من حار ... (?)

Rev.

| | |
|-----------------|----------------------------|
| الناصر لدين | al-Nāsir lidīn |
| أمير المؤمنين | Commander of the Faithful. |
| أتاك الأعظم | The Greatest Atābak |
| أبو بكر بن محمد | Abū Bakr son of Muhammad. |

Margin: There is no sign of any.

Bartholomaei à Soret, RMB, 1861, p. 49, no. 25 (three examples, illegible traces in the obverse margin); ANS, the indicated obverse marginal legend is from this coin (d=19-20 mm., w=6.56 gr.).

Bartholomaei attributed the issue to the Malik of Ahar "Netchekin" (Bīshkīn) b. Muhammad. This is impossible as the extremely clear ANS specimen indicates.

1B. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir and
atabeg Abū Bakr. Plate V

Obv. (in a double linear circle)

The same two line legend as no. 1A.

Margin: indecipherable letters.

Rev.

Same as no. 1A.

Soret, *RM*, 1860, pp. 70-71, no. 6 (misattributed to the atabeg Uzbek b. Muhammad, but later changed, again incorrectly, to "Netchekin" (Bishkin) b. Muhammad, *RMB*, 1864, pp. 56-57, n. 1) (Soret read "Pahlavan" in the margin); Pakhomov, *Klady*, VII, Hl 799, nos. 403-404 (w=5.52, 6.10 gr.); Berlin, *Münzkabinett*, unpublished, no. 13, access. Gagarin 320/1885 (obverse very clear, in the ANS); <sup>بد کس</sup> ANS, two examples (no. 1, obverse has the marking ↙ above Muhammad and fragments of a marginal obverse legend, <sup>مرک لا</sup> (?); the reverse is badly struck) (no. 2, obverse margin has fragmentary legend, <sup>مرک لا</sup> (?)) (d=16-19, 13-19 mm., w=4.18, 4.35 gr.).

Soret's reading of Pahlavān is quite acceptable as part of the name of Abu Bakr b. Muhammad Jihān Pahlavān. A case could be made for reading Jihān Pahlavān on the ANS specimens.

2X. AE. No mint name or date. With caliph al-Nāsir and atabeg...b. Muhammad Jihān Pahlavān.

Obv.

Same as no. 1A.

Margin: illegible.

Rev.

"On the preserved part the usual title of the Ildegizids of the end of the (6th)/12th beginning of the (7th)/13th centuries: ...Jihān Pahlavān..."

Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, no. 402 (w=7.87 gr.).

Since Pakhomov found these specific words on the reverse of this coin, it must be of a different issue. It is possible that nos. 1A and B had a fifth line in the reverse legend which has not been preserved because the planchets were too small to receive the full impression of the die. Of course Jihān Pahlavān could be a title assumed by Abū Bakr or his brother 'Usbek, but more reasonably it is part of their father's name: Muhammad Jihān Pahlavān b. Ildegiz. Since the name of the atabeg in question is worn off there is the very remote possibility that it was 'Usbek instead of Abū Bakr; many of their own issues are indistinguishable when worn, e.g., under no. 39X of the Ildegizid Corpus.

3X. AE. No mint name or date.

Coins of the unidentified Ildegizid vassal insufficiently described for further classification.

Pakhomov, Klady, II, H426, the obverse field was read as " لکین بن محمد " = ...l-gin b. Muhammad" (it was found near Baku); Pakhomov, Klady, IV, H1111, one example, worn and not attributed (d=14.0-17.5 mm., found near Baylaqān); Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799, no. 405, only "Muhammad" preserved (d=approx. 18 mm., t=approx. 3 mm., w=5.86 gr.)(Pakhomov, ibid., p. 51, mentions the weight

of three others in various collections (?) as $w=4.11$, 5.55 , 7.04 gr., and together with those in H1799 an average weight of approx. 6.03 gr. is obtained.), H1801, no. 169 "unattributed SMC., with the names ...kin b. Muhammad and caliph al-Nasir," another is mentioned under the same board, p. 59 (found at Örenkale, the site of the ancient Baylaqan); Pakhomov, "Monety iz raskopok 1959-1960 gg. v kreposti Kabaly (Coins from the 1959-1960 Excavation in the Ruins of the Kabali Fortress)," Material. Kul'tur. Azerbaidzhana, V (1964), p. 183, (obverse completely worn, reverse "/Atabak/Abu Bakr/")(d=approx. $15.0-17.0$ mm. on a piece of metal 13.5 by 20.0 mm., $t=3.5-4.0$ mm., $w=6.75$ gr.).

The planchets of the coins of this dynasty were probably cast from bevelled moulds of about 20 m. diameter, with a striking surface of $15-17$ mm.; the dies themselves are consistently larger.

SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

Southeastern Cāucasia and Adharbayjān formed a separate and distinctive entity in a remote frontier region of the Islamic empire during the 6th/12th and early 7th/13th centuries. Protected on the north by the Caucasus and the east by the Caspian Sea, the area was exposed to the influence of the Christian Kingdom of Georgia in the northwest and the Ildegizid atabegate in the southeast. Of its major cities only those along the Araxes River or south of it had active contact with Anatolia, northern Mesopotamia and al-Jibāl. Arrān, in its broadest meaning of the territory between the Araxes and the Kur Rivers, engaged in limited commercial activities with these peripheral cities, as well as with the Georgians and the Ildegizids. The latter states were involved in a major political and military struggle during these centuries. The battle field was Arrān; the prize was the control of the main commercial centers of mixed Armenian and Muslim population: Ani, Dvin, Naxiĵawan and Ganja.

North of the Kur was the economically and politically isolated core of this Caucasian complex; its two components were Shirvān and Darband. The latter was continually threatened and finally absorbed by the former at the end of the 6th/12th century. Mūqān, the steppe area east of the Araxes and south of its confluence with the Kur, was a buffer area

between north and the south and should be considered as an extension of Arrān during this period. Like Darband Mūqān was also absorbed by Shirvān at the end of the same century.

The cities of Armenia and Arrān, though ruled by Muslim amīrs, were under constant pressure from the Georgians who captured them several times in this period. These Muslim rulers did not mint their own coinage; in Dvin, Naxijawan, and Ganja, Georgian, Ildegizid, Byzantine and assorted Islamic coins from the neighboring areas circulated freely. These cities tried to maintain an independent and neutral status. Likewise, Shirvān and Darband, which were theoretically part of the Islamic community under the Seljuq-Ildegizid protectorate, had close though limited commercial relations with the Georgians and often inter-married with them.

Secure in their forbidding mountainous country, the Georgians preserved a unique position as the only indigenous Christian state in the Middle East. Their power increased as the 6th/12th century matured, yet they never risked a complete break with the Muslim traditions which had permeated the life of many of their own citizens and those of the adjacent areas which they wished to conquer or at least to control. This fact was dramatically demonstrated by the uninterrupted minting of bilingual Arabic-Georgian coins.

The Ildegizids indulged in the same policy of concession towards their Christian subjects, but not so conspicuously. For Armenia and Arrān they struck special

issues which omitted all pious Islamic legends and often the name of the caliph and even of the Seljuq sultan who was directly under their own control.

From the end of the 5th/11th century, when the central authority of the Great Seljuq Empire began to weaken until the first quarter 7th/13th century when all of the Near East was brought under the Mongol yoke, the struggle for power in Caucasia between the Georgians and the Ildegizids continued unabated. In this study the monetary and political history of southeastern Caucasia and Adharbayjān was investigated based on the Islamic coinage of the period. The research has revealed the following conclusions.

I. THE COINAGE

A. The Silver Crisis and Copper Coinage

The major numismatic generalization of the 6th/12th century, that no silver money was struck in the Middle East during the so-called silver crisis, has been confirmed by this study. The monetary output of the five dynasties examined was completely of copper with only two exceptions which themselves prove the general statement. The first of these are silver issues of the Shirvānshāh continuing in small quantities right on to the mid-6th/12th century.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup>See supra, the Shirvānshāh Corpus, "Chap. Three," nos. 1-11.

This is contrary to the information given in the most recent study of this question which asserts that only in Ghaznavid India was silver minted after 467/1075.<sup>2</sup> Admittedly in the 6th/12th century silver of the Shirvānshāh coinage becomes gradually more and more debased culminating in a unique specimen of Minūchihr II, dated 555/1160, which is made of billon,<sup>3</sup> an alloy of silver, tin and copper. After this issue, copper with increasingly smaller traces of silver,<sup>4</sup> was minted exclusively in Shirvān even after the Mongol conquest when the neighboring areas had switched back to silver.<sup>5</sup>

The other exception to copper exclusivity is represented by three unique dīnārs of very base gold struck at the end of the 6th/12th century by the Ildegizid Abū Bakr b. Muḥammad.<sup>6</sup> They probably originated from a city in al-Jibāl, perhaps

<sup>2</sup>A.M. Watson, "Back to Gold--and Silver," op.cit., p. 3, and nn. 3 and 4.

<sup>3</sup>See supra, loc. cit., no. 13.

<sup>4</sup>Supra, p. 186, n. 13.

<sup>5</sup>Supra, loc.cit., nos. 33-47. The Georgians had already minted silver by 642/1244-5, while a decade and a half later the Shirvānshāhs were still using copper; for the Georgian issues see Lang, op.cit., p. 35.

<sup>6</sup>See supra, the Ildegizid Corpus, "Chap. Five," nos. 45-47, pp. 349-351; no. 47 may belong to 'Uzbek rather than Abū Bakr.

Hamadān, rather than Adharbayjān proper. On at least one and maybe two of these, the atabeg has assumed the title of "sultān," revealing the Ildegizid desire to succeed their recently destroyed Seljuq overlords. The striking of these gold coins was a futile gesture, an attempt to display the sham power of a state which soon was to decline and retreat before the pressures of its neighboring rivals and finally to succumb to the force of the invading Khwārazmshāhs.

During this silver crisis in the Middle East, the entirely copper coinage of its entire northern belt, including Anatolia, northern Syria, upper Mesopotamia, Adharbayjān, Caucasia and al-Jibāl was divided into two very distinct categories which coincided with two specific geographical regions. West of Lake Urmiya and south and west of the upper Araxes, a large, uniform, and regular copper coinage was in circulation, which was characterized by representational motifs, usually human, on at least one side of each issue. In contrast to this, Caucasia including Christian Georgia, Adharbayjān, al-Jibāl and the other Muslim territories to the east and southeast, remained faithful to the de facto Islamic prohibition against imagery and employed, as was previously the case, only Arabic epigraphy on their coins.

Many of these representational issues, despite their copper composition, were regarded not as fals, but rather as

substitute dirhams struck in lieu of silver. This is attested by their comparative uniformity and great size, and especially by the words "dirham" or "this is a dirham" found on issues extending from al-Jibāl in the east to Anatolia in the west.<sup>7</sup> This fact, coupled with the portraiture, which was vaguely and probably intentionally reminiscent of the Byzantine copper previously circulating in these formerly Christian border areas, certifies that the token dirhams had a definite monetary value and were used for intra- and inter-regional commercial transaction.

Furthermore, the strictly non-representational coined copper of Caucasia and Adharbayjān, was itself separated into two broad types: regular and irregular. The former variety was minted to conform to certain standards of size, shape and weight, while the irregular type was struck without regard to any such criteria, except that each piece of copper should bear some part of a normally engraved die impression. Even among the regular type certain issues are very carelessly and haphazardly struck giving the impression of irregularity when compared to the token dirhams originating from the contiguous areas.

<sup>7</sup>See supra, "Chap. Two," Section II, D and E, pp. 115-123. The Georgians also employed this technique, putting the word "vetshli," which signifies a silver piece, on their fractional copper coins; see Lang, p. 21.

The pattern of monetary circulation in Caucasia and Adharbayjān naturally follows the political and economic conditions which evolved from the power struggle between the Georgians and the Ildegizids. This is not to say that the type of coinage minted or used in any area was determined by this conflict, but rather that the numismatic evidence often defined the nature of this struggle. In Darband and Shirvān, the areas northeast of the Kur, only irregular copper was struck, and, as mentioned before, southeast of the Araxes only regular copper was issued. The territory in between the two rivers, that is Armenia, Arrān and Mūqān, was a mixed or neutral region where both regular (predominantly in the southern cities along the north bank of the Araxes: Ani, Dvin, Naxijawan) and irregular (mostly in the northern towns on the southern bank of the Kur: Ganja, Barda<sup>c</sup>, Baylaqān) varieties circulated.

This monetary duality is emphasized by the minting policy of the rival powers. The Georgians issued regular copper for the use in western and southern Georgia, Armenia and Arrān, but also struck irregular copper for circulation in eastern Georgia, Darband and Shirvān. The Ildegizids minted a regular type for use in cities like Dvin and Naxijawan, as well as for southern Adharbayjān and northern al-Jibāl, i.e., cities like Ardabil and Tabriz. Still a third type, found in

northern Arrān, Ganja, Barda<sup>c</sup>a, and Baylaqān, was of a hybrid variety, carelessly struck on angular and distorted rather than round planchets. These have not been found in the excavations in Dvin nor along the Araxes.

The geographical position of the two Ildegizid vassals studied in this work also affirms the foregoing hypothesis. The Bīshkīnid Maliks of Ahar, situated south of the Araxes, produced only very regular large copper coins of the token dirham type; they are well struck, dated and carry the mint name Ahar. The other as yet unidentified vassal issued coins at the end of the 6th/12th century which seem to have originated from the eastern corner of Arrān or across the Araxes in Mūqān.<sup>8</sup> They exhibit the expected characteristics of Ildegizid coins from that area, casually minted, irregular, but conforming to certain loose standards of weight and diameter.

In this broad and consistent pattern it is difficult to explain the issues of 555/1160 to 559/1164 of the Maliks of Darband,<sup>9</sup> not only are they among the rare dated strikings of the totally irregular copper group, but these bits of copper bear the word dirāham. Were they really intended to be used as token dirhams for commercial transactions? It does

<sup>8</sup>This assumption is based on the location of the boards which contain these coins, see supra, "Chap. Seven," n. 3.

not seem likely; coin hoards have revealed that Gāsham's Law<sup>10</sup> was operative in the area.<sup>11</sup> After all: why should someone have accepted or hoarded scraps of irregular copper, even if they had "dirāham" on them, when they could have saved regular, round and uniform Ildegizid, Georgian, and foreign coins. As was suggested previously these may have been issued to pay a specific tribute or debt which was expressed in terms of so many dirhams.<sup>12</sup> Another puzzle of these coins, the use of the plural dirāham instead of the customary singular dirham, remains inexplicable. It may have simply been a spelling error, so common in the Arabic legends of this dynasty's coins.

B. Minting Data and Epigraphy

Dated issues are rarely found and when they are it is only among regular copper coinage. Those struck by the Ildegizids are from Ardabīl and have that mint name indicated,

<sup>9</sup>See their corpus, "Chap. Four," coins nos. 8-10, pp. 261-264.

<sup>10</sup>"When two coins are equal in debt-paying value but unequal in intrinsic value, the one having the lesser intrinsic value tends to remain in circulation and the other to be hoarded or exported as bullion." Webster's Seventh New College Dictionary (Springfield, Mass., 1965), p. 367.

<sup>11</sup>See Pakhomov, Klady, VII, H1799; of the more than 500 copper coins found in a hoard near Darband, fewer than 20 per cent were of the indigenous irregular type of the Maliks of Darband and the Shirvānshāhs; half were Ildegizid and 25 per cent were the very regular Bīshkīnid type. See supra. "Chap. Six," the text at note 26.

<sup>12</sup>See supra, "Chap. Four," n. 28 and text there.

the recorded dates are 572/1176-575/1179-80, 585/1189, 589/-1193, 594/1198. Two other issues of Abū Bakr but without a mint are dated 609/1212 or 619/1222 and 618/1221.<sup>13</sup> All Bīshkīnid coppers, as might be expected from their regularity, are dated and bear the mint name Ahar. More than 100 remaining issues of these dynasties, mostly of the irregular variety are undated and without mint; the exceptions once again illustrate the general principle. There are the "dirāham" series of the Maliks of Darband just discussed; the unique coin of the Shirvānshāh Minūchihr II dated 555/1160 (supra, n. 3) and minted at Shamākī which is very carefully struck; another unique Shirvān issue of about the same period, but irregular;<sup>14</sup> and finally an issue of the Shirvānshāh Akhsatān III under the Mongol protectorate, dated 653/1254, but without any mint.<sup>15</sup> The coins of the unidentified Ildegizid vassal bear neither date nor mint.

The actual technique of coin production varied. Most copper was coined on planchets cut or broken off from larger pieces of the metal. However, the Shirvānshāhs and the unidentified vassal used cast planchets. Casting often left an

<sup>13</sup>See supra, Ildegizid Corpus, "Chap. Five," nos. 48-49.

<sup>14</sup>See supra, Shirvānshāh Corpus, "Chap Three," no. 14.

<sup>15</sup>Supra, loc. cit., no. 45.

extra globe of metal on one end of the coin from the side of the mould where the molten copper was poured. This gave such coins a tear drop effect. Many irregular Georgian issues also were struck on cast planchets,<sup>16</sup> suggesting the use of common minters by both dynasties and reflecting the close relations of the two.<sup>17</sup> The Ildegizid vassal also may have borrowed the same Shirvān minters.

The epigraphy on most coins from this region is similar. The angular Kūfī is still used, but is much broader in its strokes than that utilized in the standard <sup>c</sup>Abbāsīd dirham and dīnār of pre-Seljuq times. This is partly a function of the intrinsically ruder quality of copper as opposed to that of the precious metals. Besides this rather angular type there was the widespread use of a very cursive, rounded style of epigraphy; it was especially used on the coinage of the Ildegizid and their unidentified vassal. The Maliks of Ahar employ a semi-cursive or well rounded Kūfī throughout; it is stylistically identical to that used on the representational, token dirham coppers of eastern Anatolia and upper Mesopotamia.

Errors in spelling are never found on Bīshkīnid coins and rarely on Ildegizid coins, reflecting their proximity to the main Islamic culture centers. However, the regions more

<sup>16</sup>See Lang, op.cit., p. 23, no. 10.

<sup>17</sup>See supra, "Chap. Two," n. 155.

removed from the mainstream of this culture revealed their imperfect understanding of both the spelling and meaning of certain Arabic words. Errors such as al-Nāsir al-dīnillāh for al-Nāsir lidīnillāh, al-amrillāh for li-amrillāh, ṭughrīl for ṭughril, and Aslān for Arslān occurred regularly in the Darband, Shirvān and Georgian coinage; this may also indicate that Christian mint masters from Georgia, with a less than perfect knowledge of Arabic, were employed by them.

C. Titulature

The rulers of Darband used the title the Just Malik or simply the Malik. The Bīshkīnīds called themselves the Maliks of the amīrs except under Jalāl al-Dīn of 623/1226. Mahmūd b. Bīshkīn also called himself the Just Malik. The unidentified vassal of Abū Bakr assumed no honorary titles on his coins. The Shirvānshāhs were Just Maliks, but also very commonly the Supreme Maliks. The title Shirvānshāh was only used on two issues dating from the turn of the 6th/12th century.<sup>18</sup> For the Ildegizids there is a wide range of titles which change as the political conditions around them altered and to the degree that they were successful in manipulating the affairs of the Seljuq sultanate or winning the favor of the caliph in Baghdad. In order of the greatest frequency they were, the

<sup>18</sup>Supra, "Chap. Three," nos. 18 and 28.

Greatest Atābak, the Supreme Atābak, Atābak, Malik of the amīrs, Jihān Pahlavān, Shāhanshāh(?),<sup>19</sup> and sultān.<sup>20</sup> Thus, these rulers were all Maliks, except the Ildegizids who in addition, by virtue of being guardians of Seljuq princes, were also atabegs

II. POLITICS AND HISTORY

The <sup>c</sup>Abbāsīd caliph in Baghdad was theoretically still the supreme Islamic ruler. By tradition his name was mentioned in the khutbah at the Friday prayer and on all coins. Of the 125 or more varieties which make up the corpora of this work only about ten omit the mention of the caliph's name; these are Ildegizid issues intended for use in large Armenian commercial cities like Dvin where almost all of them have been found.<sup>21</sup> After the caliph's name that of the Seljuq sultan, the secular arm of the Islamic commonwealth, was mentioned. Prior to the death of the last Great Seljuq, sultan Sanjar, in the mid-6th/-12th century, very often in southeastern Caucasia, Adhar-bayjyān and al-Jibāl, both the names of the Great Sultan and the sultan of Iraq were placed on coins. This was especially true of issues of Shams al-Dīn Ildegiz. The most distant of

<sup>19</sup>Supra, "Chap. Five," nos. 40A and B, pp. 343-344.

<sup>20</sup>Found on two of the three base dīnārs of Abū Bakr, see supra, n. 6.

<sup>21</sup>Loc. cit., nos. 8-10, 14, 25, 26, 41-43.

the dynasties, the Maliks of Darband, mentioned the sultan by title, but only once by name under Muḥammad b. Maḥmūd at mid-century; after the death of Ildegiz (571/1175) they dropped all reference to the sultan. This pattern reflected the relative strength of the Ildegizids who were the power behind the sultanate in the dyarchy established by Shams al-Dīn. As Georgian influence increased and Ildegizid power declined, remote Darband, unfearful of atabegs' ability to enforce allegiance to the sultan, discontinued this outward show of loyalty.

The situation and position of the Shirvānshāhs was quite different. They were the immediate neighbors of the Ildegizids and felt their power and authority and at times called on them for protection from external invaders. They were never remiss in mentioning the sultan's title and name; from Alp Arslān to the last sultan Ṭughril b. Arslanshāh the succession of names was regular. Ildegiz's influence in Shirvān was highlighted by the mention of sultan Sulaymān b. Maḥmūd, who ruled for a few months in 555/1160, on the unique coin of Minūchihr II already mentioned (supra, n. 3). Sulaymān was originally supported by Ildegiz; it is clear that the atabeg was able to exert enough pressure on the Shirvānshāh to have him quickly mint this issue. Coins of Darband of the same year did not honor the sultan. Both Ildegizid vassals, the Bīshkīnids and the unidentified one, began minting after

the fall of the Iraq sultanate; however, the Bīshkīnids placed the title "the Greatest Sultan" on the issues of 623/1226 struck in the name of the Khwārazmshāh Jalāl al-Dīn.

Though the Georgians consistently used Arabic legends during the whole 6th/12th century never once did the name or the title of the caliph appear, nor the word Allāh or any other Islamic religious expressions. However, under Khwārazmian rule, coins honoring Jalāl al-Dīn, "the Greatest Sultan," were struck; under Mongol domination both the Georgians and the Shirvānshāh mentioned the ruling Great Khān and his title.<sup>22</sup>

The actual sovereignty of the Ildegizid atabegs extended to the Bīshkīnids at Ahar and the unidentified vassal. The mention of Abū Bakr and 'Uzbek was absolutely consistent until 614/1217-18 when much of al-Jibāl was lost by the latter to the Khwārazmshāh Takash; according to Nasawī Mahmud b. Bīshkīn was captured by the Khwārazmians and upon his release became a sworn ally of theirs.<sup>23</sup> Unfortunately, we have not a single absolutely verifiable issue from the nine year period 614/1217-8 to 623/1226, so we are not sure of the relationship of the vassal to 'Uzbek.

Shirvān and Darband were certainly under the political influence of the Ildegizids for major portions of the second

<sup>22</sup>See supra, "Chap. Three," nos. 45-47.

<sup>23</sup>See supra, "Chap. Six," n. 6.

half of the 6th/12th century, but never was there a de jure dependency or vassalage; not once was the title or name of an Ildegizid found on their coins. Thus the Maliks of Darband and the Shirvānshāhs were able to remain neutral and independent in their corner of Caucasia during the whole century.

If any definite upset to the balance of power between the Ildegizids and the Georgians occurred it was during the reigns of Queen T'amar (580/1184-610/1213) and the atabeg Abū Bakr (587/1191-607/1210). The power of Georgia was at its peak and that of the Ildegizids in decline. Ani was taken by T'amar in 1201; by 600/1203 she had annexed Ganja, Dvin, and most of Arrān. Abū Bakr, tired of these Georgian raids and incursions on his lands, married a Georgian princess in 602/1205-6, but to no avail.<sup>24</sup> Losing lands in the north the atabeg moved south and in 604/1207 took Marāgha from the Ahmadīlīs. In the next year he attacked Ani and massacred thousands of its inhabitants. For the next two years the Georgians in a series of reprisal raids ravaged the Ildegizid lands in Adharbayjān carrying the war all the way to Ardabil and Tabriz.<sup>25</sup> The Georgians were now the masters of the lands

<sup>24</sup>Ibn al-Athīr, XII, p. 160; the Georgian Chronicle does not refer to such a marriage in T'amar's time, cf., V. Minorsky, "Caucasica II/1," p. 873.

<sup>25</sup>Details of these events will be found in W.E. D. Allen, A History of the Georgian People, op.cit., pp. 105-109, and C. Toumanoff, "Armenia and Georgia," Chap. XIV, Cambridge Medieval History, Vol. IV, Part I, p. 624.

between the Araxes and the Kur as well as the de facto overlords of Shirvān who were also related to them by marriage. The Ildegizid state was reduced to the area of Adharbayjān south of the Araxes and even there the Ahar region was semi-independent. However, the new arrangement was short-lived; the coming of the Khwārazmians resulted in the downfall of the atabeg dynasty and the retreat of the Georgians back to their mountain strongholds. Political unity was again brought to the whole area but only under the forced conditions of the Mongol conquest.

III. THE ETHNIC COMPOSITION

It is perhaps true and certainly fashionable to assume that Adharbayjān became turkified by the Oghuz Turkomans beginning with the Seljuq invasions of the 5th/11th century.<sup>26</sup> Whatever the merits and proofs of this theory may be, up to the Mongol invasion there is no ostensible proof that these Oghuz elements had any political or economic power in the area. The lands north of the Kur were controlled by a local Arab dynasty in Darband and an Iranized Arab dynasty in Shirvān. The occurrence of the Turkic name Bekbārs in the Darband line was probably due to a passing influence, perhaps by a marriage

<sup>26</sup>See supra, "Introd.," n. 20.

to a Turkic woman on the part of Bekbār's father Muhammad. The name of Bekbār's son, <sup>c</sup>Abd-al-Malik, shows no trace of a last Turkification in the area. Even assuming the name Bekbār was a sign of a Turkic environment in the ruling circles of al-Bāb, it appears to be of Kipchak rather than Oghuz origin.

The region between the Araxes and the Kur was populated by indigenous Armenians in the southwestern cities, ruled over by the Kurdish Shaddādids; the northern and northeastern areas had a Muslim population, but with a large Armenian minority and little evidence of Turkish inhabitants in the cities. In Adharbayjān proper, the Ahar district was controlled by Georgian converts to Islam. There is no indication of a Turkification of the Bīshkīnids except their use of a dynastic tamghā.<sup>27</sup> Only the Seljuqs themselves and their Ildegizid atabegs had any political power. In Adharbayjān under the latter's protectorate, it is quite possible that Turkomans were encouraged to settle so that they could be exploited as a natural source of fighting men for the large Ildegizid army. But Shams al-Dīn was himself a Kipchak and not an Oghuz Turk. To the south, the Kurdish Ahmadīlīs at Marāgha had gradually lost control of the land in favor of their Turkic mamlūks; however, the population seemed to have remained Kurdish during this period.

<sup>27</sup>See supra, "Chap. Two," Section II, F.

Though we read of nomadic Turkomans in the Islamic and Christian sources, it is clear that besides the Seljuqs, Oghuz Turkic elements had no political authority in Caucasia and northern Adharbayjān after the middle of the 6th/12th century. They did not really take control of the area until two centuries later when, as Il-Khānid rule declined and retreated, Turkoman elements seized control of the region. Perhaps in the 8th/14th century there was an Oghuz Turkification which eventually led to the creation of the present day Azerī language area, but from the 5th/11th to the 7th/13th century, Caucasia and much of Adharbayjān were not dominated by a Turkic ethnic and cultural milieu.

In conclusion the coinage of these centuries not only accurately reflected the primary political and economic conditions in the area - the Georgian-Ildegizid conflict and the isolation and localization of the economy - but it enriched the history with fresh data about individual rulers and dynasties, data which are lacking in the scant medieval literary sources. The numismatic evidence has clearly shown the broad pattern of alliances and allegiances in these provinces and has indicated from what direction more comprehensive histories of this region and its dynasties should be approached. The study has repeatedly emphasized that many of its generalizations about coin types and monetary circulation are based on detailed and well reported archeological evidence

from the Soviet area of Caucasia, and, therefore, such general statements may be completely invalidated or drastically revised when systematic numismatic work is done in eastern Anatolia and northwestern Iran. There is every reason to believe that new and historically interesting coins from this area will continue to come to light.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

I. THE SOURCES

A. Collections of Sources

Deffrémery, C., "Fragments de géographes et d'historiens arabes et persans inédits, relatifs aux anciens peuples du Caucase et de la Russie méridionale," JA, Series 4, XIII-XVII (1849-1851).

Houtsma, M. Th., ed., Recueil de textes relatifs à l'histoire des Seldjoucides, 4 vols. (Leyden, 1886-1902).

Karaulov, N.A., Svedeniia arabskikh pisatelei o Kavkaze, Armenii i Azerbeidzhane (Information of Arab Writers Concerning the Caucasus, Armenia and Adharbayjan), Sbornik materialov dlia opisaniia mesnostei i plemen Kavkasa (Collection of Material for the Description of Places and Peoples of the Caucasus), XXIX (1901), XXXI (1902), XXXIII (1903) (n.a.).

Recueil des Historiens des Croisades (Paris, 1841-1906), (reprint 1966-1967).

B. Islamic Sources

Abu'l-Fidā, al-Mukhtasar fī ta'rīkh al-bashar (Istanbul, 1286/1869-70), Latin trans., Gagnier (Oxford, 1723) (n.a.).

Afdal al-Dīn Kirmānī, Badā'i<sup>c</sup> al-azmān fī waqā'i<sup>c</sup> Kirmān, ed. M. Bayānī (Tehran, 1326/1908).

al-<sup>c</sup>Aīnī, al-Muīlad al-Rāba<sup>c</sup> min ta'rīkh al-<sup>c</sup>Aīnī, MS, LOINA (n.a.).

Akhsīkatī, Dīwān, MS, B.M., Or.268 (n.a.).

<sup>c</sup>Awfī, Lubāb al-Albāb, ed. E.G. Browne, Persian Historical Texts Series, Part I (1906), Part II (1903) (n.a.).

al-Bundārī, Zubdat al-nusrah wa rukhat al-<sup>c</sup>usrah, ed. M. Th. Houtsma, Recueil de textes relatifs à l'histoire des Seldjoucides, Vol. II (Leyden, 1889); Turkish trans., K. Burslan, Irak ve Horasan Selçukluları Tarihi (Istanbul, 1943).

- Dawlatshāh, Tadkhirat al-Shu<sup>c</sup>arā, ed. E.G. Browne, The Tadkhiratu 'sh-Shu<sup>c</sup>arā ("Mémoires of the Poets") (Leyden, 1901).
- Falaki-i-Shirwānī, Diwān-i-Falaki, ed. H. Hasan, RAS (London, 1930).
- Fāryābī, Zahr al-Dīn, Diwān, ed. (Tehran, 1324/1906)(n.a.).
- Ghaffārī, Jahān-ārā, MSS, BM, Or.141; Cambridge, Browne, GlO (13) (n.a.).
- al-Gharnāṭī, Abū-Hāmid al-Andalusī, Tuhfat al-Albāb, ed. Gabriel Ferrand, "Le Tuhfat al-Albāb," JA (1925), pp. 1-148, 193-304.
- Hudūd al-<sup>c</sup>Ālam, 'The Regions of the World.' A Persian Geography, 372 A.H.-982 A.D., trans. Vladimir Minorsky, GMS (London, 1937).
- al-Busaynī, <sup>c</sup>Alī ibn Nāsir, Akhbār al-dawlat al-saliūciyya, ed. Muhammad Iqbal (Lahore, 1933); Turkish trans. Necati Eşgal, Akhbār üd-devlet is-selçukiyye (Ankara, 1943).
- Ibn al-Athīr, al-Kāmil fī al-ta'rikh, ed. C.J. Tornberg, Ibn-el-Athiri Chronicon, 14 vols. (Leyden/Upsala, 1851-76); trans. (partial), C. Defrémery, "Fragments," JA, XIII-XIV (1849); extracts, RCH, Historiens orientaux, Vol. I (1876), Vol. II (1876), Russian trans. (partial), P.K. Zhuze, Materialy po istorii Azerbaidzhana iz Tarikh-al-Kamil Ibn-al-Asira (Material Concerning the History of Adharbayjan from the Ta'rikh al-Kamil of Ibn al-Athir) (Baku, 1940).
- \_\_\_\_\_, Ta'rikh al-dawlat al-atābakiyyah: mulūk al-Mawsil, ed. and trans. (Histoire des Atabeks de Mossoul), RHC; Historiens orientaux, Vol. II (Paris, 1876).
- Ibn Azraq al-Fāriqī, Ta'rikh Mayyāfāriqīn, MS, BM, Or.5803; trans. (extracts), H.F. Amedroz, History of Damascus 363-555 A.H. by Ibn al-Qalanisi (Leyden, 1908), pp. 253-256, resume, pp. 46-48; (extracts), V. Minorsky, "Caucasica in the History of Mayyāfāriqīn," BSOAS, XIII/1 (1949), pp. 27-35; idem, Studies (see infra), pp. 79-106; idem, Sharvan (see infra), pp. 170-172.
- Ibn Isfandiyyār, Ta'rikh Tabaristān, abridged trans., Part I, E.G. Browne, History of Tabaristan, GMS, III, (London, 1905), Part II, ed. A. Iqbāl (Tehran, 1320/1902-3) (n.a.).

- Ibn al-Jawzī, Abū al-Faraj, al-Muntazan fī ta'rikh al-mulūk wa al-umam, Vol. X (Hyderabad, 1359/1940) (n.a.).
- Ibn Jubayr, Rihla, ed. M.J. de Goeje (revision and ed., W. Wright), GMS, V (Leyden, 1907); trans., R. Broadhurst, The Travels of Ibn Jubayr (London, 1952).
- Ibn Khaldūn, ritāb al'ibar wa diwān al-mubtada', 7 vols. (Bulak, 1867) (n.a.).
- al-Isfahānī, <sup>C</sup>Imād al-Dīn, Nusrat al-fatra wa 'usrat al-fatra, abridgement by al-Bundari <sup>C</sup>Zubdat, see supra.
- Juwainī, <sup>C</sup>Atā-Malik, Ta'rikh-i-Jahān-Gushā, ed. Mirza M. Qazvini, 3 vols., GMS, XVI/1,2,3 (London, 1912, 1916, 1937); trans., John A. Boyle, The History of the World-Conqueror, 2 vols. (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1958).
- al-Khākī, Ahsan al-tawārikh, MS, BM, Or.1649 (n.a.).
- al-Khamavī, Ta'rikh al-Mansūri, ed. P. Griaznevich (Moscow, 1960) (n.a.).
- Khāqānī, Afdal al-Dīn Ibrāhīm, Dīwān, ed. Lucknow, Kulliyāt-i-Khāqānī (1293/1878), ed. A. <sup>C</sup>Abdel Rasūli (Tehran, 1316/1898-9) (n.a.).
- Mas<sup>C</sup>ūd ibn Nāmdār (Varia), ed. and trans., V. Minorsky and C. Cahen, "Le recueil transcaucasien de Mas<sup>C</sup>ūd b. Nāmdār," JA (1949), pp. 93-142.
- Mirkhwānd, Lawdat al-safā, ed. Vullers, in oria Seldschuk-idarum (Gissae, 1839) (n.a.).
- Münejjim-bashī, Ahmad ibn Lutfullāh, Sahā'if al-akhbār, ed. Ahmad Hedīm, 2 vols. (Istanbul, 1285/1868)(n.a.), see also infra, Ta'rikh al-Bāb.
- al-Nasawī, Sīrat al-sultān Jalāl al-Dīn Mangubernī, ed. and trans., O. Houdas, Histoire du Sultan Djelal ed-Din Mankobirti, 2 vols. (Paris, 1891, 1895).
- Nīshāpūri, Zahir al-Dīn, Saljūgnāmah, ed. Gelāleh Khawar (Tehran, 1332/1953) (n.a.).

- Nizāmī, Jamāl al-Dīn, Iskandarnāmah (Lucknow, 1323/1905)(n.a.).
- \_\_\_\_\_, Khusraw wa Shīrīn (Lucknow, 1288/1871)(n.a.).
- \_\_\_\_\_, Laylā wa Majnūn (Lucknow, 1870)(n.a.).
- al-Qazwīnī, Hamdullāh Mustawfī, Nuzhat al-gulūb, ed., Guy Le Strange, GMS, XXIII/1 (London, 1915); trans., idem, The Geographical Part of the Nuzhat al-gulūb, GMS, XXIII/2 (London, 1919).
- \_\_\_\_\_, Ta'rikh-i guzīda, ed. and abridged trans., E.G. Browne, 2 vols, GMS, XIV/1,2 (London, 1910, 1913).
- Rashīd al-Dīn Fadlullāh, Jāmi<sup>c</sup> al-Tawārīkh, Part I, ed. and trans., E. Quatremère, Histoire des Mongols de la Perse (Paris, 1836), Part II, ed. E. Blochet, GMS, XVIII (London, 1912), ed. I.B. Berezin (St. Petersburg, 1858-1888); Part II/5, ed. Ahmed Ateş, "Dhikr-i Tarīkh-i Āl-i Salchūq," Türk Tarih Kurumu Yayınlarından, Series III, no. 6 (Ankara, 1960); Parts I/1,2, Sbornik letopisei, A.A. Khetagutov and O.I. Smirnova, 2 vols. (Moscow, 1952).
- Rashīd al-Dīn Vatvāt, Nāmah-bā-yi Rashīd al-Dīn Vatvāt, ed. G. Toocyerkafi (Tehran, 1960), ed. M.A. Fahmī, 2 vols. (Cairo, 1939)(n.a.;).
- al-Rāwandī, Muhammad, Rāhat-us-Sudūr wa āyat-us-Surur: Being a History of the Seljuqs, ed. M. Iqbal, GMS, New Series, II (Leyden, 1921); Turkish trans., Ahmed Ateş, 2 vols. (Ankara, 1957, 1960).
- Shahriyārī, Imādī-ī, Dīwān, MS, BM, Or.298 (n.a.).
- Shufurwah, Zahīr al-Dīn, Dīwān, MS, India Office, no. 240 (n.a.).
- Sibt ibn al-Jawzī, Khīr'āt al-zamān, Vol. VIII/1 (Hyderabad, 1951)(n.a.).
- Ta'rikh al-Bāb or Ta'rikh Bāb al-abwāb, preserved in Münejjim-bashi (see supra), text and trans., V. Minorsky, Studies in Caucasian History (London, 1953), and idem, A History of Sharvan and Darband (Cambridge, 1958), Russian trans. (Moscow, 1963).
- Yāqūt ibn <sup>c</sup>Abdullāh al-Hamawī, Mu<sup>c</sup>jam al-buldān, ed. F. Wüstenfeld, 6 vols. (Leipzig, 1866-1873, reprint 1965), new ed., 5 vols. (Beirut, 1957).

C. Georgian Sources

Abuserije, Khvārazmian Invasion of Georgia, ed. T'. Žordania Chronicles and other Materials for the History of Georgia (in Georgian), 2 vols. (Tiflis, 1892-1897) (n.a.)

Georgian Royal Annals or the Georgian Chronicle (K'art'lis C'xovreba), ed. and trans., M. Brosset, Histoire de la Géorgie depuis l'antiquité jusqu'au XIXe siècle, Part I/-1,2, Histoire ancienne jusqu'en 1469 de J.C., Trans., 2 vol., (St. Petersburg, 1849-50); Additions et éclaircissements à l'Histoire de la Géorgie, M. Brosset (St. Petersburg, 1851); Armenian adaptation by Juanser, Vrac patmut'iwn (History of Georgia) (Venice, 1884).

Vaxušt, Geographical Description of Georgia (in Georgian), ed. and trans., M. Brosset, Description géographique de la Géorgie par le Tsarevitch Vakhoucht (St. Petersburg, 1842).

D. Syriac Sources

Abū'l Faraj (known also as Bar Hebraeus and as Ibn al-<sup>C</sup>Ibrī), The Chronography of Gregory Abū'l Faraj, the Hebrew Physician, commonly known as Bar Hebraeus, facsimile ed. and trans., E.A. Wallis Budge, 2 vols. (London, 1932); Arabic abridgement by the author, Ta'rikh mukhtasar al-duwal, ed., A. Salihani (Beirut, 1890); Russian trans. (excerpts), R. Guseinov (Huseinov), Siriiskie istochniki ob Azerbaidzhane (Syriac Sources Concerning Adharbayjan) (Baku, 1960), pp. 64-89.

Michael the Syrian, Chronicle, facsimile ed. and trans., J.-B. Chabot, 4 vols. (Paris, 1899-1910); Armenian adaptation, Patmut'iwn zamanakagrakan (Chronicle History) (Jerusalem, 1871), trans., Victor Langlois, Chronique de Michel le Grand (Venice, 1868); Russian trans. (excerpts), R. Guseinov (Huseinov), ibid. (see supra), pp. 25-52.

E. Armenian Sources

Anonymous Chronicle (Ananun zamanakarut'yun), ed. H. Manvelyan and H. Abrahamyan (Erevan, 1940), ed. V.A. Habokyan, Manr zamanakarut'yunner XIII-XVIII dd. (Minor Chronicles of the XIII-XVIII Centuries), Vol. II (Erevan, 1956), No. 4, pp. 115-172.

- Anonymous Chronicle (Anan̄n zamanakarut'yun), ed. V. Hakobyan, ibid. (see supra), Vol. II, No. 24, pp. 499-504.
- Aristakēs of Lastivert (Lastivertci), Patmut'iwn (History), ed. K.N. Yuzbašyan (Erevan, 1963); trans., E. Prud'homme, Revue de l'Orient, Series 3, XV-XVII (Paris, 1863-4).
- Çamçean, Mik'ayel, Patmut'iwn Hayoc (History of the Armenians), 3 vols. (Venice, 1784-86).
- Colophons, Yisatakarank' jeragrac (Colophons of Manuscripts), ed. Garegin I Kat'oŷikos (Yousēp'ean), Vol. I (Antelias, 1951).
- Colophons, ՅԵ ճարտարագրերի ինքնագրերի խմբագրություններ (Colophons of 15th Century Armenian Manuscripts), ed. L.A. Xaçikyan, Vol. I (Erevan, 1955).
- Kirakos of Ganja (Ganjakeçi), Hamarōt Patmut'iwn (Universal History) (Venice, 1865), ed. K.A. Melik'-Ohanjanyan (Erevan, 1961); extracts and trans., RCH, Doc. arm., Vol. I (1869); trans., M. Brosset, Deux historiens arméniens, Vol. I (St. Petersburg, 1870); Russian trans., T. Ter-Grigorian (Baku, 1946); partial trans., J.A. Boyle, "The Journey of Het'um I, King of Little Armenia to the Court of the Great Khan Möngke," Central Asian Journal, IX/3 (1964), pp. 174-189.
- Matthew of Edessa (Matt'ēos Urhayeci), Patmut'iwn (History) (Jerusalem, 1869); excerpts and trans., RHC, Doc. arm., Vol. I; trans., E. Dulaurier (Paris, 1858).
- Mxit'ar Goš, Chronicle, text in Ł. Ališan, Hayapatum, patmut'iwn Hayoc (History of the Armenians), Vol. II (Venice, 1901), pp. 276-278; trans., G.J.F. Dowsett, "The Albanian Chronicle of Mxit'ar Goš," BSOAS, XXI/3 (1958), pp. 472-490.
- Samuel of Ani (Aneçi), Zamanakagrut'iwn (Chronology), ed. Tēr-Mkrtçean (Vālaršapat, 1893); excerpts with trans., RHC, Doc. arm., Vol. I; Latin trans., J. Zohrab and A. Mai (Milan, 1818), French trans., M. Brosset, Collection d'historiens arméniens, Vol. II (St. Petersburg, 1876).
- Step'annos Ōrbēlean, Patmut'iwn nahangin Sisakan (History of the Province of Siunik'), ed. K. Sahnazarean, 2 vols. (Paris, 1859); trans., M. Brosset, Histoire de la Siounie, 2 vols. (St. Petersburg, 1864-66).

Thomas Areruni (T'ovma Areruni), Patmut'ian tann Areruneac (History of the Areruni House) (Constantinople, 1852); trans., M. Brosset, Histoire des Ardzrouni, Collection des Historiens Arméniens, Vol. I (St. Petersburg, 1874).

Vardan, Vardapet, Havak'umn Patmut'ean (Universal History) (Venice, 1862), extracts with trans., RHC, Doc. arm., Vol. I; trans. (extracts), E. Dulaurier, Les Mongols d'après les historiens arméniens (Paris, 1861).

F. Epigraphy

Basmadjian, K., "Les inscriptions arméniennes d'Ani, de Bagnair et de Marmachân," Revue de l'Orient Chrétien, XXII-XXVII (Paris, 1920-1930).

Combe, Et., J. Sauvaget, and G. Wiet (eds.), Répertoire chronologique d'épigraphie arabe, Institut Français d'Archéologie Orientale du Caire, 16 vols. (Cairo, 1931-1964).

Dorn, Bernard, "Bericht über eine Wissenschaftliche Reise in den Kaukasus und den südlichen Küstenländern des Kaspischen Meeres," Bulletin de l'Académie Impériale de St. Pétersbourg, Vol. IV (1858)(n.e.).

Khanykov, N.V., "Mémoire sur les inscriptions musulmanes du Caucase," JA (1862).

Lavrova, L.I., Epigraficheskie pamiatniki severnogo Kavkaza na arabskom, persidskom i turetskom iazykakh (Epigraphical Monuments of Northern Caucasia in the Arabic, Persian and Turkish Languages), Vol. I (X-XVII Centuries) (Moscow, 1966).

G. Numismatic Collections Containing Unpublished Coins Used in the Corpus

American Numismatic Society, New York.

Archeological Museum, Coin Cabinet, Istanbul.

Ashmolean Museum, Heberden Coin Room, Oxford.

Bibliothèque Nationale, Cabinet des Médailles, Paris.

British Museum, Department of Coins and Medals, London.

E. Zygmán Collection, New York.

Hermitage Museum, Leningrad.

Staatliche Museen zu Berlin, Münzkabinett, Berlin.

Yapı ve Kredi Bankası, Coin Room, Istanbul.

II. NUMISMATIC LITERATURE

Bartholomaei, J. de, "Lettre adressée par M. le Général J. Bartholomaei à M. Soret sur des Monnaies Koufiques inédites, rapportées de Perse," RNB, Series 3, III (1859), pp. 321-361, 417-467.

\_\_\_\_\_, "Seconde lettre...à M.F. Soret, sur des monnaies Koufiques inédites, rapportées de Perse," RNB, V (1861), pp. 21-72.

\_\_\_\_\_, "Troisième lettre...," RNB, VI (1862), pp. 23-105.

\_\_\_\_\_, "Quatrième Lettre...," RNB, VIII (1864), pp. 289-359.

Bedoukian, Paul Z., The Coinage of Cilician Armenia, ANS (New York, 1962); Armenian ed. (Vienna, 1965).

\_\_\_\_\_, "Recent Articles on Armenian Numismatic," Revue des Etudes Arméniennes, New Series, I (Paris, 1963).

Blake, Robert P., "The Circulation of Silver in the Moslem East down to the Mongol Epoch," Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies, II (1937), pp. 291-328.

Blau, O., Die Orientalischen Münzen des Kaiserlichen Historisch-Archaeologischen Gesellschaft zu Odessa (Odessa, 1876).

\_\_\_\_\_, Numismatische Zeitschrift, (1878), pp. 65-66.

Butak, Behzad, Resimli Türk Paraları, XI, XII, ve XIII. Yüzyıllarda (Istanbul, 1947).

Bykov, A., "Gruzinskie monety XII-XIII vv. (Georgian Coins of the XII-XIIIth Centuries)," Pamiatniki epokhi Rustaveli Epoch (Monuments of the Rustaveli Epoch) (Leningrad, 1938) 1938, (n.a.)

Codrington, G., A Manual of Musulman Numismatics (London, 1904).

- Davidovich, E.A., "Gorod, remeslo i deneshnoe obrashchenie v srednei Azii perioda tak nazyvaemogo 'serebrianogo krizisa' (City, Trade and Monetary Circulation in the Period of the Near East Known as the 'Silver Crisis,' (XI-XIII Centuries)," Materialy vtorogo soveschenia arkhologov i etnografov srednei Azii (Materials of the Second Conference of Archeology and Ethnography of the Near East (Moscow/Leningrad, 1949).
- Dorn, Bernard, Ch.M. Fraehnii. Nova Supplementa ad Recensionem numorum Muhammedanorum. Acad. Imp. Scient. Petropolit. Additamentis editoria aucta (St. Petersburg, 1855).
- \_\_\_\_\_, "Eine Münze des Shirwanschahes Minuschehr," Bulletin de l'Académie, VII (1864), also in Mélanges asiatiques, V (n.a.).
- Fraehn, Ch.M., Das Muhammedanischen Münzen des Asiatischen Museum der K.A. der Wissenschaft zu St. Petersburg (St. Petersburg, 1821).
- \_\_\_\_\_, Orientalischen Münzen. Arbeiten der Kurländischen Gesellschaft für Literature and Kunst, Vol. II (Mitau, 1847)(n.a.).
- \_\_\_\_\_, Recensio Numorum Muhammedanorum Academiae Imp. Scient. Petropolitanae (St. Petersburg, 1826).
- Ghālīb, Ismā'īl, Mūzeyi-Humāyūn. Meskūkāt-i-Qadīmeḥ-i-Islamiyyeh Cataloghi (Constantinople, 1312/1894-5).
- Inal, Günar, "A Study of the Iconography of Some Turkish Coins from the 12th and 13th Centuries," an unpublished paper prepared for the Summer Seminar in Numismatics, ANS (New York, 1962).
- Kapanadze, D.G., Gruzinskaja numizmatika (Georgian Numismatics) (Moscow, 1955).
- Karabacek, J., Wiener Numismatische Monatshefte, IV (1868), pp. 70-71.
- Keary, C.F., "The Morphology of Coins," Numismatic Chronicle (1885-6)(n.a.).
- Koiava, N.N., "Deneshnoe obrashchenie Gruzii v epokhu Rustaveli (Monetary Circulation of Georgia during the Rustaveli Epoch)," Sbornik Rustaveli (Tiflis, 1938)(n.a.).

- Lane-Poole, Stanley, Catalogue of Oriental Coins in the British Museum, Vol. III (London, 1877).
- \_\_\_\_\_, Coins of the Urtukl Turkmans (London, 1875).
- Lang, David M., Studies in the Numismatic History of Georgia in Transcaucasia, ANS (New York, 1955).
- Langlois, Victor, Numismatique de la Géorgie au Moyen Age (Paris, 1852).
- Markov', A., Inventarnyi Katalog' Musul'manskikh' Monet' Imperatorskogo Ermitazha (Inventory of Muslim Coins in the Imperial Hermitage), with three supplements (St. Petersburg, 1896-1904).
- Miles, George C., "The Excavation Coins of Rayy," unpublished manuscript in the ANS, New York.
- \_\_\_\_\_, The Numismatic History of Rayy, ANS (New York, 1938).
- \_\_\_\_\_, "A Portrait of the Buyid Prince Rukn al-Dawlah," ANS, Museum Notes, XI (1964), pp. 283-293.
- \_\_\_\_\_, Rare Islamic Coins, ANS (New York, 1950).
- \_\_\_\_\_, "Some Islamic Coins in the Berne Historical Museum," Schweizerische Numismatische Rundschau, XLV (1966), pp. 131-142.
- Mushegian, Khachatur A., Denezhnoe obrashchenie Dvina po numizmaticheskim dannym (The Monetary Circulation of Dvin according to Numismatic Data) (Brevan, 1962).
- Østrup, J., Catalogue des Monnaies Arabes et Turques du Cabinet Royal des Médailles du Musée National de Copenhague (Copenhagen, 1938).
- Pakhomov, E.A., "Khimicheskii analiz shirvanshakhskikh monet (Chemical Analysis of Shirvānshāh Coins)," Iz. Azkon. (Baku, 1928), pp. 35-38.
- \_\_\_\_\_, Kratkii kurs istorii Azerbaidzhana, s prilozheniem ekskursa po istorii Shirvanshakhov XI-XIV vv. (A Short Course of the History of Adharbayjān with an Appendix of an Excursus on the Shirvanshahs of the XI-XIV Centuries) (Baku, 1923).

- \_\_\_\_\_, "Monetnoe obraschenie Azerbaïdzhana, v XII i nachale XIII veka (The Monetary Circulation of Adharbayjan in the XIIth and Beginning of the XIIIth Centuries)," Numizmaticheskii sbornik, XXVI (1957); pp. 82-90.
- \_\_\_\_\_, Monetnye klady Azerbaïdzhana i Zakavkaz'ia (Coin Hoards of Adharbayjan and the Caucasus), Fasciule I, Trudy Ob-va obsledovaniia i izucheniia Azerbaïdzhana, Fasciule III (Baku, 1926); Fasciule II, Monetnye klady Azerbaïdzhana i drugikh respublik i kraev Kavkaza (1938); Fasciule III, Monetnye klady Azerbaïdzhana i drugikh respublik, kraev i oblastei Kavkaza (1940); Fasc. IV-V (same title as III) (Baku, 1949); Fasc. VI (same title as III) (1954); Fasc. VII (same as III) (Baku, 1957); Fasc. VIII (same as III) (Baku, 1963); Fasc. IX (same as III, posthumous) (Baku, 1966).
- \_\_\_\_\_, "Monetnye nakhodki v A.S.S.R. v 1924 g. (Coin Hoards in Azerbaïdzhana S.S.R. in the Year 1924)," Iz. A.Z. A.K. (Baku, 1925), pp. 71-85.
- \_\_\_\_\_, Monety Azerbaïdzhana (Coins of Adharbayjan), 2 vols. (Baku, 1959, 1963).
- \_\_\_\_\_, Monety Gruzii, chast' I. domongol'sky period (Coins of Georgia, Part I. The Pre-Mongol Period) (all published) (St. Petersburg, 1910).
- \_\_\_\_\_, "Monety iz raskopok 1959-1960 gg. v kreposti razvalinokh Kabaly (Coins from the Excavation of 1959-1960 in the Ruins of the Kabali Fortress)," Materialy Kultury Azerbaïdzhana, V (Baku, 1964), pp. 178-186.
- \_\_\_\_\_, "Numizmaticheskii Kabinet A.G.U.," Azerbaïdzhana Gosudarstvennyi Universitet, Vostokovedeniia, III (Baku, 1928), pp. 11-15.
- \_\_\_\_\_, "O derbendskom kniazhestve XII-XIII vv. (Concerning the Darband Principality of the XII-XIII Centuries)," Iz. A.Z. GNII, I/2 (Baku, 1930), pp. 1-12.
- \_\_\_\_\_, "O monete Korike Kuropalata (Concerning the Coin of Korikē the Kuropalat)," Izvestiia Kavkazskogo istoriko-arkheologicheskogo instituta (Bulletin of the Institute of the History-Archeology of the Caucasus), III (Tiflis, 1925), pp. 37-48.
- \_\_\_\_\_, "Sabir-abadskii monetnyi klad 1926 g. (The Sabir-abadski Monetary Hoard of 1926)," Iz. A.Z. Mon. (Baku, 1928), pp. 31-34.

- \_\_\_\_\_, "Shirvanshakh Shakhanshakh (Shirvānshāh Shāhānshāh),"
IZ.AZ.A.K. (Baku, 1925), pp. 69-70.
- Soret, F., "Lettre à S. Exc. M. le conseiller d'Etat actuel de Gilles, sur quelques monnaies inédites de l'Adherbaïdjan,"
RN (1859), pp. 476-486 (1860), pp. 68-77.
- Spasskii, I. and V. Yanin, "Sovetskaiia numizmatika bibliograficheskiï ukazatel' 1917-1958 gg. (Bibliographical Index of Soviet Numismatics of the Years 1917-1958),"
Numizmatika i epigrafika, II (Moscow, 1960), pp. 155-209.
- Thompson, Margaret. The Athenian Agora. Coins from the Roman through the Venetian Period (Princeton, 1954).
- Valentine, W.H., "Early Muhammadan Coins," manuscript in the library of the ANS, New York.
- Watson, Andrew M., "Bank to Gold--and Silver," The Economic History Review, Series II, XX/1 (1967), pp. 1-34.
- Ziya, Ahmed, Catalogue of Islamic Coins (Constantinople, 1910).

III. GENERAL LITERATURE

- Ali-Zade, Abdul-Kerim, "Iz istorii gosudarstva Shirvanshakhov v XIII-XIV vv. (From the History of the Government of the Shirvanshahs in the XIII-XIV Centuries)," IZ.ANAZ., (1949), Fasc. 8 (n.a.).
- \_\_\_\_\_, "Nekotorye svedeniia o Shirvane (do nachala XIII v.) (Some Information Concerning Shirvān (to the Beginning of the XIIIth Century)," IZ.ANAZ. (1947), Fasc. 12 (n.a.).
- \_\_\_\_\_, Sotsial'no-ekonomicheskaiia i politicheskaiia istoriia Azerbaïdzhana XIII-XIV vv. (Social-Economic and Political History of Adharbayjān of the XII-XIIIth Centuries) (Baku, 1956).
- Allen, W.E.D., A History of the Georgian People (London, 1932).
- Artamonov, M.I., Istoriia Khazar (The History of the Khazars) (Leningrad, 1962).
- Barthold, V.V., Istoriia kul'turnoi zhizni Turkestana (History of the Cultural Life of Turkestan) (Leningrad, 1927).
- \_\_\_\_\_, Musul'manskie dinastii (Muslim Dynasties), (augmented Russian ed. of Lane-Poole's Mohammadan Dynasties) (St. Petersburg, 1899).

- \_\_\_\_\_, Mesto Prikaspijskikh oblastei v istorii musul'manskogo mira (The Place of Caspian Provinces in the History of the Muslim World) (Baku, 1925).
- \_\_\_\_\_, Turkestan Down to the Mongol Invasion, 2nd ed. with corrections, GMS (London, 1958).
- Basmadjian, K., "Chronologie de l'Histoire de l'Arménie," Revue de l'Orient Chrétien, XIX (1914), pp. 1-31 (off-print).
- Benzing, J., Einführung in das Studium der Altaischen Philologie und der Turkologie (Wiesbaden, 1953).
- Berezin, I.N., Puteshesivie po Vostoku, Vol. II (Kazan', 1852).
- Berthels, E., Roman ob Alexandre i yego glavnye versii na Vostoka (Romance of Alexander and its Principal Version in the East) (Moscow, 1948) (n.a.).
- Bombaci, A., Storia della letteratura Turca, trans. I. Melikoff, Histoire de la littérature turque (Paris, 1968).
- Bosworth, C.E., The Ghaznavids (London, 1963).
- \_\_\_\_\_, The Islamic Dynasties. A Chronological and Genealogical Handbook (London, 1967).
- \_\_\_\_\_, Sīstān under the Arabs, from the Islamic Conquest to the Rise of the Saffārids (30-250/651-864) (Rome, 1968).
- Boyle, John A., The Saljuq and Mongol Periods, The Cambridge History of Iran, Vol. V (London, 1968).
- Buniatov, Ziya M., "Nekotorye dopolnenia k genealogii Shirvanshakhov-Kesranidov (Some Additions to the Genealogy of the Shirvānshāh-Kasrānids)," IZ. ANAZ. (Baku, 1965), no. 6, pp. 47-52.
- \_\_\_\_\_, Obzor istochnikov po istorii Azerbaidzhana (Outline of Sources on the History of Adharbayjān) Istochniki arabskie (The Arab Sources) (Baku, 1964).
- Cahen, Claude, "L'évolution de l'iqta<sup>c</sup> du IX<sup>e</sup> au XIII<sup>e</sup> siècle," Annales Economies-Sociétés-Civilisations, VIII (1953), pp. 25-52.
- \_\_\_\_\_, "The Historiography of the Saljuqid Period," Historians of the Middle East, ed. E. Lewis and P. Holt (Oxford, 1962), pp. 59-78.

- \_\_\_\_\_, "Le Maliknârah et l'histoire des origines seljukides," Oriens, II/1 (1949), pp. 31-65.
- \_\_\_\_\_, "La première pénétration turque en Asie Mineure," Byzantion, XVIII (1948), pp. 5-67.
- \_\_\_\_\_, Pre-Ottoman Turkey, trans. J. Jones-Williams (London, 1968).
- \_\_\_\_\_, La Syrie du nord à l'époque des Croisades (Paris, 1940).
- \_\_\_\_\_, "La Tuğrā seljukide," JA (1943-45), pp. 167-172.
- \_\_\_\_\_, "The Turkish Invasions: the Selchūkids," A History of the Crusades, ed. K. Setton, Vol. I (Philadelphia, 1955), pp. 135-176.
- Chalkin, K., "Musul'manskie dinastii, pravivsie v Zakavkaz'i v VII-XIII vv.--il'degizida (A Muslim Dynasty Ruling in Caucasia in the VIIth-XIII Centuries---the Ildegizids)," Khakani-Nezami-Rustaveli, I (Leningrad, 1935), pp. 21-38.
- Cihangir, Z., Sirvansahlar yurdu, vaktile Albania, Arran ve Sirvan diye anilan "Kafkas Azerbaycani" nin tarihcesidir (The Settlement of the Shirvanshah, Being a Short History of Caucasian Adharbayjan, Known in the Past as Shirvan, Arran and Albania) (Istanbul, 1931).
- Deguignes, J., Histoire générale des Huns, des Turcs, des Mongols et autres Tartares occidentaux--ouvrage tiré des livres chinois, 4 vols. (Paris, 1756-58); Turkish trans., H. Cahid, Hunların, türklerin, Moğulların ve daha sair tatarların tarih-i ummisi, 4 vols. (Istanbul, 1924) (n.a.).
- Dorn, Bernard, "Versuch einer Geschichte des Schirwanschahs," Beiträge zur Geschichte der kaukasischen Länder und Völker aus morgenländischen Quellen, Vol. I, Mémoires de l'Acad. Imp. des Sciences de St. Petersburg, Series VI, IV (1840), pp. 523-602.
- \_\_\_\_\_, Caspia, Mémoires de l'Académie, Series VII, XIII (1875).
- Dunlop, D.M., The History of the Jewish Khazars (Princeton, 1954).
- Dzhafarzade, I.M., "Arkheologicheskie raskopki v Bakinskoi bukhte (Archeological Excavation in the Bay of Baku)," IZ. AN. AZ. (1947), no. 7 (n.a.).

- Edhem, Halil, Düvel-i islāmiye, Turkish ed. of Lane-Poole Mohammadan Dynasties (Istanbul, 1927).
- Encyclopaedia of Islam, first ed., 4 vols. (Leiden, 1913-36), second ed. (Leiden, 1954-).
- Frye, R.N., Bukhara. The Medieval Achievement (Norman, 1965).
- Frye, R.N. and A. Sayılı, "Turks in the Middle East before the Seljuqs," JAOS, LXIII (1943), pp. 194-207.
- Grousset, R., Histoire de l'Arménie des origines à 1071 (Paris, 1947).
- Guseinova (Huseinova), I. and A. Sumbat-zade (ed.), Istoriia Azerbaïdzhana (History of Adharbayjan), Vol. I (Baku, 1958).
- Halasi-Kun, Tibor, "The Caucasus, an Ethno-Historical Survey," Studia Caucasica, I (The Hague, 1963), pp. 1-47.
- \_\_\_\_\_, "Introduction," to J. Németh, Turkish Grammar, trans., T. Halasi-Kun ('S-Gravenhage, 1962), pp. 13-18.
- Hamdi, S., "Die Entstehung und Entwicklung des türkischen Einflusses im Abbasidenreiche...", unpublished thesis (Tübingen, 1954)(n.a.).
- Hasan, Hādī, Falākī-i-Shirwānī: His Times, Life, and Work, RAS (London, 1929).
- \_\_\_\_\_, "Muhammad Falākī-i-Shirwānī and His Unique Dīwān in Madras," Islamic Culture, April (1950), pp. 77-107, July (1950), pp. 145-186.
- Hodgson, Marshall, G.S., The Order of the Assassins (The Hague, 1955).
- Houtsma, M.Th., "Some Remarks on the History of the Saljuks," Acta Orientalis Hungarica, III (1925), pp. 136-152.
- İslām Ansiklopedisi, Turkish ed. of the Encyclopaedia of Islam (Istanbul, 1930-).
- İslam-türk ansiklopedisi, Vol. I (Istanbul, 1940)(n.a.).
- Justi, F., Iranisches Namenbuch (Marbourg, 1895).
- Kafesoğlu, I., "A propos du nom Türkmen," Oriens, XI (1958), pp. 146-150.

- \_\_\_\_\_, "Doğu Anadolu'ya ilk Selçuklu akını (1015-1021) ve tarihi ehemmiyeti (The First Seljuq Raid on Eastern Anatolia and Its Historical Importance), Fuad Köprülü Armağanı (Istanbul, 1953), pp. 259-274.
- \_\_\_\_\_, Harezmşahlar Devleti Tarihi (485-617/1092-1229) (Ankara, 1956).
- Khanykov, N.I., "Lettre à M. Dorn," Mélanges asiatiques, III (1853), pp. 120-121 (n.a.).
- \_\_\_\_\_, "Mémoire sur Khâcânî, poète persan du XIIème siècle," JA (1863), pp. 137-200 (1864).
- Köprülü, Fuad, Les origines de l'Empire Ottoman (Paris, 1935).
- Zafadaryan, K., Dvin k'aYak'a ew nra petunner (The City of Dvin and Its Excavations), Vol. I (Erevan, 1952).
- Lambton, Anne K.S., "Reflections on the Iqtā'c," Arabic and Islamic Studies in Honor of H.A.R. Gibb (Leiden, 1965), pp. 348-376.
- \_\_\_\_\_, Landlord and Peasant in Persia (Oxford, 1953).
- Lane-Poole, S., The Mohammadan Dynasties, 2nd ed. (Paris, 1925).
- Laurent, J., L'Arménie entre Byzance et l'Islam depuis la conquête arabe jusqu'en 886 (Paris, 1919).
- \_\_\_\_\_, Byzance et les Turcs seldjoucides dans l'Asie occidentale jusqu'en 1081 (Nancy, 1913).
- Le Strange, Guy, The Lands of the Eastern Caliphate (London, 1905).
- Lewis, Bernard, The Assassins (London, 1967).
- Luther, Kenneth, A., "The Political Transformation of the Seljuq Sultanate of Iraq and Western Iran: 1152-1187," unpublished Doctoral thesis, Princeton University (Princeton, 1964).
- Manandyan, Hakop, "Arabakan aršavank'ner Hayastanum (žam-anakagrakan ditoxut'yunner)", Part 3 of Manr hetazotui'yunner (Minor Researches) (Erevan, 1932); trans. Haig Berberian "Les invasions arabes en Arménie (Notes chronologiques)," Byzantion, XVIII (1948), pp. 163-195.

\_\_\_\_\_, K'nnakan tesut'yun hay zo'ovrdi pat.ut'yan
(Critical of the History of the Armenian People), Vol.
III (Erevan, 1952).

\_\_\_\_\_, O torgovle i gorodakh Armenii v sviazi s mirovoi
torgovlei drevnikh vremen, 2nd revised ed. (Erevan, 1954);
trans. Nina G. Garsoian, The Trade and Cities of Armenia
in Relation to Ancient World Trade (Lisbon, 1965).

Manvelichvili, A., Histoire de la Géorgie (Paris, 1951).

Markwart, J., Osteuropäische und ostasiatische Streifzüge
(Leipzig, 1903); Armenian trans. of section on the
Bagratids (pp. 391-465) by M. Hapozean (Vienna, 1913).

Miansarov' (Miansareanç), M., Bibliographia Caucasica et
Transcaucasica, Vol. I/1,2 (St. Petersburg, 1874-76,
reprint, 1967).

Minorsky, Vladimir, "Caucasica II, 1. The Georgian maliks
of Ahar. 2. The Princes Orbeli in Persia," BSOAS,
XIII/4 (1951), pp. 868-877.

\_\_\_\_\_, "La domination des Daillamites," Publications
de Société des Etudes Iraniennes, no. 3 (1932), pp. 1-26,
reprinted, idem, Iranica (London/Tehran, 1964), pp. 12-30.

\_\_\_\_\_, "Khānāqī and Andronicus Comnenus," BSOAS, XI/3
(1945), pp. 550-578, reprinted, Iranica, pp. 120-150.

Noideke, T., "Yakūb the Copper Smith and his dynasty," Sketches
from Eastern History, trans. J.S. Black (Edinburgh, 1892,
reprint, 1963).

Pakhomov, E.A., "Arabskie i prikaspisko-iranske feodaly
v Azerbaidzhane X-XI vv. (Arab and Caspian-Iranian Feudal
Lords in the X-XI Centuries)," Pamiatī akademika N. IA.
Marr (In Memoriam Academician N.Y. Marr) (Moscow/Leningrad,
1938) (n.a.).

\_\_\_\_\_, "Obstredobanie rasvalin kreposti v Bakinskoj
bukhte (Examination of the Ruined Fortress in the Bay of
Baku)," Iz. AZ. FAN (1940), no. 6 (n.a.).

\_\_\_\_\_, "Starinnye oboronnye sooruzhenia Apsheronu (The
Ancient Defensive Structure of Apsheron)," Trudy In-ta
istorii im. A. Bakikhanova ANAZ.S.S.R., I (Baku, 1947)

\_\_\_\_\_, "Utochnenie daty kreposti v Bakinskoj bukhte
(A More Accurate Dating of the Fortress in the Bay of
Baku)," Iz. AZ. FAN (1941), no. 1 (n.a.).

- 456
- Petrushevskii, I.P., "Beshkenidy-Pishtegenidy, gruzinskie melikhi Akhara v XII-nach. XIII vv. (Beshkenids-Pishtegenids, the Georgian Maliks of Ahar in the XIIth-Beginning of the XIIIth Centuries)," Materialy po istorii Gruzii i Kavkaza (Material for the History of Georgia and Caucasia) (1937), Fasc. 7, pp. 585-593.
- Sachau, E., Ein Verzeichnis Muhammedanischen Dynastien (Berlin, 1923).
- Salemann, K., Cheterostishia Khakani (The Quatrains of Khagani) (St. Petersburg, 1875) (n.a.).
- Sanallah, M., The Decline of the Saljūgid Empire (Calcutta, 1938).
- Spuler, B., Die Mongolen in Iran, 2nd ed. (Berlin, 1955); Turkish trans., C. Köprülü, Iran Mogollari (Ankara, 1957).
- \_\_\_\_\_, "The Muslim World, Part I, The Age of the Caliphs, trans. F. Bagley (Leiden, 1960).
- Sumer, F., Öğuzlar (Türkmenler) (Ankara, 1967).
- \_\_\_\_\_, "The Turks in Eastern Asia Minor in the Eleventh Century," Proceedings of the XIIIth International Congress of Byzantine Studies, Oxford, 5-10 September, 1966 (London, 1967), pp. 141-143 (offprint).
- Sysoev, V.M., Kratkii ocherk istorii Azerbaidzhana (severnogo) (A Short Outline of the History of Adharbayjan the Northern Part) (Baku, 1925).
- Toumanoff, Cyril, "Armenia and Georgia," Cambridge Medieval History, Vol. IV, Part I, Byzantium and its Neighbours, Chap. XIV, pp. 593-637, bibliography, pp. 983-1009.
- \_\_\_\_\_, "The Background to Mantzikert," XIII International Congress of Byzantine Studies, Oxford, 1966 (London, 1967).
- \_\_\_\_\_, "Christian Caucasia between Byzantium and Iran: New Light from Old Sources," Traditio, X (1954).
- \_\_\_\_\_, "The Early Bagratids: Remarks in Connexion with Some Recent Publications," Le Muséon, LXII (1949), pp. 21-54.
- \_\_\_\_\_, "Introduction to Christian Caucasia History," Part I, "The Formative Centuries (IVth-VIIIth)," Traditio, XV (1959), pp. 1-106, Part II, "States and Dynasties of the Formative Period," Traditio XVII (1961), pp. 1-106.

- \_\_\_\_\_, Studies in Christian Caucasian History (Washington: Georgetown University Press, 1963).
- Validi [Togan], A.Z., "Azerbaycanin tarihi coğrafyasi," Azerbaycanin Yurt Bilgisi, Nos.1-4 (Istanbul, 1932)(n.a.).
- \_\_\_\_\_, "Azerbaycan etnografisine dair," Azer. Yurt Bilgisi, No. 14 (1933), pp. 49-56 (n.a.).
- Vasiliev, A.A., Byzance et les Arabes, trans. and ed., H. Grégoire, M. Canard and others, I. La dynastie d'Amorium (820-867) (Brussels, 1935). II., Part 2, La dynastie macédonienne (867-959) (Brussels, 1950), Part 1 (announced 1966), III. E. Honigmann, Die Ostgrenze des byzantinischen Reiches von 363 bis 1081 (Brussels, 1935).
- Vasmer, R., Chronologie der arabischen Statthalter von Armenien unter den Abbasiden. Studien zur armenischen Geschichte, Vol. V (Vienna, 1931).
- Weil, G., Geschichte der Chalifen, 5 vols. (Mannheim/Stuttgart, 1842-1862)(n.a.).
- Wittek, Paul, The Rise of the Ottoman Empire, RAS (London, 1938).
- Yinanç, M., Türkiye tarihi Selçuklular devri (Istanbul, 1944).
- Zambaur, E. de, Manuel de Généalogie et de Chronologie pour l'Histoire de l'Islam (Hanover, 1927).

TABLES OF THE REIGNING YEARS OF NEIGHBORING RULERS

A. Abbāsid Caliphs

| | |
|---------------------------|----------------------|
| al-Qā'im | 422/1031 |
| al-Muqtadī | 467/1075 |
| al-Mustazhir | 487/1094 |
| al-Mustafshid | 512/1118 |
| al-Rāshid | 529/1135 |
| al-Muqtafī | 530/1136 |
| al-Mustanjid | 555/1160 |
| al-Mustadī | 566/1170 |
| al-Nāsir | 575/1180 |
| al-Zāhir | 622/1225 |
| al-Mustansir | 623/1226 |
| al-Musta <sup>c</sup> ṣim | 640/1242 to 656/1258 |

B. Great Seljuqs

| | |
|--------------|----------------------|
| Tughril Beg | 429/1037 |
| Alp Arslan | 455/1063 |
| Malikshah | 465/1072 |
| Mahmud | 485/1092 |
| Barkiyārūq | 487/1094 |
| Malikshah II | 498/1104 |
| Muhammad | 498/1104 |
| Sanjār | 511/1117 to 554/1159 |

C. Seljuqs of Iraq

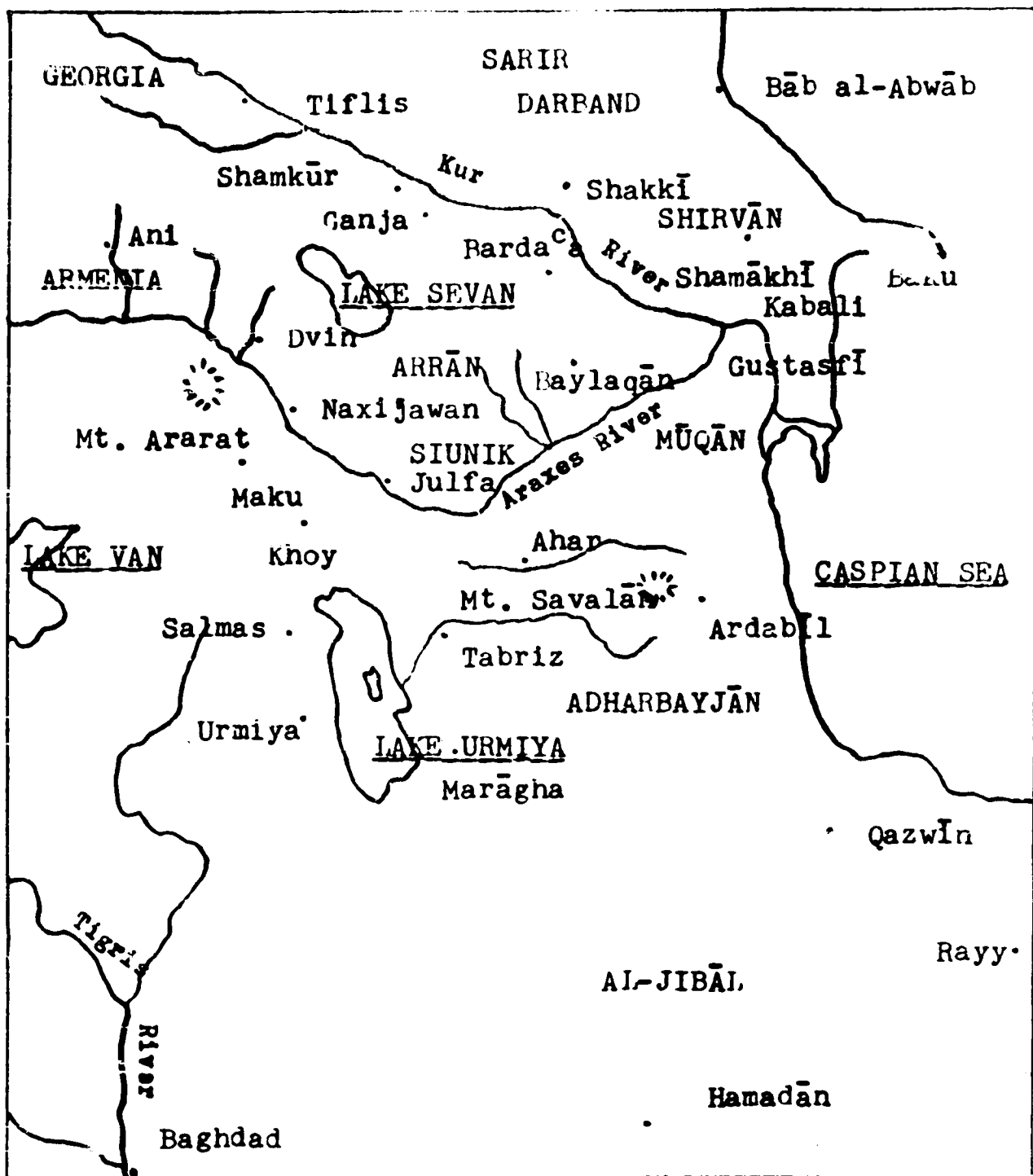
| | |
|---------------------|----------------------|
| Mahmūd | 511/1117 |
| Dawūd | 525/1131 |
| Tughril | 526/1132 |
| Mas <sup>c</sup> ūd | 527/1133 |
| Malikshāh | 547/1152 |
| Muhammad | 548/1153 |
| Sulaymānshāh | 555/1160 |
| Arslānshāh | 555/1160 |
| Tughril II | 571/1176 to 590/1194 |

D. Khwarazmshāhs

| | |
|--------------|----------------------|
| Takash | 568/1172 |
| Muhammad | 596/1199 |
| Jalāl al-Dīn | 617/1220 to 628/1231 |

E. Kings of Georgia

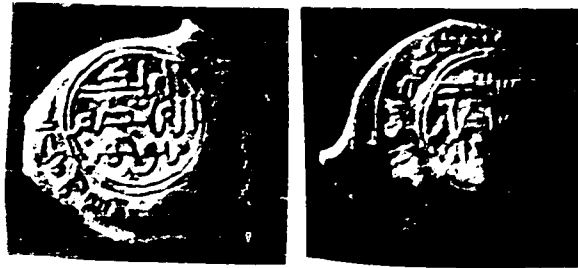
| | |
|--------------|----------------------|
| Bagrat IV | 418/1027 |
| Giorgi II | 464/1072 |
| David | 482/1089 |
| Dimitri I | 519/1125 |
| Giorgi III | 551/1156 |
| T'amar | 580/1184 |
| Giorgi Iasha | 610/1213 |
| Rusudan | 620/1223 to 642/1245 |



THE PLATES

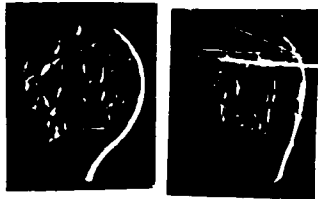
The following photographs illustrating coins described in the corpora are all from specimens in the American Numismatic Society.

SHIRVĀNSHĀHS



13

Minūchīhr II



14

Akhsatān I



20B

Garshāsp I



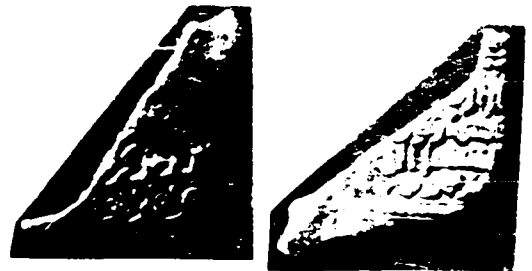
24A

Farīburz I



31X

Garshāsp I



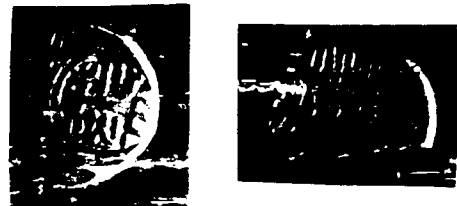
43X

Farīburz III



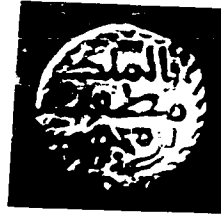
45D

Akhsatān III



46

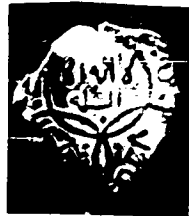
PLATE II
MALIKS OF DARBAND



1A

3A

Muzaffar



10X

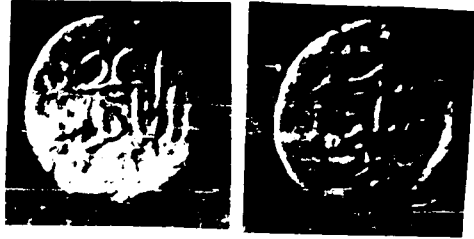
Muzaffar



17C

Bekbārs

PLATE III
ILDEGIZIDS



26A

qizl Arslān



38A

Abū Bakr

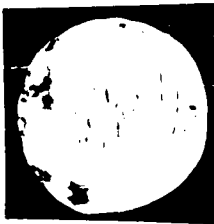


39X

Abū Bakr



42B



45

Abū Bakr



46



47

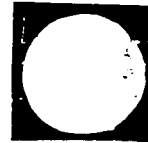
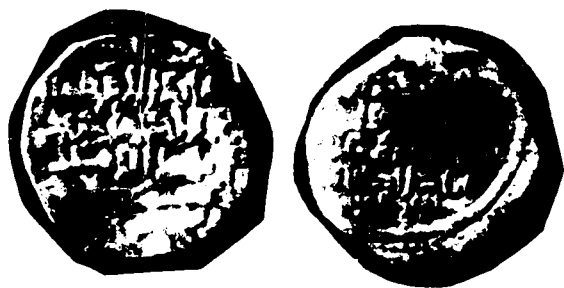


PLATE IV
BĪSHKĪNĪD MALIKS OF AHAR



6X



9

Bīshkīn



16A

Mahmūd



22

Mahmūd with Jalāl al-Dīn

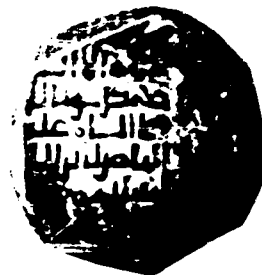


PLATE V
UNIDENTIFIED ILDEGIZID VASSAL



1A



1B